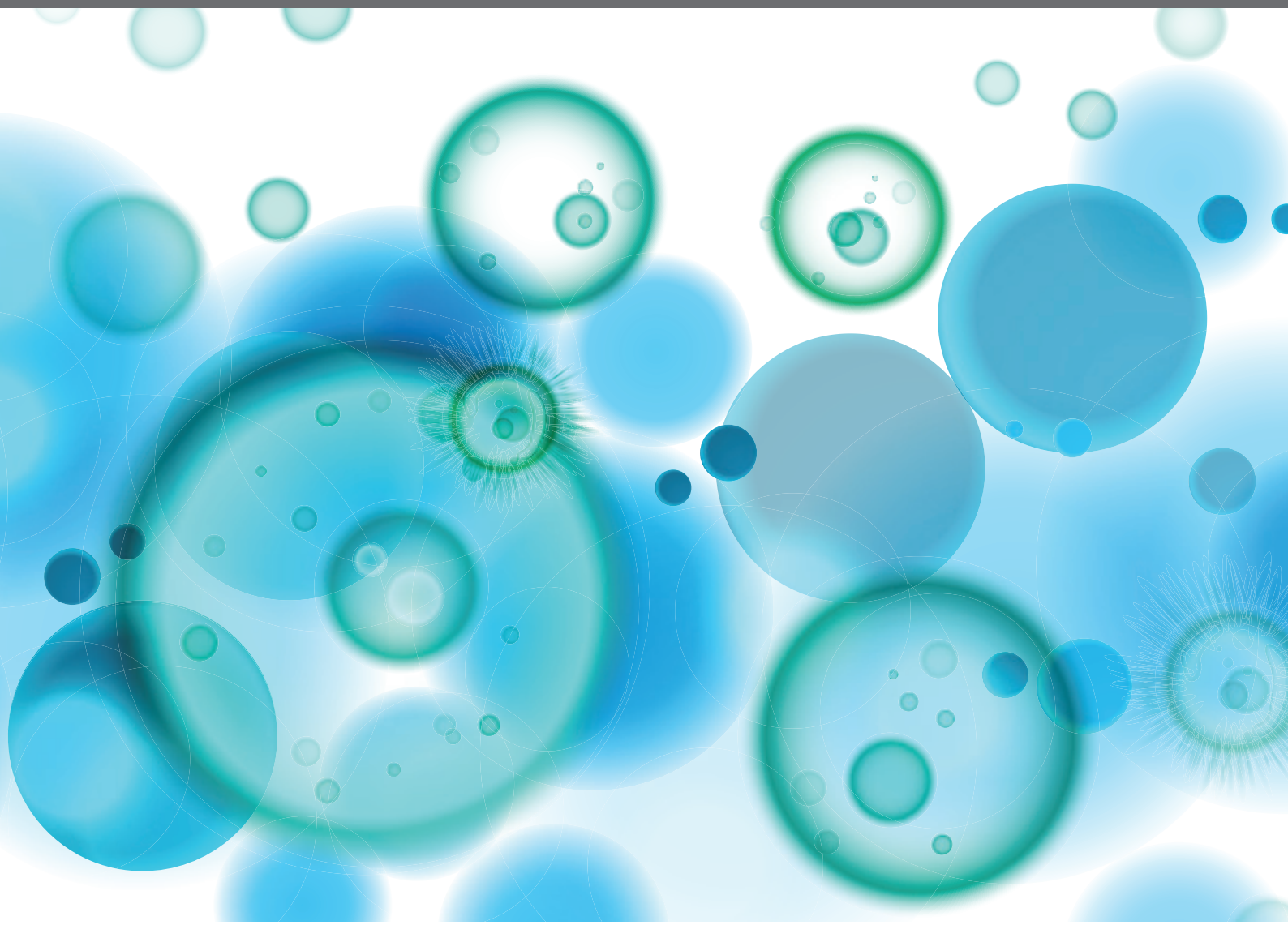
DNA REPAIR AND IMMUNE RESPONSE

EDITED BY: Niels Olsen Saraiva Camara, Carlos F. M. Menck, Clarissa Ribeiro Reily Rocha, Erik A. L. Biessen, Paulo José Basso and Ingrid Van Der Pluijm

PUBLISHED IN: Frontiers in Immunology



frontiers Research Topics

ISSN 1664-8714
ISBN 978-2-83250-514-4
DOI 10.3389/978-2-83250-514-4

About Frontiers

Frontiers is more than just an open-access publisher of scholarly articles: it is a pioneering approach to the world of academia, radically improving the way scholarly research is managed. The grand vision of Frontiers is a world where all people have an equal opportunity to seek, share and generate knowledge. Frontiers provides immediate and permanent online open access to all its publications, but this alone is not enough to realize our grand goals.

Frontiers Journal Series

The Frontiers Journal Series is a multi-tier and interdisciplinary set of open-access, online journals, promising a paradigm shift from the current review, selection and dissemination processes in academic publishing. All Frontiers journals are driven by researchers for researchers; therefore, they constitute a service to the scholarly community. At the same time, the Frontiers Journal Series operates on a revolutionary invention, the tiered publishing system, initially addressing specific communities of scholars, and gradually climbing up to broader public understanding, thus serving the interests of the lay society, too.

Dedication to Quality

Each Frontiers article is a landmark of the highest quality, thanks to genuinely collaborative interactions between authors and review editors, who include some of the world's best academicians. Research must be certified by peers before entering a stream of knowledge that may eventually reach the public - and shape society; therefore, Frontiers only applies the most rigorous and unbiased reviews.
Frontiers revolutionizes research publishing by freely delivering the most outstanding research, evaluated with no bias from both the academic and social point of view. By applying the most advanced information technologies, Frontiers is catapulting scholarly publishing into a new generation.

What are Frontiers Research Topics?

Frontiers Research Topics are very popular trademarks of the Frontiers Journals Series: they are collections of at least ten articles, all centered on a particular subject. With their unique mix of varied contributions from Original Research to Review Articles, Frontiers Research Topics unify the most influential researchers, the latest key findings and historical advances in a hot research area! Find out more on how to host your own Frontiers Research Topic or contribute to one as an author by contacting the Frontiers Editorial Office: frontiersin.org/about/contact

DNA REPAIR AND IMMUNE RESPONSE

Topic Editors:
Niels Olsen Saraiva Camara, University of São Paulo, Brazil
Carlos F. M. Menck, University of São Paulo, Brazil
Clarissa Ribeiro Reily Rocha, Federal University of São Paulo, Brazil
Erik A. L. Biessen, Maastricht University, Netherlands
Paulo José Basso, University of São Paulo, Brazil
Ingrid Van Der Pluijm, Department of Molecular Genetics and Vascular Surgery, Erasmus MC, Netherlands

Citation: Camara, N. O. S., Menck, C. F. M., Rocha, C. R. R., Biessen, E. A. L., Basso, P. J., Van Der Pluijm, I., eds. (2022). DNA Repair and Immune Response. Lausanne: Frontiers Media SA. doi: 10.3389/978-2-83250-514-4

Table of Contents

frontiers | Frontiers in Immunology

TYPE Editorial
PUBLISHED 30 September 2022
DOI 10.3389/fimmu.2022.1034689

OPEN ACCESS

EDITED AND REVIEWED BY
George A Garinis,
University of Crete, Greece

*CORRESPONDENCE
Niels Olsen Saraiva Câmara
niels@icb.usp.br
Paulo José Basso
paulo.basso@alumni.usp.br

SPECIALTY SECTION
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

RECEIVED 01 September 2022
ACCEPTED 06 September 2022
PUBLISHED 30 September 2022

CITATION
Basso PJ, Rocha CRR, Biessen EAL, Pluijm IVd, Menck CFM and Câmara NOS (2022) Editorial: DNA repair and immune response. *Front. Immunol.* 13:1034689. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.1034689

Editorial: DNA repair and immune response

Paulo José Basso [1*], Clarissa Ribeiro Reily Rocha [2], Erik A. L. Biessen [3], Ingrid Van der Pluijm [4], Carlos Frederico Martins Menck [5] and Niels Olsen Saraiva Câmara [1,6*]

[1]Laboratory of Immunobiology of Transplantation, Department of Immunology, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, Universidade de São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil, [2]Department of Clinical and Experimental Oncology, Federal University of Sao Paulo (UNIFESP), São Paulo, Brazil, [3]Department of Pathology, Cardiovascular Research Institute Maastricht (CARIM), Maastricht, Netherlands, [4]Department of Molecular Genetics and Department of Vascular Surgery, Erasmus University Medical Center, Rotterdam, Netherlands, [5]Department of Microbiology, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, Universidade de São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil, [6]Laboratory of Clinical and Experimental Immunology, Division of Nephrology, Universidade Federal de São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil

KEYWORDS

DNA damage response, DNA lesions, inflammation, immune cells, cancer

Editorial on the Research Topic

DNA Repair and immune response

1 Introduction

1.1 Duality of the relationship between DNA damage responses and immunity: Health and disease

Genetic stability allows for the reliable transfer of genetic information to succeeding generations. In this regard, a complex and overlapping protein network operates to fix the DNA damage caused by internal or external stressors (1). This so-called "DNA Damage Response" (DDR) is a fine-tuning process and works actively to guarantee systemic homeostasis.

The imbalance between DNA damage and repair mechanisms accelerates the aging process and increases the risk of developing several age-related diseases such as cancer, cardiovascular diseases, and neurodegeneration. However, not all genetic modifications are harmful and some are essential for the correct functioning of the organism. Somatic mutations, for instance, guarantee the diversification and broad repertoire of immune receptors, ensuring an effective protective immunity against a wide variety of pathogens. Thus, the cooperation between DDR and the immune system has been discussed and offers a new field of investigation in which in-depth comprehension may provide new insights into the cellular and molecular mechanisms of inflammatory diseases.

1.1.1 An effective cooperation between DDR and immunity promotes health

When DDR is unable to deal with extended and irreparable DNA lesions, cellular alterations (e.g., misplaced cytosolic DNA fragments) will be promptly recognized by innate immune receptors and initiate or amplify inflammatory responses that will work to remove potentially malignant cells and, thus, preventing the perpetuation of DNA damages (Figure 1A).

Although there are DNA damage sensors that elicit an immune response (e.g., Ku70, DNA-dependent protein kinase, MRE11, Rad50, RNA polymerase III, and DExD/H-box helicase 41), there are also effector components that play multiple cellular roles, including in DDR and inflammation such as the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1), the enzyme mutY Homolog (MUTYH), and the 8-Oxoguanine DNA glycosylase-1 (OGG1) (2). In this edition, Oliveira et al. also discuss the role of apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease 1/redox effector factor 1 (APE1/Ref-1), a member of the base excision repair (BER) pathway, as another regulator of immunity through control of cellular signaling, redox status, senescence, and chromatin demethylation. Furthermore, Zhang and Li report on relevant observations regarding the structure and function of a versatile protein family belonging to the E3 ubiquitin ligase superfamily, called Pellino (Pellino-1, Pellino-2, and Pellino-3). The authors dissect Pellino's roles in the pattern recognition receptor, tumor, and microRNA signaling pathways. Ye et al., in turn, notably discuss current evidence on how DDR components communicate with both innate and adaptive immunity.

The adaptive arm of the immune system, composed essentially of lymphocytes and their subsets, requires random and purposeful DNA breaks to generate a vast repertoire of receptors that will recognize a broad range of antigens from infectious agents. Even after the receptors have been correctly produced during lymphocyte development, the DNA breaks may continue later in the lymphocyte's life. These processes are called class switch DNA recombination (CSR) and somatic hypermutation (SHM) and are essential for the generation of immunological memory and the production of highly specific antibodies. Any impairment of these mechanisms leads to critical DDR deficiency-driven immune system disorders and these are examined here by Gullickson et al.

CSR is a molecular mechanism that allows changing of antibody class from one to another (e.g., IgM to IgG or IgA). Previous studies showed that CSR requires DNA mismatch repair (MMR) and non-homologous end joining (NHEJ) pathways to replace the constant regions of immunoglobulins (Jhamnani et al.). On the other hand, SHM is a mechanism that introduces new mutations into antibody regions that recognize the antigens to increase antibody affinity (Pilzecker and Jacobs). This process is mediated and dependent on activation-induced cytidine deaminase (AID), which putatively distributes the

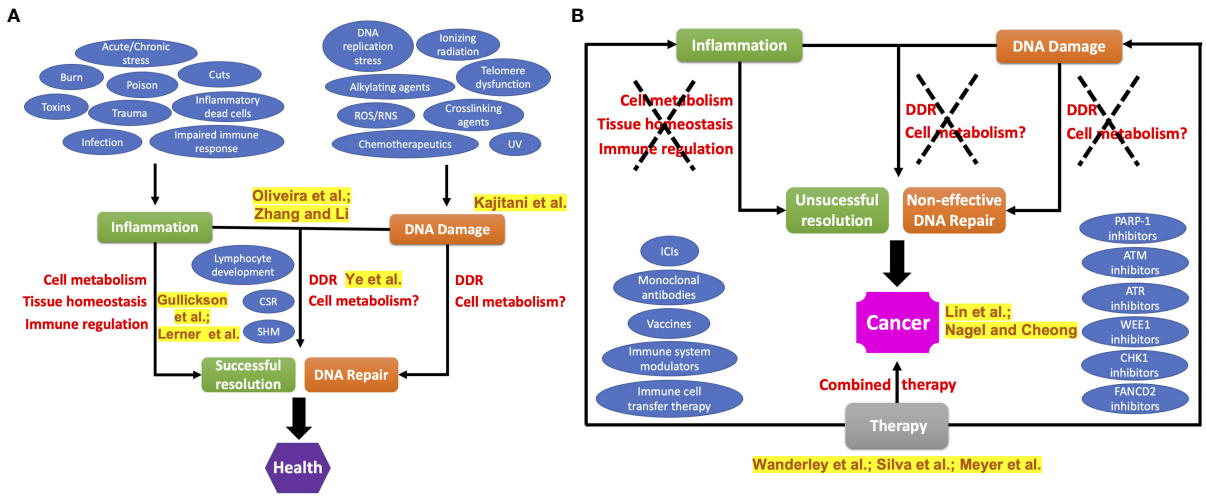


FIGURE 1
Relationship between inflammatory response and DNA damage in health and disease. **(A)** DNA damage response and immunity are closely related systems. They work together to deal with several negative stressors as well as to perform some physiological processes that require deliberate DNA breaks and rearrangement (e.g., lymphocyte receptor assembling, CSR, SHM), yielding a diverse set of immune receptors and antibodies capable of recognizing a broad range of antigens. **(B)** Chronic low-grade inflammation induces persistent DNA damage, and vice-versa, leading to cancer development. Current cancer treatment options envisage approaches targeting inflammatory or DNA-damaging agents separately. However, combined therapies have gained special attention as a potential strategy to improve the efficacy of cancer treatment. Here, we positioned the respective study from the manuscript collection closely to its main topic with the names of the authors highlighted in yellow, featuring the importance of the study's contribution to the field. CSR, class switch recombination; DDR, DNA damage response; ICIs, immune checkpoint inhibitors; SHM, somatic hypermutation; UV, ultraviolet (radiation).

mutations at G/C and A/T bases in similar ratios. However, even with the development of high throughput sequencing technologies, studying both CSR and SHM mechanisms remains challenging considering the limitations of current *in vitro* and *in vivo* approaches. Here, Lerner et al. describe that the Ramos cell line, a commonly G/C mutation-prone *in vitro* model used to evaluate SHM mechanisms, is capable of recapitulating the mutations at A/T bases by inhibiting ubiquitin-specific protease 1 (USP1) deubiquitinase activity and reestablishing the balance between proliferating cell nuclear antigen (PCNA) ubiquitination and deubiquitination.

Dissecting physiological and pathophysiological mechanisms is still the main path to the development of new therapeutic strategies against cancer and other illnesses. Here in this issue, Kajitani et al. show that the transgenic expression of cyclobutane pyrimidine dimers (CPDs) or 6-4 pyrimidine-pyrimidone photoproducts (6-4PPs) photolyases in nucleotide excision repair (NER)-deficient mice exposed to UVB completely abrogated or reduced the inflammation, epidermal thickness, and cell proliferation in basal keratinocytes, indicating a central role of these cells in the control of responses to UVB-induced DNA lesions.

1.1.2 When the cooperation between DDR and immunity fails: the disease

When the organism is unable to counteract the high number of DNA damage through DDR and immune responses, a chronic low-grade inflammatory environment is established. This process is considered one of the strongest risk factors for cancer development (Figure 1B). In this issue, Cheong and Nagel not only review the cancer risk from dysfunctional DDR and immunity, but also discuss the influence of other factors such as genetics, aging, environment, lifestyle, circadian rhythm, and diet. The authors also emphasize the role of ongoing technologies in the advancement of knowledge in the DDR-immunity axis. In fact, the use of technology to determine both DDR and immune profiles is useful to improve clinical management since the intra- and inter-tumor heterogeneity among the patients remains a challenging concern. For this purpose, Lin et al. find two different profiles of patients with hepatocellular carcinoma based on their genomic landscape of DDR. The so-called "DDR-activated group" was categorized by patients with aggressive cancer and poor outcomes, while the "DDR-suppressed group" had a better prognosis.

Immune checkpoint inhibitors (ICIs) have revolutionized cancer therapy with their capacity for modulating the immune response (3). Because their use as single agents has shown unprecedented clinical benefits, the present state-of-the-art approach has focused on combining them with different anti-tumoral drugs to improve clinical outcomes. Wanderley et al. bring to light the potential of using ICIs with PARP1 inhibitors. As previously mentioned, PARP1 has multiple cellular functions, acting as a DDR agent and immune cell modulator. A limitation of ICIs relies on their effectiveness in less immunogenic tumors. In this regard, Silva et al. point out that ICIs also show better prognosis when used in MMR-deficient tumors and discuss ongoing approaches to increase ICI sensitivity in homologous recombination (HR)-deficient tumors. On the other hand, increased HR rates can also mitigate the immune response to cancer. Meyer et al. observe that ALDH1-positive breast cancer stem cells in phase S are resistant to radiation by increased HR activity, being a potential target to increase sensitization to radiotherapy.

2 Conclusion and perspectives

As evidenced by the latest cutting-edge research, DDR-related proteins are not only restricted to DNA repair processes, but also participate in other cellular circuits that regulate immune cell signaling and function. The crosstalk between DDR and immune response has only begun being dissected, opening new perspectives for understanding regulatory mechanisms controlling inflammation and providing new potential strategies to treat inflammatory (age-related) diseases by targeting the DDR-immunity axis.

Author contributions

PB wrote and drafted the whole editorial. CR, EB, IP, CM, and NC reviewed and approved the editorial.

Funding

All our studies are supported by the Fundação de Amparo à Pesquisa do Estado de São Paulo (FAPESP 2017/02564-7; 2019/19435-3; 2021/03182-9); The role of DNA damage and mitochondrial function in vascular, immune and neurological aging within the 'NWO-FAPESP joint Call for Proposals Healthy Ageing', project number 4ST0O2OO1, Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento Científico e Tecnológico (CNPq), Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior (CAPES), financial code 001, CAPES-COFECUB international collaboration program.

Conflict of interest

The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's note

References

1. Huang R, Zhou PK. DNA Damage repair: Historical perspectives, mechanistic pathways and clinical translation for targeted cancer therapy. *Signal Trans Target Ther* (2021) 6(1):254. doi: 10.1038/s41392-021-00648-7

2. Nakad R, Schumacher B. DNA Damage response and immune defense: Links and mechanisms. *Front Genet* (2016) 7:147. doi: 10.3389/fgene.2016.00147

3. Johnson DB, Nebhan CA, Moslehi JJ, Balko JM. Immune-checkpoint inhibitors: Long-term implications of toxicity. *Nat Rev Clin Oncol* (2022) 19 (4):254–67. doi: 10.1038/s41571-022-00600-w

frontiers in Immunology

ORIGINAL RESEARCH
published: 12 August 2021
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.715460

DNA Damage Repair Profiles Alteration Characterize a Hepatocellular Carcinoma Subtype With Unique Molecular and Clinicopathologic Features

*Peng Lin, Rui-zhi Gao, Rong Wen, Yun He and Hong Yang**

Department of Medical Ultrasound, The First Affiliated Hospital of Guangxi Medical University, Nanning, China

Hepatocellular carcinoma (HCC) is one of the most common malignancies and displays high heterogeneity of molecular phenotypes. We investigated DNA damage repair (DDR) alterations in HCC by integrating multi-omics data. HCC patients were classified into two heterogeneous subtypes with distinct clinical and molecular features: the DDR-activated subtype and the DDR-suppressed subtype. The DDR-activated subgroup is characterized by inferior prognosis and clinicopathological features that result in aggressive clinical behavior. Tumors of the DDR-suppressed class, which have distinct clinical and molecular characteristics, tend to have superior survival. A DDR subtype signature was ultimately generated to enable HCC DDR classification, and the results were confirmed by using multi-layer date cohorts. Furthermore, immune profiles and immunotherapy responses are also different between the two DDR subtypes. Altogether, this study illustrates the DDR heterogeneity of HCCs and is helpful to the understanding of personalized clinicopathological and molecular mechanisms responsible for unique tumor DDR profiles.

Keywords: hepatocellular carcinoma, DNA damage repair, multi-omics, immune, survival

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Paulo José Basso,
University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Kai-Kai Wang,
Xinxiang University, China
Yao-Tsung Yeh,
Fooyin University, Taiwan

***Correspondence:**
Hong Yang
yanghong@gxmu.edu.cn

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *27 May 2021*
Accepted: *27 July 2021*
Published: *12 August 2021*

Citation:
Lin P, Gao R-z, Wen R, He Y and Yang H (2021) DNA Damage Repair Profiles Alteration Characterize a Hepatocellular Carcinoma Subtype With Unique Molecular and Clinicopathologic Features. Front. Immunol. 12:715460. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.715460

INTRODUCTION

Liver cancer is the sixth most common cancer and the third most frequent cause of cancer-related death globally (1). Hepatocellular carcinoma (HCC), the most common form of liver cancer, accounts for about 90% of all cases and frequently develops in patients who are infected by hepatitis B virus (HBV) or hepatitis C virus (HCV), alcohol abuse, or metabolic syndrome (2). HCC commonly leads to inferior survival and requires molecules that help in refining prognosis and monitoring treatment response. Any attempt to improve the prognosis of HCC should involve clear recognition of HCC molecular characteristics. To date, several studies have proposed molecular and immune classifications of HCC based on genomic, transcriptomic, and proteomic data (3–5). These subtyping strategies broaden the knowledge into the molecular phenotype of HCC and provide effective targeted therapy options. However, the molecular mechanisms' response for the dismal prognosis of HCC are still unclear.

DNA damage repair (DDR) genes are the key to maintaining the stability of the human genome. Conversely, the loss of DDR function could lead to the onset and progression of cancer (6). Furthermore, treatment strategies focused on altered DDR function are becoming gradually realized. For example, Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP), nuclear enzymes that recognize DNA damage, have been a therapeutic target for cancer treatment (7). DDR genes could be divided into some functional pathways based on their specific function in relation to DNA damage (8). Previously, The Cancer Genome Atlas (TCGA) work group comprehensively analyzed the influences of DDR pathway-related genes in cancers (8). The excellent study provides a rich resource for mechanistic and therapeutic analysis of cancer. However, transcriptomic and proteomic analysis of HCC from the perspective of DDR gene dysregulation and heterogeneity is still limited, especially in HCC. HCCs are complex ecosystems characterized by heterogeneity of molecular features and immune infiltrations. DDR actively participated in the processes of HCC carcinogenesis and immune characteristics. Recently, Yang et al. found that an important DDR gene TP53, its neoantigen may influence survival of HCC patients by regulating anti-tumor immunity thus could be an effective immunotherapy biomarker (9). Xu et al. also explored relationships between DDR gene RAD51 and immune infiltration in HCC (10). However, these studies mainly focused on role of single DDR gene in immune characteristics of HCC. Therefore, it is imperative to uncover the roles of DDR in HCC.

Here, we aim to comprehensively analyze transcriptional profile alteration of DDR genes in HCC. We have successfully identified two DDR gene-based subtypes based on 276 DDR genes. The two DDR-based subtypes have distinct clinical outcomes and molecular characteristics. Our data based on pan-cancer analysis also reveals heterogeneity among different cancer types and provides an alternative immune treatment response prediction approach. Our data shed light on the aspects of DDR alterations in HCC, which could be useful in guiding immunotherapy and prognosis monitoring.

METHODS

DNA Damage Repair Genes Curation

A total of 276 DDR genes were acquired from previous work by TCGA DDR-AWG (8, 11, 12). These genes were assembled based on MSigDB v5.0 and knowledge-based curation of DDR pathways. DDR genes mainly belong to ten DDR pathways: (1) base excision repair (BER); (2) nucleotide excision repair (NER); (3) mismatch repair (MMR); (4) the Fanconi anemia (FA) pathway; (5) homology-dependent recombination (HR); (6) non-homologous DNA end joining (NHEJ); (7) direct damage reversal/repair (DR); (8) translesion DNA synthesis (TLS); (9) nucleotide pool maintenance (NP); and (10) genes are either correlated with more than one DDR pathway, or coordinate cellular and molecular responses to DNA damage. This study of deidentified data was approved by the institutional review board of First affiliated hospital of Guangxi Medical University [2020(KY-E-119)].

DNA Damage Repair Genes-Based Clustering

First, we evaluated the global DDR alteration and proposed DDR gene-based subtypes based on two HCC cohorts included in the study. (1) Training cohort: Considering TCGA includes multi-omics resources for analysis, we characterized DDR characteristics based on TCGA. 371 primary HCC patients with RNA-seq date and corresponding survival information available from TCGA-Liver Hepatocellular Carcinoma (TCGA-LIHC) dataset. The RNA-seq dataset and the corresponding clinical parameters were downloaded from UCSC-Xena (https://xenabrowser.net/datapages/). Gene expression value was transformed into log2 [Fragments Per Kilobase of transcript per Million mapped reads (FPKM) +1] for further analysis. (2) Validation cohort: 231 primary HCC RNA-seq and clinical information were downloaded from the International Cancer Genome Consortium (ICGC) dataset [accession ID: Liver Cancer RIKEN Japan (LIRI-JP)] dataset (13). Gene expression profiles were also converted into log2 (normalized read count + 1) for further analysis.

We performed K-means consensus clustering with transcriptomic profile of 276 DDR genes to identify subgroups. Consensus clustering was processed using the CancerSubtypes package in R software (14). The following details were set for subgrouping: number of repetitions = 1,000 bootstraps; pItem = 0.8 (resampling 80% of any sample); maxK=6 (k-means clustering with up to 6 clusters). An appropriate number of clusters was determined based on the clustering results and clinical ease of use. Similar clustering processes were performed in the training and validation cohorts. The Kaplan-Meier (K-M) method with log-rank test was performed to compare overall survival (OS) differences between the two subgroups.

Clinical and Molecular Characteristics Specific for the DDR Subtype

To observe clinicopathological and molecular characteristics between different DDR subtypes. We also compared clinicopathologic and molecular features between the two subgroups. Chi-square test was used to explore clinicopathological feature distribution between different DDR subtypes. The somatic mutation profile of HCC patients from TCGA was also downloaded from the TCGA database and ICGC, respectively. The somatic mutation data were further analyzed using the "maftools" R package (15).

We also compared transcriptomic alterations between the DDR-activated subtype and the DDR-suppressed subtype by using gene set enrichment analysis (GSEA). The GSEA procedures were performed based on the ClusterProfiler package in R software (16).

Here, we further conducted a metagene approach proposed previously for 28 immune cell subpopulations for HCC tumor microenvironment evaluation (17). Using the gene set variation

analysis (GSVA) algorithm, the relative infiltration score of 28 immune cell subpopulations was estimated (18). Metagenes for 28 immune cell subpopulations were obtained from a previous study (17). Then, immune profile differences between subtypes were estimated by Wilcoxon test.

DDR Subtype Signature Development and Validation

Considering too many genes, detection is hard for clinical application. We developed a gene signature for DDR subtype identification. Differentially expressed genes between DDR-activated and DDR-suppressed subtypes were identified by using Wilcoxon analysis. DDR genes with log2 (fold change)>1 and P-value <0.05 were considered as DDR subtype specific genes. In the era of precision medicine, proteogenomics could provide information about more direct executors and thus help in making a more precise diagnosis and prognosis monitoring of cancers. Considering that DDR-related proteins were major executors, we further compared the relationships between transcriptomic level and proteomic level. Proteomics data of 159 HCC patients were required from the clinical proteomic tumor analysis consortium (CPTAC) data portal (3). In the CPTAC cohort, 10,783 quantified protein expression levels were identified based on the Isobaric tandem mass tags (TMT) approach. Pairing transcriptomic and proteomic data were identified by Spearman correlation analysis. Genes that showed a significant correlation (spearman correlation coefficient >0.4) between protein levels and mRNA levels were submitted to DDR subtype signature construction. DDR genes that were significantly up-regulated in the DDR-activated subgroup and had high correlations between protein and mRNA levels were used for DDR subtype signature development. The DDR subtype signature score was calculated based on the average expression of the included DDR genes.

Prognostic Value of DDR Subtype Signature

To test the performance of the DDR subtype signature in survival prediction, five cohorts of HCC patients were included, including two RNA-seq datasets (TCGA, ICGC), two gene chips datasets acquired from Gene Expression Omnibus (GEO) [accession number: GSE14520 (19) and GSE54236 (20)] and proteomics dataset CPTAC (3). GSE14520 includes 242 HCC patients, while GSE54236 includes 78 HCC patients. Subsequently, we also explore whether the DDR-subtype signature could be a pan-cancer survival indicator. Therefore, RNA-seq data of 7779 cancer patients from 20 types of cancer were also downloaded from the TCGA database similar to the TCGA HCC download pipeline. Univariate Cox analyses were conducted in each cancer type to explore relationships between DDR subtype signature and OS. Hazard ratio (HR) and corresponding 95% corresponding interval (CI) were calculated. Then, Stata 14.0 software was used to integrate survival analysis results. Heterogeneity analyses used the I^2 and Q tests. When I^2>50% and the Q test P<0.1, it was considered that there was heterogeneity, and the random effect model was selected.

DDR Subtype Signature for Immunotherapy Response Prediction

To validate the value of the DDR subtype signature in immunotherapy prediction, we analyzed relationships between the DDR signature and immunotherapy response from the IMvigor210 cohort (21). The IMvigor210 cohort included 348 patients with locally advanced or metastatic urothelial cancer treated with an anti-PD-L1 agent (atezolizumab). The Kruskal-Wallis test was used to explore DDR signature score differences among different immunotherapy response groups [complete response (CR), partial response (PR), stable disease (SD), progressive disease (PD)]. The area under curve (AUC) was used to estimate the DDR signature for immunotherapy response (CR/PR VS. SD/PD).

Single-Cell Analysis for DDR Heterogeneity Estimation

Single-cell data could provide higher resolution of gene alteration information. After filter out low low-quality cells, single-cell transcriptomic data of 12162 cells from 12 primary HCC samples was used for analysis from previous study (22). To explore DDR signature heterogeneity in different cell types, we calculated DDR signature in each cell and compared difference among different cell types. Seurat R package was used to generate t-SNE plot for cell types visualization.

RESULTS

DDR Gene Alteration Profiles in HCCs

To reveal the DDR gene heterogeneity of HCCs, all 371 HCC patients were divided into heterogeneous subtypes based on 276 DDR gene expression profiles (**Figure 1**). Considering the consensus clustering results and clinical significance, two DDR subgroups were identified. Cluster 1 (n=171, 46.1% of all HCCs) was designated as the DDR-activated subtype, owing to the relative upregulation of most DDR-related genes in this cluster. Cluster 2 (n=200, 53.9% of all HCCs), thereafter designated as the DDR-suppressed subtype based on the relative downregulation of DDR genes (**Figure 1A**). Furthermore, the two subtypes showed distinct clinical outcomes. K-M plots suggested that patients who were divided into DDR-activated subgroups suffered inferior OS (**Figure 1B**). We also compared clinical parameters between the two groups and found that advanced stage (chi-square value =5.757, P=0.016), high grade (chi-square value =18.013, P<0.001), and presence of vascular invasion (chi-square value = 4.135, P=0.042) were more frequently observed in the DDR-activated subgroup (**Figure 1C**).

In the validation ICGC cohort, all 231 HCCs were also divided into different subtypes based on the 276 DDR gene expressions. Similarly, K-means clustering indicated that patients who were also categorized into two subgroups had similar DDR pathway alterations with the training cohort (**Figure 1D**). Patients were also divided into DDR-activated and DDR-suppressed subgroups. A similar survival difference between two subgroups was also observed (**Figure 1E**).

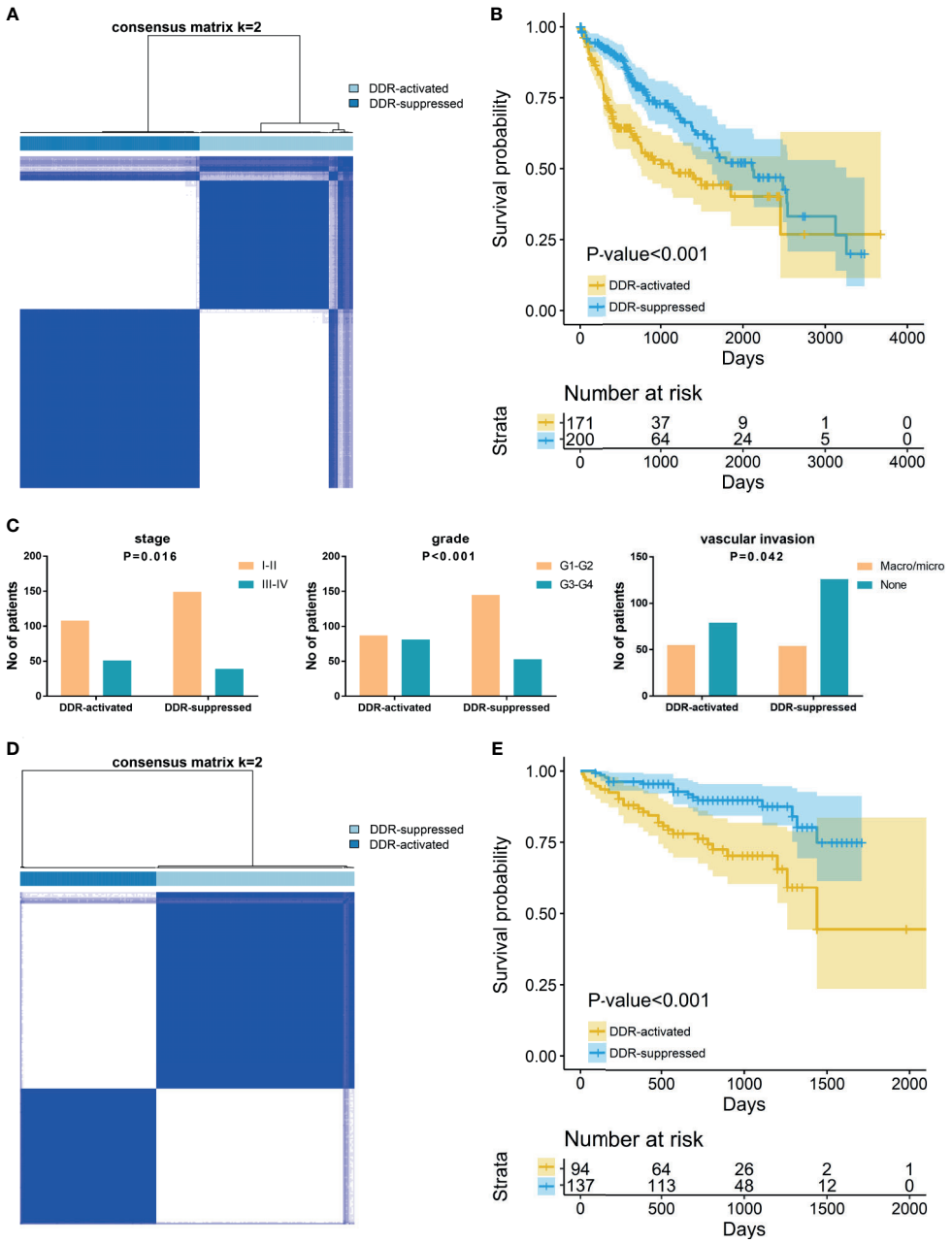


FIGURE 1 | Consensus clustering for DNA damage repair (DDR) related genes in HCC patients. **(A)** The consensus matrix shows patients with two distinct DDR statuses in the TCGA dataset. **(B)** Kaplan-Meier curves for overall survival based on DDR subgroups (Log-rank test) in TCGA dataset; **(C)** Tumor stage, grade, and vascular invasion distribution differences between DDR subgroups; **(D)** The consensus matrix shows patients with two distinct DDR statuses in the ICGC dataset; **(E)** Kaplan-Meier curves for overall survival based on DDR subgroups (Log-rank test) in ICGC dataset.

These findings further validate the inferior prognosis of patients in the DDR-activated group.

DDR Genes-Based Subtypes Show Distinct Clinical and Molecular Characteristics

When considering genomic alterations, we also compared gene mutation differences between two DDR subtypes. The most common mutational genes in patients from the training cohort were TP53 and CTNNB1 (**Figure 2A**). Considering the importance of these two genes, we compared and found that TP53 was more frequently mutated in the DDR-activated subgroup (78/165 Vs. 29/194, chi-square= 44.53, P<0.001) while CTNNB1 was more frequently mutated in the DDR-suppressed subgroup (32/165 Vs. 58/194, chi-square= 5.24, P=0.022, **Figure 2B**). In the validation cohort, we found TP53

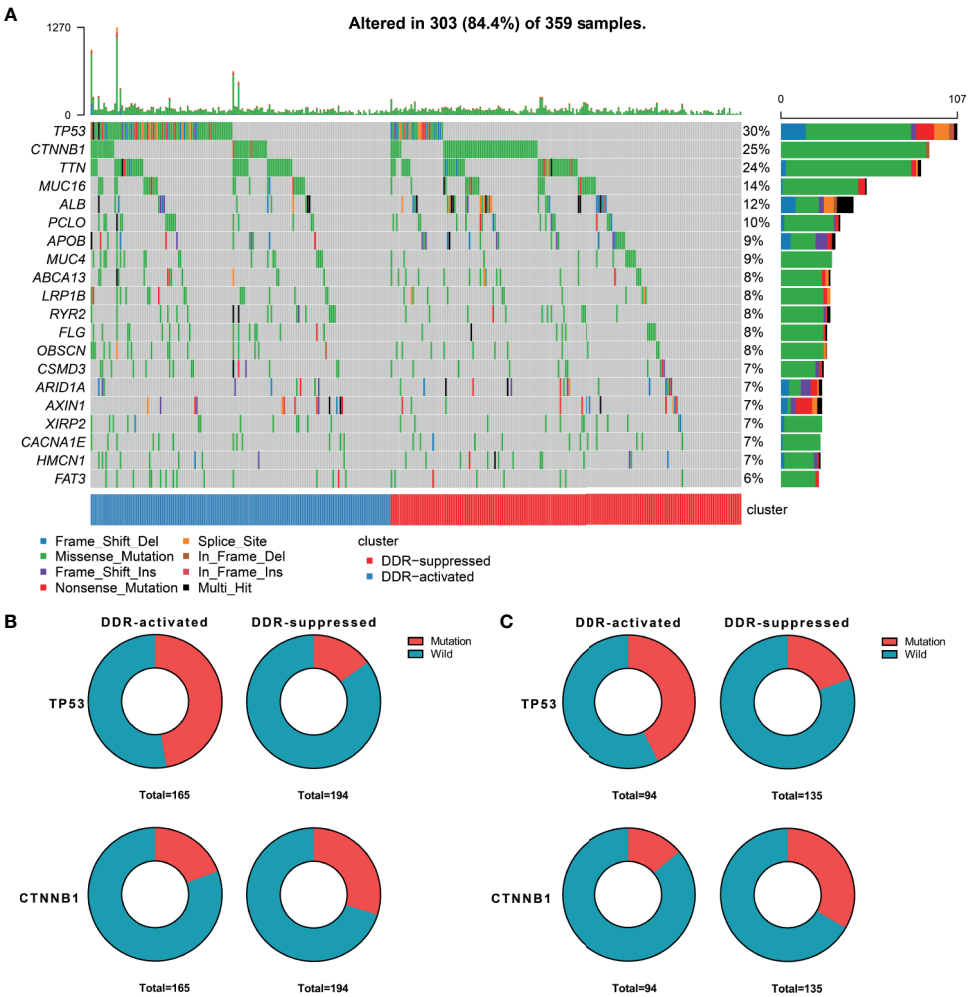


FIGURE 2 | Genomic alterations between DDR-activated and DDR-suppressed subgroups. **(A)** Landscape of mutation profiles in HCC samples. Mutation information of each gene in each sample is shown in the waterfall plot. Top panel shows individual tumor mutation burden. The data shown were analyzed based on the TCGA data portal. **(B)** The mutation rate of TP53 was higher in the DDR-activated subgroup, while CTNNB1 was higher in the DDR-suppressed subgroup in the TCGA dataset. **(C)** The mutation rate of TP53 was higher in the DDR-activated subgroup, while CTNNB1 was higher in the DDR-suppressed subgroup in the ICGC dataset.

also frequently mutated in the DDR-activated subgroup (40/94 Vs. 26/135, chi-square= 14.66, P<0.001) while CTNNB1 was more frequently mutated in the DDR-suppressed subgroup (13/94 Vs. 45/135, chi-square= 11.15, P=0.001, **Figure 2C**).

GSEA analysis revealed that DDR subtypes have distinct transcriptomic alterations. The top five most activated gene ontology terms in the DDR-activated subgroup were MCM complex, condensed chromosome outer kinetochore, mitotic chromosome condensation, single-stranded DNA-dependent ATPase activity, and entry of the bacterium into the host cell (**Figure 3A**). The top five most activated Kyoto Encyclopedia of Genes and Genomes terms in DDR-activated subgroup were DNA replication, mismatch repair, cell cycle, Fanconi anemia pathway, and homologous recombination (**Figure 3B**).

DDR Subtypes Characterized Different Immune Profiles

Immune cell infiltration markedly influenced tumor progression and immunotherapy treatment response. Therefore, we also explored differences in immune cell infiltrations between two DDR subtypes. Notably, activated CD4 T cells, central memory CD4 T cells, and effector memory CD4 T cells were significantly up-regulated in the DDR-activated subgroup regardless of the training (P=2.39E-17, 1.83E-06 and 7.01E-09 respectively, **Figure 4A**) and validation cohort (P=8.78E-07, 5.52E-04 and 1.70E-03 respectively, **Figure 4B**). Mast cell and neutrophil cell were significantly up-regulated in DDR-suppressed subgroup in the training (P=0.025 and 0.001 respectively, **Figure 4A**) and validation cohort (P=0.017 and 0.014 respectively, **Figure 4B**).

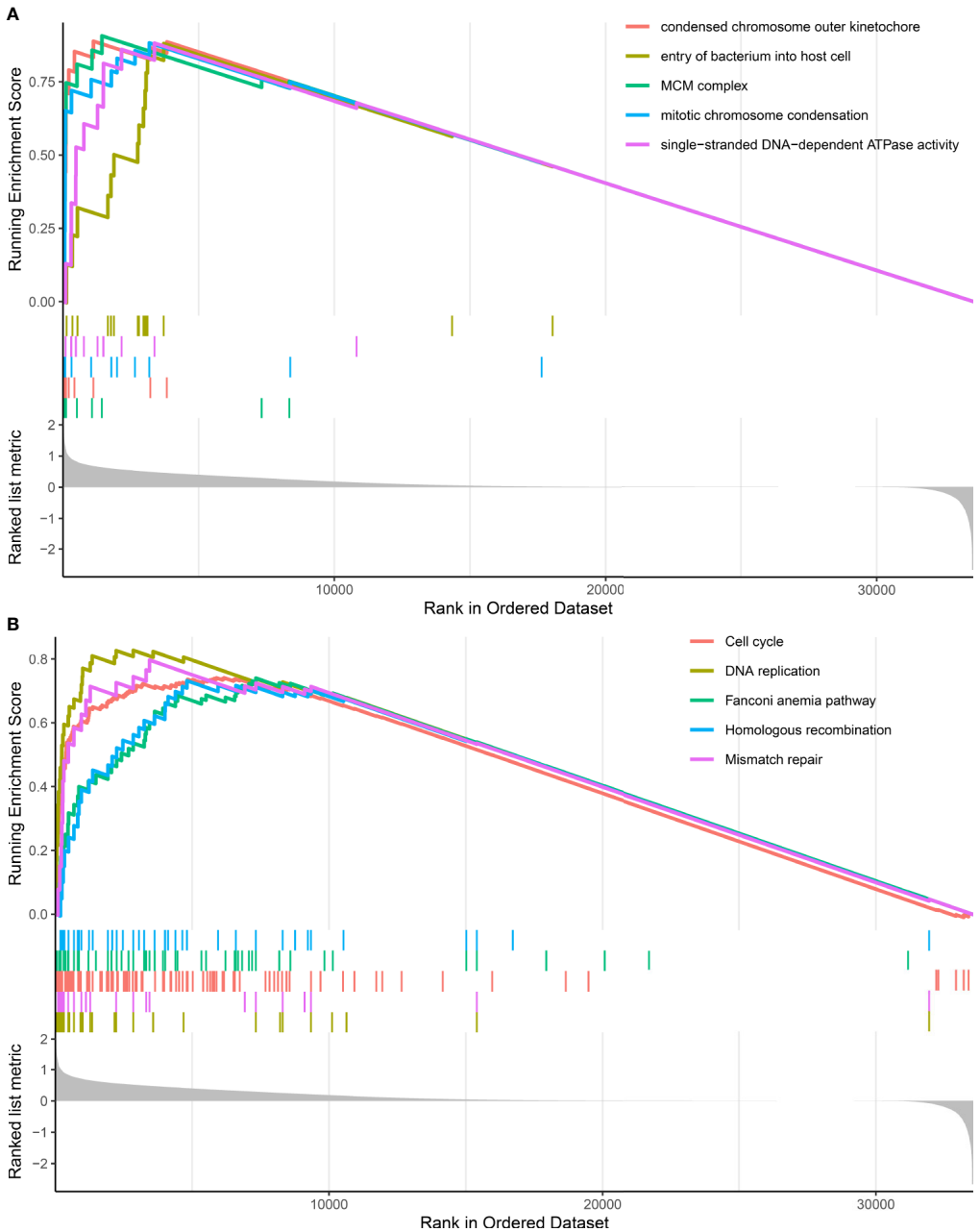


FIGURE 3 | Gene set enrichment analysis of DDR-subtype specific pathway analysis. **(A)** Top five most significant altered gene ontology terms in the DDR-activated subgroup when compared with the DDR-suppressed subgroup. **(B)** Top five most significant altered KEGG pathways in the DDR-activated subgroup when compared with the DDR-suppressed subgroup.

DDR Subtype Signature Is a Prognostic Indicator for HCC's OS

Considering that many gene expression detections are difficult for clinical implication, it is imperative to have a signature that could be used for DDR subtype identification. Differential analysis indicated that 11 DDR-related genes, including TYMS, RRM2, UBE2T, HMGB2, SOX4, FEN1, RFC4, H2AFX, FANCI, PCNA, and RMI2, were most specifically upregulated in the DDR-activated subtype. Correlation analyses from the CPTAC cohort found that six genes (FEN1, H2AFX, HMGB2, PCNA, RFC4, and RRM2) were significant correlated between transcriptomic and proteomic data. Therefore, we used the average expression of six markers for the DDR-activated signature. AUC of ROC indicated that the gene signature

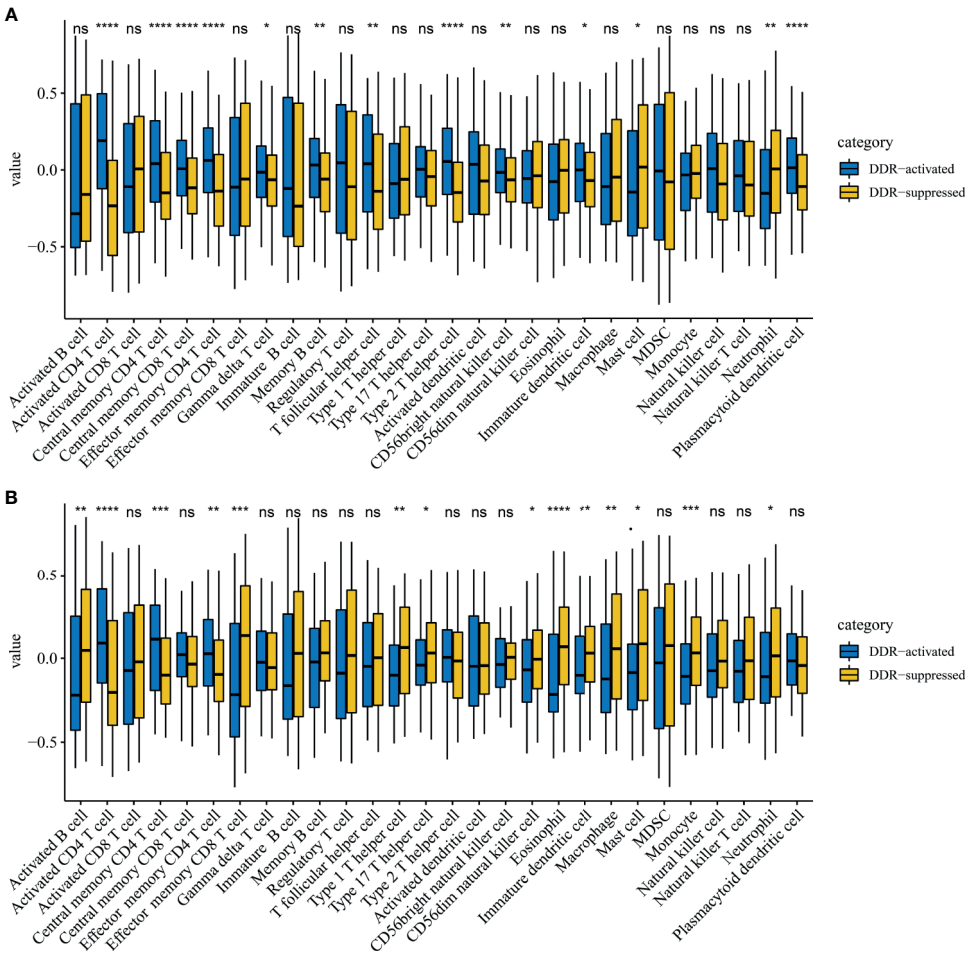


FIGURE 4 | Immune profile alterations between the DDR-activated and DDR-suppressed subgroups. **(A)** TCGA; **(B)** ICGC. * represents P < 0.05, ** represents P < 0.01,*** represents P < 0.01, **** represents P < 0.0001, ns represents no significant difference.

could be useful for stratification patients in different DDR subtypes (AUC= 0.909 in training cohort, **Figure 5A**; AUC= 0.932 in validation cohort, **Figure 5B**). Therefore, the six DDR gene signatures provided an alternative and clinically accessible method for DDR subtype identification.

To validate generalization performance of DDR subtype signature in different cohorts, a meta-analysis approach was utilized to integrate survival analysis results from five cohorts (TCGA, ICGC, GSE14520, GSE54236, and CPTAC). The DDR-subtype signature showed statistical significance in five cohorts. Meta-analysis revealed that a higher signature showed inferior OS (HR, 1.89; 95% CI, 1.49–2.38, **Figure 5C**). Time-dependent ROC was generated and showed that area under curves for 1, 3, 5 years were 0.71, 0.65 and 0.63 respectively (**Figure 6A**). K-M plot showed that patients could be divided into two groups with distinct prognosis based on median value of DDR signature (**Figure 6B**). To find optimal cut-off of DDR gene signature for risk stratification, we also evaluated the best significant cut-off value (**Figure 6C**). The optimal cut-off value was 4.51, which was also effective for risk stratification in ICGC cohort (**Figure 6D**).

Pan-cancer analysis that included 7779 patients from 20 types of cancer indicated that the DDR signature still remains a prognostic indicator. A higher DDR signature score suggested that patients had poor survival (HR, 1.26; 95% CI, 1.03, 1.54; **Figure 7A**). However, marked heterogeneity was observed among different cancer types (I-squared = 89.6%, p <0.001). For example, two pathological subtypes of lung cancer, lung adenocarcinoma and lung squamous cell cancer, showed distinct prognoses of the DDR-subtype signature.

DDR Signature Is a Promising Predictor for Immunotherapy

To explore the DDR subtype signature for immunotherapy response prediction, we explored 348 samples from the IMvigor210 cohort. For gene expression analyses with respect to response, 298 patients were used to estimate DDR subtype score for immunotherapy response prediction. We found that the DDR

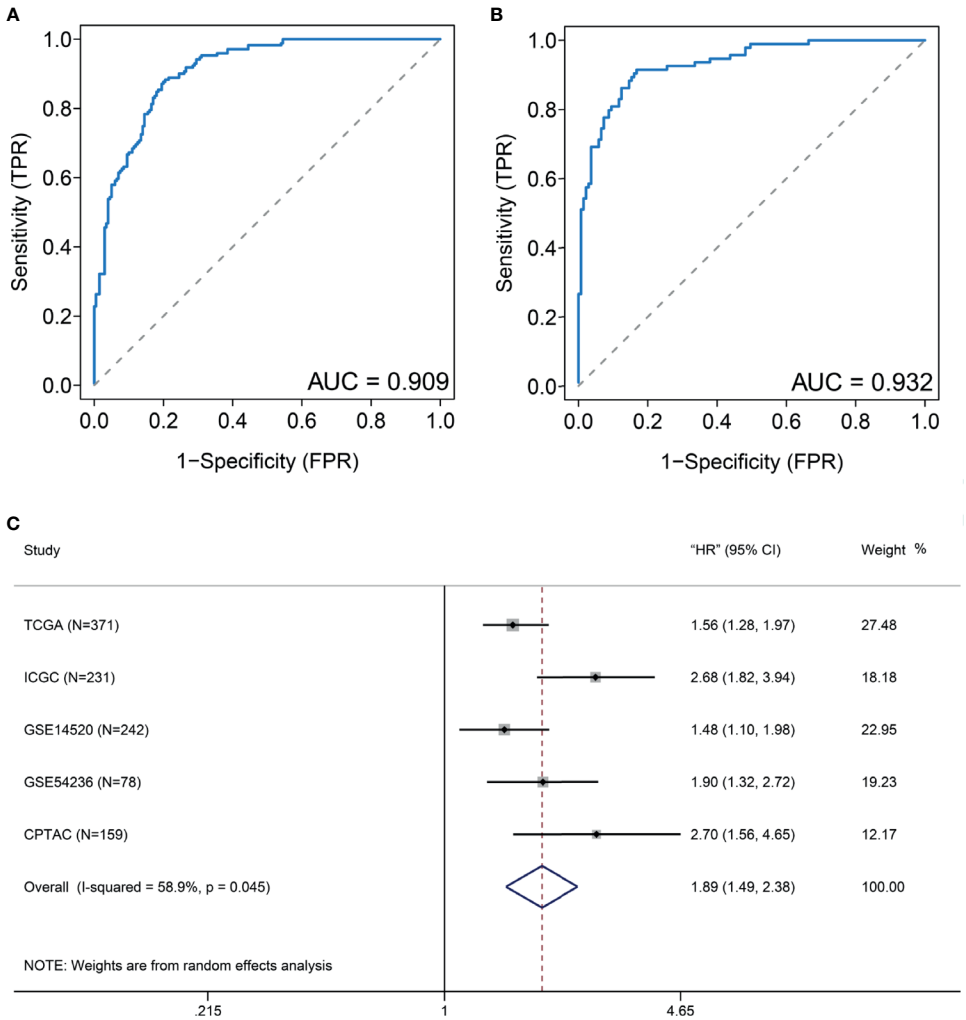


FIGURE 5 | DDR-subtype development and validation. Receiver operating characteristic curve (ROC) analyses of DDR signature to evaluate its performance in TCGA **(A)** and ICGC **(B)** datasets. **(C)** Forest plots show that a high DDR signature score is correlated with inferior overall survival based on five cohorts.

signature score was higher in the CR or PR group when compared with the SD and PD groups (Kruskal-Walls, P = 0.00014; **Figure 7B**). The results of the ROC curve indicated that the DDR signature could be used for immunotherapy response prediction (AUC=0.671, 95% CI, 0.598-0.743, P<0.001; **Figure 7C**).

DDR Signature Is Heterogeneous in Tumor Immune Microenvironment

In 12162 cells from 12 samples, cells were mainly divided into 10 types, including B cell, endothelial, epithelial, hepatic stellate cells (HSCs), myeloid, NK, pDC, plasma, T cell and tumor cell (**Figure 8A**). Results from single-cell analysis found that DDR signature score was significant different distribute in different clusters (**Figure 8B**). And DDR score was significant up-regulated in some particular clusters, especially for tumor and T cells. Kruskal-Wallis test also showed that DDR score was significant different among different cells (**Figure 8C**).

DISCUSSION

Despite the progress in the approaches to therapy, the prognosis of HCC remains poor owing to the high recurrence rate, even after surgical resection. Molecular heterogeneity often tends to limited treatment options and is a challenge for survival monitoring. Hence, some excellent previous studies that aimed at molecular-phenotypic subtype identification of HCC have provided novel insights into HCC precision medicine (3, 4). However, the roles of DDR in the ecosystems of HCC still need to be deciphered. In this study, we analyzed multi-omics data that included genomics, transcriptomics, and proteomics to characterize differences between DDR-based subtypes in HCC. Further study also explored immunotherapy response and immune profile differences between DDR-based subtypes.

Our integrated analysis revealed that HCC patients have two distinct DDR statuses: the DDR-activated subtype and the DDR-

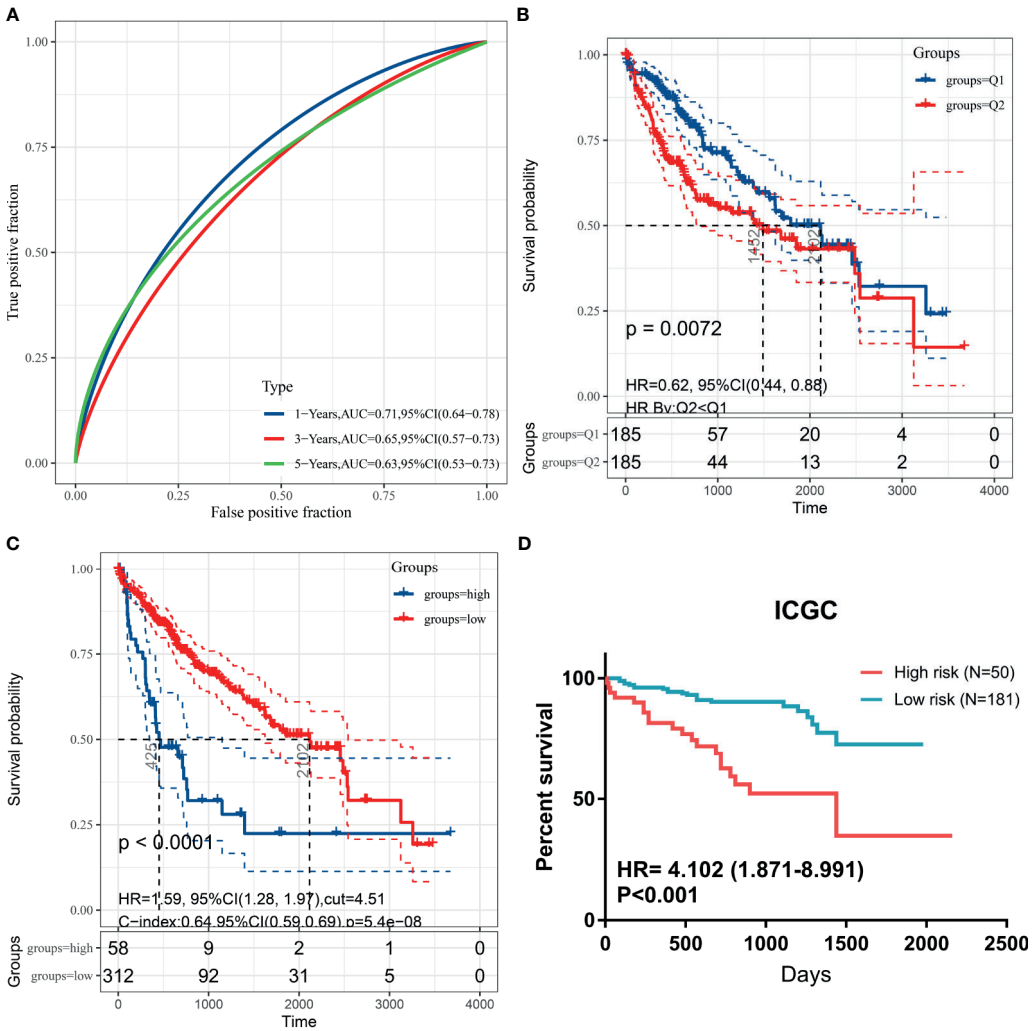


FIGURE 6 | Kaplan-Meier plots for DDR signature cut-off identification. **(A)** Time-dependent ROC for DDR signature survival prediction in TCGA database; **(B)** survival difference between high and low DDR signature based on median value; **(C)** survival difference between high and low DDR signature based on best separation in training cohort; **(D)** cut-off from TCGA cohort could be useful for risk stratification in ICGC dataset.

suppressed subtype. Patients in the DDR-activated subgroup are characterized by aggressive clinical behavior, including advanced stage, poor differentiation, and inferior prognosis. To identify the molecular characteristics of distinct DDR subtypes in HCC, we found that genomic alterations were significant between the two subtypes. TP53 mutation was more frequently observed in the DDR-activated subtype. The tumor suppressor p53 plays a key role in DNA repair and somatically mutated in many types of human cancers, including HCC (23). As the "guardian of the genome," TP53 mutations have been clinically recognized as an inferior survival indicator for HCC (24). Interestingly, in the DDR-suppressed subgroup, CTNNB1 was more frequently mutated when compared with the DDR-activated subgroup. CTNNB1 mutations activating ß-catenin and were mutually exclusive with TP53 (25). A previous excellent proteogenomics study revealed that the protein and phosphorylation differences between CTNNB1 mutant and wild-type HCC were mainly concentrated in metabolic pathways (3). In the era of immunotherapy, more studies have found that Wnt/CTNNB1 mutations are the characterization of immune-excluded class HCC (26, 27). Harding et al. showed that HCC patients with CTNNB1 mutations did not respond to PD-1 blocking therapy, which validated the hypothesis that HCC "cold tumors" defined by Wnt/CTNNB1 mutations are not responsive to immunotherapy (28).

GSEA analysis further indicated that our subgroup plan is credible. The DDR opens news perspectives for understanding the regulatory mechanisms of tumors. We also explore the immune microenvironment in HCCs. DDR subtypes have distinct immune profiles. Activated CD4 T cells, central memory CD4 T cells, and effector memory CD4 T cells were significantly up-regulated in the DDR-activated subgroup.

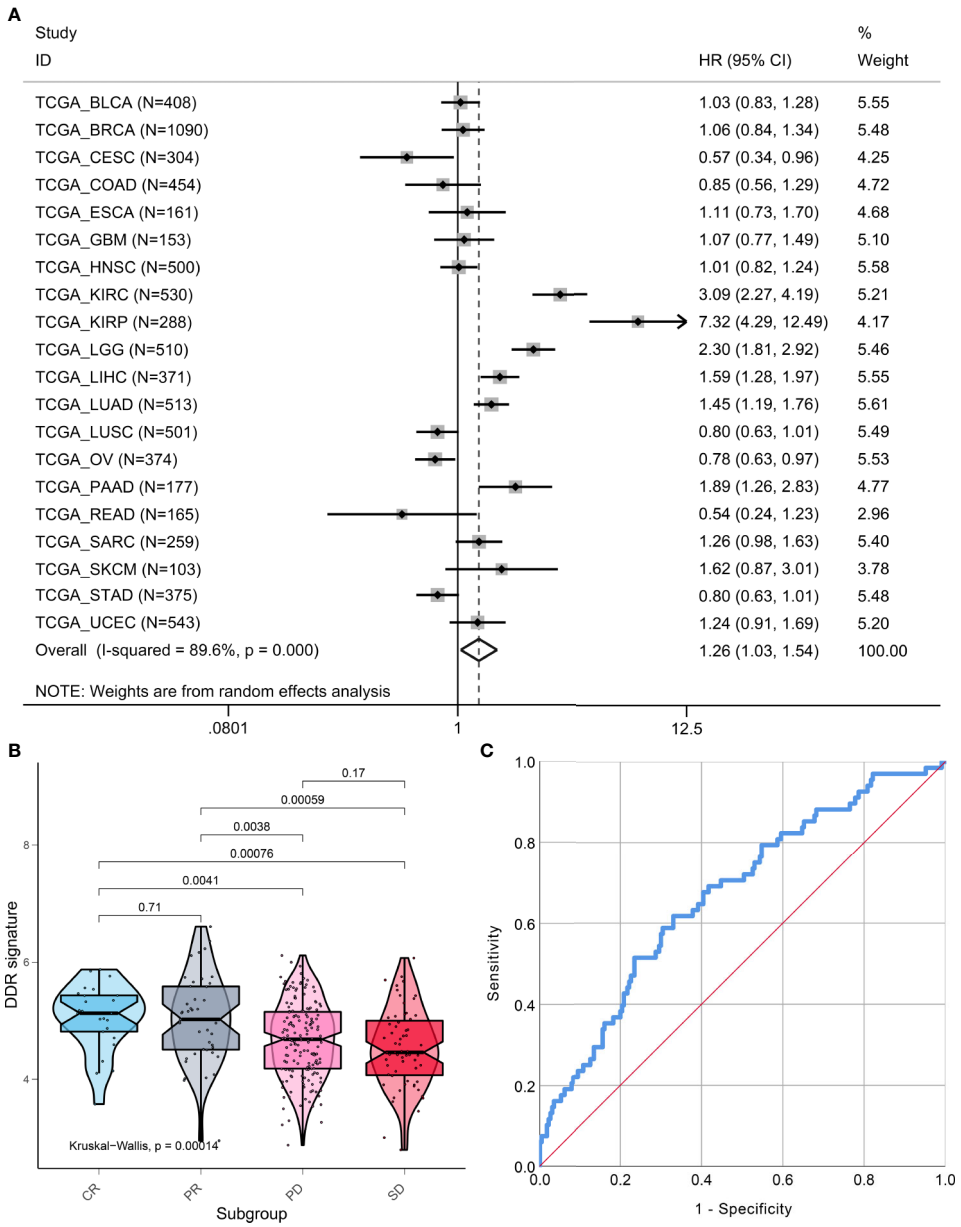


FIGURE 7 | Pan-cancer prognostic value and immunotherapy response prediction of DDR signature. **(A)** Pan-cancer analysis to evaluate prognostic value of DDR signature. **(B)** TME scores in groups with different anti-PD-L1 clinical response statuses. **(C)** A receiver-operating characteristic (ROC) curve was used to measure the performance of the DDR subtype signature in immunotherapy response prediction.

CD4+ T cells can target tumor cells in a variety of ways, either by eliminating tumor cells directly through cytolytic mechanisms or indirectly by regulating TME (29, 30). Mast cell and neutrophil cell were specifically enriched in the DDR-suppressed subgroup. Tumor-infiltrating mast cells have been identified as being associated with resistance to anti-PD-1 therapy (31). These findings have shown that DDR subtypes have distinct immune cell infiltration differences, which hints at different immunotherapy responses between subtypes. Therefore, we also found immunotherapy response differences between distinct DDR subtypes. By applying ROC curve analysis, we also identified that the DDR subtype signature is valuable for immunotherapy response in patients with metastatic urothelial cancer treated with the anti–PD-L1 agent. We found that the DDR subtype signature was significantly higher in responders than in non-responders undergoing checkpoint blockade therapy. However, the performance of this signature in HCC should be further tested through analysis of a large cohort of HCC patients who have received immunotherapy.

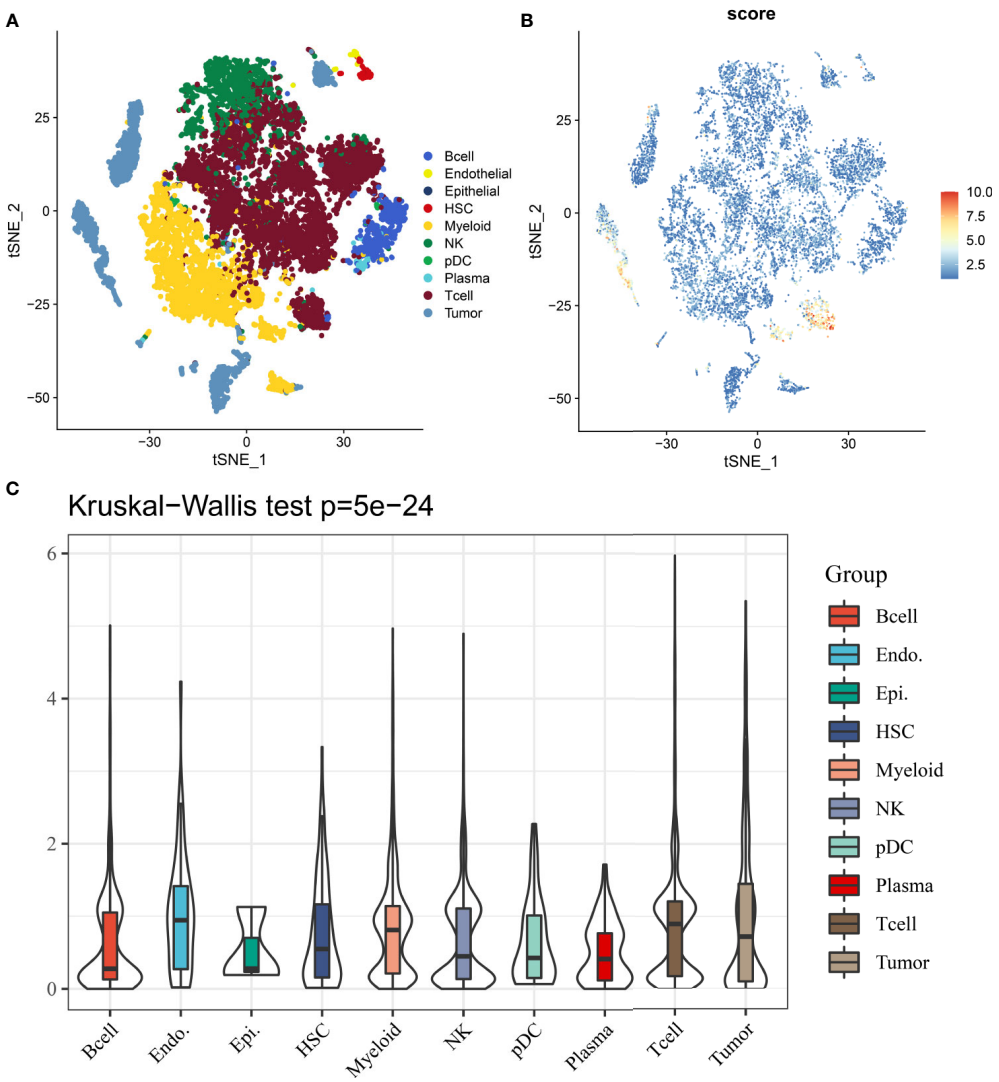


FIGURE 8 | The distribution and expression of DDR subtype signature in HCC. **(A)** The percentage of each type of cells in HCC. **(B)** The distribution of each type and DDR score expression in HCC. **(C)** DDR scores in different cells are various.

To speed up clinical use, six DDR genes were composed as a signature for DDR-subtype identification. The signature showed high performance in dividing patients into distinct DDR subtypes in the training and validation cohort. The combination of RNA-seq data and mass spectrometry-based proteomics could provide a more comprehensive view globally. The DDR signature we proposed showed moderate prognostic value in HCC patients based on RNA-seq, microarray, and proteomics data. Their results also hinted that our results are robust and repeatable. However, pan-cancer analysis suggested that the prognostic value of the DDR signature is its heterogeneity. DDR alterations characteristics in different cancer types should be further analyzed.

Our study is not without its limitations. First, there is a lack of randomized trials of HCC patients who receive immunotherapy to validate the immunotherapy response prediction performance of the signature. Second, different expression detection platforms were used in our study, including RNA-seq, gene chip, and proteomics. Future studies are needed to validate the optimal cut-off for DDR subtype identification. Third, our study mainly focused on multi-cohort data for providing solid information for DDR-related survival information and molecular characteristics. Future *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* mechanism exploration may provide more information for DDR subtype alterations.

In conclusion, this study provides evidence of DDR heterogeneity and DDR categorized subtypes in HCC patients. Specific DDR subtype characteristics provide information for HCC clinical management and decision-making assistance. Our DDR subtype signature facilitates a deeper understanding of the mechanisms associated with HCC inferior prognosis and assists in developing more effective therapeutic targets and biomarkers for immunotherapies in HCC patients.

DATA AVAILABILITY STATEMENT

Data generated and analyzed during the current study are available from the UCSC TCGA data portal (http://xena.ucsc.edu/public/), ICGC (dataset ID: LIRI-JP, https://icgc.org/), CPTAC (https://proteomics.cancer.gov/programs/cptac) and GEO databases (dataset ID: GSE14520 and GSE54236, https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/).

ETHICS STATEMENT

The studies involving human participants were reviewed and approved by First Affiliated Hospital of Guangxi Medical University. Written informed consent for participation was not required for this study in accordance with the national legislation and the institutional requirements.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

Conceptualization: PL and R-zG. Methodology: PL, R-zG, and RW. Validation: YH and HY. Formal analysis: PL, R-zG, and RW. Data curation: YH and HY. Writing—original draft preparation: PL, R-zG, and RW. Writing—review and editing: YH and HY. Visualization: YH and HY. Supervision: YH and HY. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

FUNDING

This study has received funding by the Fund of National Natural Science Foundation of China (grant no. NSFC81860319).

REFERENCES

1. Sung H, Ferlay J, Siegel RL, Laversanne M, Soerjomataram I, Jemal A, et al. Global Cancer Statistics 2020: GLOBOCAN Estimates of Incidence and Mortality Worldwide for 36 Cancers in 185 Countries. *CA Cancer J Clin* (2021) 71(3):209–49. doi: 10.3322/caac.21660
2. Llovet JM, Kelley RK, Villanueva A, Singal AG, Pikarsky E, Roayaie S, et al. Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Nat Rev Dis Primers* (2021) 7(1):6. doi: 10.1038/s41572-020-00240-3
3. Gao Q, Zhu H, Dong L, Shi W, Chen R, Song Z, et al. Integrated Proteogenomic Characterization of HBV-Related Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Cell* (2019) 179(2):561–77.e22. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2019.08.052
4. w.b.e. Cancer Genome Atlas Research Network. Electronic address, N. Cancer Genome Atlas Research. Comprehensive and Integrative Genomic Characterization of Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Cell* (2017) 169(7):1327–41.e23. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2017.05.046
5. Wu Y, Liu Z, Xu X. Molecular Subtyping of Hepatocellular Carcinoma: A Step Toward Precision Medicine. *Cancer Commun (Lond)* (2020) 40(12):681–93. doi: 10.1002/cac2.12115
6. Jeggo PA, Pearl LH, Carr AM. DNA Repair, Genome Stability and Cancer: A Historical Perspective. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2016) 16(1):35–42. doi: 10.1038/nrc.2015.4
7. Sonnenblick A, de Azambuja E, Azim HAJr., Piccart M. An Update on PARP Inhibitors–Moving to the Adjuvant Setting. *Nat Rev Clin Oncol* (2015) 12 (1):27–41. doi: 10.1038/nrclinonc.2014.163
8. Knijnenburg TA, Wang L, Zimmermann MT, Chambwe N, Gao GF, Cherniack AD, et al. Genomic and Molecular Landscape of DNA Damage Repair Deficiency Across The Cancer Genome Atlas. *Cell Rep* (2018) 23 (1):239–54.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2018.03.076
9. Yang H, Sun L, Guan A, Yin H, Liu M, Mao X, et al. Unique TP53 Neoantigen and the Immune Microenvironment in Long-Term Survivors of Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Cancer Immunol Immunother* (2021) 70(3):667–77. doi: 10.1007/s00262-020-02711-8
10. Xu H, Xiong C, Chen Y, Zhang C, Bai D. Identification of Rad51 as a Prognostic Biomarker Correlated With Immune Infiltration in Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Bioengineered* (2021) 12(1):2664–75. doi: 10.1080/21655979.2021.1938470
11. Pearl LH, Schierz AC, Ward SE, Al-Lazikani B, Pearl FM. Therapeutic Opportunities Within the DNA Damage Response. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2015) 15(3):166–80. doi: 10.1038/nrc3891
12. Bell JC, Kowalczykowski SC. Mechanics and Single-Molecule Interrogation of DNA Recombination. *Annu Rev Biochem* (2016) 85:193–226. doi: 10.1146/annurev-biochem-060614-034352
13. Zhang J, Bajari R, Andric D, Gerthoffert F, Lepsa A, Nahal-Bose H, et al. The International Cancer Genome Consortium Data Portal. *Nat Biotechnol* (2019) 37(4):367–9. doi: 10.1038/s41587-019-0055-9
14. Xu T, Le TD, Liu L, Su N, Wang R, Sun B, et al. CancerSubtypes: An R/Bioconductor Package for Molecular Cancer Subtype Identification, Validation and Visualization. *Bioinformatics* (2017) 33(19):3131–3. doi: 10.1093/bioinformatics/btx378
15. Mayakonda A, Lin DC, Assenov Y, Plass C, Koeffler HP. Maftools: Efficient and Comprehensive Analysis of Somatic Variants in Cancer. *Genome Res* (2018) 28(11):1747–56. doi: 10.1101/gr.239244.118
16. Yu G, Wang LG, Han Y, He QY. Clusterprofiler: An R Package for Comparing Biological Themes Among Gene Clusters. *OMICS* (2012) 16(5):284–7. doi: 10.1089/omi.2011.0118
17. Charoentong P, Finotello F, Angelova M, Mayer C, Efremova M, Rieder D, et al. Pan-Cancer Immunogenomic Analyses Reveal Genotype-Immunophenotype Relationships and Predictors of Response to Checkpoint Blockade. *Cell Rep* (2017) 18(1):248–62. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2016.12.019
18. Hanzelmann S, Castelo R, Guinney J. GSVA: Gene Set Variation Analysis for Microarray and RNA-Seq Data. *BMC Bioinf* (2013) 14:7. doi: 10.1186/1471-2105-14-7
19. Roessler S, Jia HL, Budhu A, Forgues M, Ye QH, Lee JS, et al. A Unique Metastasis Gene Signature Enables Prediction of Tumor Relapse in Early-Stage Hepatocellular Carcinoma Patients. *Cancer Res* (2010) 70(24):10202–12. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-10-2607
20. Villa E, Critelli R, Lei B, Marzocchi G, Camma C, Giannelli G, et al. Neoangiogenesis-Related Genes are Hallmarks of Fast-Growing Hepatocellular Carcinomas and Worst Survival. Results From a Prospective Study. *Gut* (2016) 65(5):861–9. doi: 10.1136/gutjnl-2014-308483
21. Mariathasan S, Turley SJ, Nickles D, Castiglioni A, Yuen K, Wang Y, et al. TGFbeta Attenuates Tumour Response to PD-L1 Blockade by Contributing to Exclusion of T Cells. *Nature* (2018) 554(7693):544–8. doi: 10.1038/nature25501
22. Sun Y, Wu L, Zhong Y, Zhou K, Hou Y, Wang Z, et al. Single-Cell Landscape of the Ecosystem in Early-Relapse Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Cell* (2021) 184 (2):404–421 e16. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.11.041
23. Kim J, Yu L, Chen W, Xu Y, Wu M, Todorova D, et al. Wild-Type P53 Promotes Cancer Metabolic Switch by Inducing PUMA-Dependent Suppression of Oxidative Phosphorylation. *Cancer Cell* (2019) 35(2):191–203.e8. doi: 10.1016/j.ccell.2018.12.012
24. Donehower LA, Soussi T, Korkut A, Liu Y, Schultz A, Cardenas M, et al. Integrated Analysis of TP53 Gene and Pathway Alterations in The Cancer Genome Atlas. *Cell Rep* (2019) 28(5):1370–84.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2019.07.001
25. Calderaro J, Couchy G, Imbeaud S, Amaddeo G, Letouze E, Blanc JF, et al. Histological Subtypes of Hepatocellular Carcinoma are Related to Gene Mutations and Molecular Tumour Classification. *J Hepatol* (2017) 67 (4):727–38. doi: 10.1016/j.jhep.2017.05.014
26. Pinyol R, Sia D, Llovet JM. Immune Exclusion-Wnt/CTNNB1 Class Predicts Resistance to Immunotherapies in HCC. *Clin Cancer Res* (2019) 25(7):2021–3. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-18-3778

27. Sia D, Jiao Y, Martinez-Quetglas I, Kuchuk O, Villacorta-Martin C, Castro de Moura M, et al. Identification of an Immune-Specific Class of Hepatocellular Carcinoma, Based on Molecular Features. *Gastroenterology* (2017) 153 (3):812–26. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2017.06.007
28. Harding JJ, Nandakumar S, Armenia J, Khalil DN, Albano M, Ly M, et al. Prospective Genotyping of Hepatocellular Carcinoma: Clinical Implications of Next-Generation Sequencing for Matching Patients to Targeted and Immune Therapies. *Clin Cancer Res* (2019) 25(7):2116–26. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-18-2293
29. Melssen M, Slingluff CLJr. Vaccines Targeting Helper T Cells for Cancer Immunotherapy. *Curr Opin Immunol* (2017) 47:85–92. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2017.07.004
30. Kennedy R, Celis E. Multiple Roles for CD4+ T Cells in Anti-Tumor Immune Responses. *Immunol Rev* (2008) 222:129–44. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-065X.2008.00616.x
31. Somasundaram R, Connelly T, Choi R, Choi H, Samarkina A, Li L, et al. Tumor-Infiltrating Mast Cells are Associated With Resistance to Anti-PD-1 Therapy. *Nat Commun* (2021) 12(1):346. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-20600-7

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers in Immunology

REVIEW
published: 14 December 2021
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.797880

Function and Molecular Mechanism of the DNA Damage Response in Immunity and Cancer Immunotherapy

Zu Ye[1†], Yin Shi[2,3†], Susan P. Lees-Miller[4] and John A. Tainer[1*]*

[1] Department of Molecular and Cellular Oncology, and Department of Cancer Biology, The University of Texas MD Anderson Cancer Center, Houston, TX, United States, [2] Department of Immunology, Zhejiang University School of Medicine, Hangzhou, China, [3] Division of Pediatrics, The University of Texas MD Anderson Cancer Center, Houston, TX, United States, [4] Department of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, Robson DNA Science Centre, Charbonneau Cancer Institute, University of Calgary, Calgary, AB, Canada

The DNA damage response (DDR) is an organized network of multiple interwoven components evolved to repair damaged DNA and maintain genome fidelity. Conceptually the DDR includes damage sensors, transducer kinases, and effectors to maintain genomic stability and accurate transmission of genetic information. We have recently gained a substantially improved molecular and mechanistic understanding of how DDR components are interconnected to inflammatory and immune responses to stress. DDR shapes both innate and adaptive immune pathways: (i) in the context of innate immunity, DDR components mainly enhance cytosolic DNA sensing and its downstream STimulator of INterferon Genes (STING)-dependent signaling; (ii) in the context of adaptive immunity, the DDR is needed for the assembly and diversification of antigen receptor genes that is requisite for T and B lymphocyte development. Imbalances between DNA damage and repair impair tissue homeostasis and lead to replication and transcription stress, mutation accumulation, and even cell death. These impacts from DDR defects can then drive tumorigenesis, secretion of inflammatory cytokines, and aberrant immune responses. Yet, DDR deficiency or inhibition can also directly enhance innate immune responses. Furthermore, DDR defects plus the higher mutation load in tumor cells synergistically produce primarily tumor-specific neoantigens, which are powerfully targeted in cancer immunotherapy by employing immune checkpoint inhibitors to amplify immune responses. Thus, elucidating DDR-immune response interplay may provide critical connections for harnessing immunomodulatory effects plus targeted inhibition to improve efficacy of radiation and chemotherapies, of immune checkpoint blockade, and of combined therapeutic strategies.

Keywords: DNA repair, immune response, DNA damage, cGAS-STING, innate immunity, adaptive immunity, immunomodulatory, cancer therapy

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Carlos F. M. Menck, University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Kaiyuan Ni, Koch Institute for Integrative Cancer Research at MIT, United States
Daniela Fioretti, Italian National Research Council, Italy
Sandra Iurescia, Italian National Research Council, Italy
Stephan Gasser, Roche Innovation Center Zurich, Switzerland

***Correspondence:**
John A. Tainer
JTainer@mdanderson.org
Susan P. Lees-Miller
leesmill@ucalgary.ca

[†]These authors have contributed equally to this work

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Cancer Immunity and Immunotherapy, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *19 October 2021*
Accepted: *15 November 2021*
Published: *14 December 2021*

Citation:
Ye Z, Shi Y, Lees-Miller SP and Tainer JA (2021) Function and Molecular Mechanism of the DNA Damage Response in Immunity and Cancer Immunotherapy. Front. Immunol. 12:797880. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.797880

INTRODUCTION

Key cancer hallmarks critically include genomic instability, immune modulation, and altered DNA damage and other stress responses to favor overall cell survival (1, 2). Every day, tens of thousands of damaged DNA lesions occur in each human cell that could impact cell survival and genomic integrity (3). Importantly, the outcome of this DNA damage depends directly upon the nature and actions of the DNA damage response (DDR). Lesions become accurately or inaccurately repaired or left as unrepaired mutations depending upon the DDR. As a result, evolutionary selection ensures that the DDR is a carefully orchestrated response system consisting of multiple signaling pathways that largely maintain genomic stability and fidelity despite high levels of DNA damage (4, 5). Yet, comprehensive analyses of cancer genome databases reveal non-B DNA, mitochondrial dysfunction, and the activation of DNA repair/cell cycle pathways as major factors driving somatic mutation loads in cancer cells (2, 6). From a mechanistic standpoint, the positive correlations of these factors with mutations in cancer cells likely arise from increased reactive oxygen species (ROS), oncogenic replication and transcription stress, and the combination of resulting excessive DNA damage plus its escape from accurate repair.

In particular, DDR are activated by replication obstacles in proliferating cells that lead to replication stress: replication fork stalling, collapse or breakage, such as lesions from oxidation, deamination and alkylation, DNA breaks, protein-DNA cross-links, and non-B DNA structures including R-loops (RNA-DNA hybrids formed by replication-transcription conflicts) (7–9). DNA damage and activation of the DDR from endogenous replication stress are seen at pre- or early stages of oncogenesis, and adaptation to replication stress acts in tumor development (10). In breast-cancer susceptibility gene 2 (BRCA2)-deficient cancer cells, the inactivation of replicative stress response factors (e.g. poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase [PARP1] or ATM and Rad3-related [ATR] inhibition) triggers cyclic GMP-AMP synthase (cGAS)-STING-mediated innate immune responses (11, 12). Furthermore, inherent DNA repair defects in tumors may develop mutation-driven neoantigens that can cause the immune system to recognize the tumor cells as foreign while also increasing the amount of cytosolic DNA to trigger a cGAS-STING response. Thus, the DDR that largely protects against DNA damage in normal cells can often be defective or defeated in proliferating cancer cells with consequent impacts on immune responses. This finding implies a fundamental importance of DDR for cancer biology, for the elucidation of cancer vulnerabilities, and for optimal applications of immunotherapy.

The DDR machinery can conceptually be divided into at least six distinct DNA repair pathways responding to different types of DNA damage: (i) homologous recombination (HR), which repairs double-strand breaks (DSBs) using a homologous DNA template; (ii) non-homologous end joining (NHEJ), which repairs DSBs without a corresponding template; (iii) alternative end-joining (A-EJ), which repairs DSBs with insertion and deletion errors by employing micro-homology; (iv) nucleotide excision repair (NER), which repairs bulky DNA lesions globally or coupled to transcription; (v) mismatch repair (MMR), which repairs DNA single-strand breaks (SSBs) predominantly generated during DNA replication and recombination processes plus mismatches that escaped replication fidelity; and (vi) base excision repair (BER), which removes bases damaged by oxidation, alkylation, deamination, and methylation to avoid replication and transcription blocks and errors (4, 13–15).

The various DDR pathways share similarities in how they respond to the stress of damaged DNA, whereby a damage sensor that can also be a repair effector [e.g., RPA, MUTY, PARP1, Ku70/80, MRE11-RAD50-NBS1 (MRN) complex] recognizes specific DNA damage types (single-stranded DNA, base mismatches, SSBs, and DSBs) before recruiting and activating downstream transducer kinases (such as ATM, ATR, DNA-PKcs), which in turn transduce the signal to effector proteins (such as MRN, CHK1, EXO5, p53, RAD51, and BRCA1/2). The ensuing complexes ultimately orchestrate repair by employing damage removal and sequence replacement by handoffs or dynamic machinery that have evolved to avoid the release of toxic and mutagenic DNA intermediates (15, 16). Thus, the DDR is an ancient and evolutionarily conserved mechanism that is essential for genome stability and cell survival (17, 18).

As the major stress response system essential for surviving infection, the immune response is an evolved network of proteins and complexes that respond to invading pathogens and their associated toxins. Importantly, DDR defects can lead to imbalance between DNA damage and repair, impairing tissue homeostasis and leading to replication and transcription stress, mutation accumulation or outright cell death: this imbalance can drive tumorigenesis as well as secretion of inflammatory cytokines, and aberrant immune responses (19–23). All organisms possess mechanisms to detect and eliminate foreign pathogens *via* the innate immune system. Additionally, higher vertebrates employ a sophisticated adaptive immune system that includes antibodies as well as B and T lymphocytes with virtually limitless repertoires of receptors that mediate neutralization of foreign pathogens and removal malignant cells (24–26). To stimulate strong anti-tumor immune responses, cancer immunotherapy typically employs immune checkpoint inhibitors for the PD-1/PD-L1 and CTLA-4 pathways to amplify immune system responses and also to harnesses responses to neoantigens that are primarily tumor-specific antigens resulting from the higher mutation load in tumor cells (27–29). The validity of the PD-1/PD-L1 approach requires the functional MHC class I complex, which itself is often deleted during tumor evolution to escape immune regulation (30).

For clarity this review is divided into five overall sections: 1) Introduction, 2) DDR in innate immunity, 3) DDR in adaptive immunity, 4) DDR inhibition in antitumor immunity, and 5) Summary and prospects. Within these sections and their subsections, we furthermore consider how these critical and seemingly distinct DDR and immune stress responses are

intertwined and where defining their interconnections may enable novel insights into etiology and advanced molecular-based treatment of cancer and other human diseases.

DDR IN INNATE IMMUNITY

Innate immunity is the first immunological defense system against pathogens. Activation of the innate immune response relies on Pattern Recognition Receptors (PRRs). These PRRs detect Damage-Associated Molecular Patterns (DAMPs) or Pathogen-Associated Molecular Patterns (PAMPs) to initiate a signaling cascade resulting in production of interferons (IFNs), cytokines and chemokines (24, 26, 31). Importantly, non-self nucleic acids are the most well-characterized stimuli for the innate immune response (32, 33); furthermore, endogenous cytosolic DNA released from the nucleus or mitochondria stimulates the innate immune system.

DNA damage caused by genotoxic stresses or DNA damage stimulus (e.g., cytotoxic chemotherapy and radiation) can create cytosolic chromosomal fragments that may be recognized by cGAS, a cytosolic DNA sensor. Cytosolic exposure of chromosomal DNA by micronuclei rupture, breakage of chromatin bridges, or disintegration of micronuclei-like cytosolic chromatin fragments activates cGAS (34). Once bound to cytosolic DNA, activated cGAS can form dimers and multimer assemblies that undergo liquid–liquid phase separation to form biomolecular condensates that amplify cGAS activation (35). Activated cGAS produces 2′-3′cGAMP (cGAMP) as a second messenger to function in both the host cell and adjacent cells *via* secretion or by passage through gap junctions, which contributes to the bystander response to radiotherapy in non-irradiated neighboring cells (36–40). In the presence of cGAMP, STING is relocated from the ER to Golgi, where it recruits and activates TANK-binding kinase (TBK1), that activates interferon regulatory factor 3 (IRF3) and NF-κB signaling (41). Activated IRF3 and NF-κB then induce transcription of innate immune response genes, including IFNs and cytokines (36, 37, 42).

Interestingly, cGAS is also found in the nucleus. Nuclear cGAS is inactivated by its acidic patch binding to nucleosome core particles, which prevents DNA binding, thus preventing autoreactivity (34). Moreover, nuclear cGAS is recruited to DNA damage sites by γH2AX, which promotes its interaction with Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 (PARP1) and impedes formation of PARP1-Timeless complex to thereby suppress HR but not NHEJ (43, 44).

Another important cytosolic DNA sensor is γ-interferon-inducible protein-16 (IFI16). Like cGAS, IFI16 can detect both self and non-self dsDNA to promote IRF3 and NF-κB -dependent interferon production *via* STING (26, 45).

Emerging data reveal that DNA repair pathways and cytosolic pathological DNA sensing pathways have overlapping effectors that recognize and respond to damaged nuclear DNA, cytosolic endogenous DNA, or foreign DNA (46). These observations provide compelling evidence for inextricable links between the DDR and innate immune responses (**Figure 1**).

DDR Deficiency or Inhibition Enhances Innate Immune Responses

Interference in DDR signaling elicits innate immune responses. One of the most well-studied examples is PARP inhibition. PARP inhibition generates cytosolic chromatin fragments and significantly potentiates cGAS-STING-dependent immune responses (11, 47–54). Similarly, DNA damage as a result of cytotoxic chemotherapy, ionizing radiation (IR), metabolism, and deficiency of other DDR elements (including BRCA2, ATM, CHK1, RPA, RAD51, TREX1 and FANCD2), also leads to increased IFN signaling–mediated immune responses (11, 19, 55–61).

The RecQ–like BLM helicase partners with EXO5 and EEPD1 nucleases for stalled DNA replication restart and maintenance of genome integrity (62, 63). BLM deficiency in Bloom syndrome (BS) causes increased expression of inflammatory genes through the cGAS–STING–IRF3 pathway, suggesting it prevents unchecked inflammatory gene responses (64). ROS from radiation therapy or cell stress lead to cGAS-STING-mediated immune responses to cancer from DSBs as well as oxidative adducts that must be removed by DNA glycosylases, such as endonuclease VIII (Nei)-like proteins (NEIL) and oxoguanine DNA glycosylase (OGG1) (65–67). Furthermore, high levels of ROS that are not efficiently reduced by superoxide dismutases and catalase can leave unrepaired 8-hydroxyguanosine (8-OHG) (68, 69). 8-OHG stabilizes DNA against degradation by the cytosolic DNA exonuclease TREX1, leading to accumulated cytosolic DNA and increased cGAS activation (70). This ROS effect can be amplified by vicious cycles of oxidative damage and iron release from ROS-sensitive 4Fe-4S co-factors in multiple replication and repair proteins (62, 71–73).

Metabolism and innate immunity converge at the mitochondria, which can orchestrate innate immune signaling pathways in different cancer-relevant metabolic scenarios including a link to PARylation and cell death (74, 75). Metabolic cues including nucleotide imbalance can stimulate the release of mtDNA from mitochondria that drives an interferon response with MRE11 playing a leading role (76). The fundamental importance of DNA breaks in promoting such immune responses is evidenced by the observation that mtDNA breaks synergize with nuclear DNA damage to mount a robust cellular immune response (77).

In general, unresolved DNA damage can act as a mediator linking the DDR and immune recognition, and this can involve the formation of micronuclei as an initiating event in a cascade promoting genomic instability and innate immune responses (78, 79). Moreover, genome instability and imperfect cell cycle checkpoints in tumor cells enhance formation of micronuclei, making them more susceptible to targeting of the innate immune response (5, 22, 79). DNA damage responses occur in minutes to hours. Yet, there is a delayed onset of days for inflammatory cytokines that modify tumor microenvironment by immune cell recruitment as critical for local and systemic (abscopal) tumor responses to radiotherapy.

DNA-PK in Innate Immune Response

DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-PK) is a trimeric nuclear complex that functions as a central integrator of the DSB repair

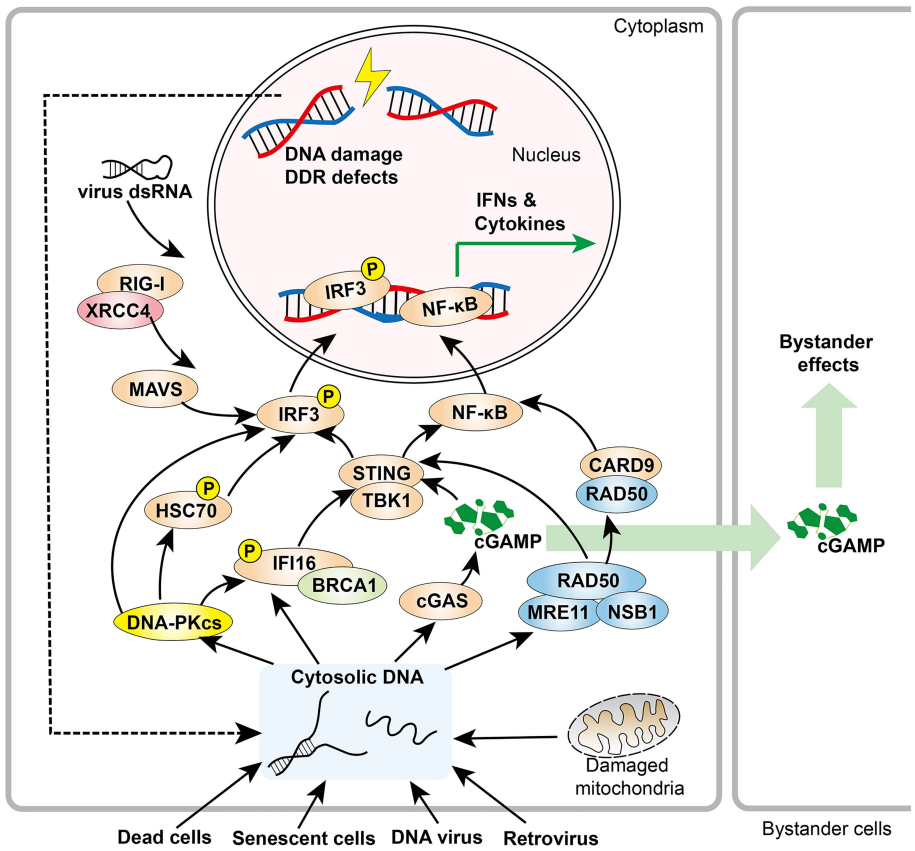


FIGURE 1 | Overview of DDR components in innate immune responses. DDR factors, including DNA-PK and MRE11, promote cytosolic DNA sensing signaling pathways. When activated by cytosolic DNA, cGAS produces cGAMP, a soluble second messenger that initiates STING-IRF3 signaling both within the host cell and adjacent cells. In addition, RAD50 associates with CARD9, leading to NF-κB activation and downstream cytokine production. XRCC4 interacts with RIG-I, which promotes the RIG-I-MAVS-IRF3 pathway.

system. The protein complex consists of a large catalytic subunit, DNA-PKcs, and the Ku70/80 heterodimer (Ku70/80) which recognizes DSB ends (80). DNA-PKcs is a Ser/Thr protein kinase and the largest member of the phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3K)-related kinase (PIKK) family (81). Once activated by Ku70/80, DNA-PK undergoes autophosphorylation and is then positioned to phosphorylate other repair effectors and promote a synaptic complex for ligation of two dsDNA ends (80, 82–86). In recent decades, emerging evidence revealed that DNA-PK is a critical component of innate immunity against multiple viruses, including human immunodeficiency virus (HIV), Herpes Simplex Virus 1 (HSV-1), alphavirus M1, and vaccinia virus (87–92). As such, DNA-PK is a key DNA sensor that modulates innate immunity through several critical components of innate immune pathways.

In STING-dependent DNA sensing pathways, cGAS, IFI16, and IRF3 are substrates for DNA-PK (89, 93, 94). However, the role of DNA-PK within the cGAS-STING pathway remains controversial. One recent study reported that DNA-PK directly phosphorylates cGAS to suppress its enzymatic activity and thus attenuate innate immune responses (93). To this end, DNA-PKcs deficiency caused by missense mutations in its coding gene, *PRKDC*, leads to an increased inflammatory response in both human and mouse cells (93). In contrast, a pioneering study showed that DNA-PK interacts with and phosphorylates IRF-3, thus promoting its nuclear translocation (94). In a systematic profiling study, DNA-PKcs directly phosphorylated the DNA sensor IFI16 and promoted IFI16-driven cytokine responses (89). Furthermore, regardless of its partner cGAS, STING can localize to the inner nuclear membrane in breast cancer tumor samples and promote cancer cell survival by resistance to DNA-damaging agents through interacting with DNA-PK (95). Therefore, further studies are warranted to better understand mechanisms governing DNA-PK substrate selection within the context of the innate immune response.

As described above, although a potentially suppressive role of DNA-PK on cGAS was reported which may be context dependent, most studies suggest that DNA-PK promotes a STING-dependent innate immune response (96–100). Mechanistically, the HEXIM1-DNA-PK-paraspeckle components-ribonucleoprotein complex (HDP-RNP), containing DNA-PK subunits and paraspeckle proteins, is required for foreign DNA sensing through the cGAS-STING pathway. The HDP-RNP interacts with cGAS, and when

stimulated by cytosolic DNA, the paraspeckle proteins from the complex are released to recruit STING and activate DNA-PK and IRF-3. Knockdown of HDP-RNP subunits including Ku70, the DNA binding subunit in DNA-PK, resulted in loss of IFN stimulatory DNA–mediated immune response (97). In addition, Ku70 was identified as a cytosolic DNA sensor that translocates to the cytoplasm to form a complex with STING and induce production of IFN-λ1 (98, 99).

Besides STING-dependent DNA sensing mechanisms, DNA-PK also acts as a DNA sensor to trigger a robust and broad antiviral response in a STING-independent DNA sensing pathway (SIDSP) in human cells, but not in laboratory mice (101), perhaps a reflection that DNA-PK levels in human cells are much higher than in mouse cells (102–104). A recently characterized DNA-PK partner is LINP1, a lncRNA that can recruit multiple DNA-PK assemblies and promote formation of phase condensates (105). As LINP1 is present in both cytoplasm and nucleus, it will be important to test its potential role in cytosolic immune activation.

Overall, DNA-PK is considered a cytosolic DNA sensor for both STING-dependent and -independent DNA sensing pathways. The extent to which the role of DNA-PKcs in the innate immune response is distinct from its well-characterized nuclear functions in NHEJ is under active investigation.

MRN Complex in Innate Immunity

MRN, a core orchestrator that senses DSB damage and activates DNA repair cascades, is required to maintain genome integrity (13). In recent years, the MRN complex, which acts in DSB sensing, stabilization, signaling, and effector scaffolding (106), has furthermore been found to localize to viral replication sites and trigger innate immune responses (107–109).

An exemplary MRN role in regulating innate immunity comes from the meiotic recombination 11 homolog A (MRE11) nuclease subunit, which recognizes and processes DSB DNA ends as a part of HR repair, replication fork processing, and telomere length maintenance (110, 111). MRE11 has both endonuclease and exonuclease activities that, together, initiate HR repair (112). Furthermore, MRE11 functions as a key cytosolic DNA sensor in recognition of a broad spectrum of dsDNA and activates STING trafficking and type I IFN production in various cell types (108).

An intriguing observation is that nuclease activity is not required for the cytosolic DNA-sensing function of MRE11, which reinforces the notion that besides their nucleotide processing activity DDR nucleases also function to recognize and sculpt specific DNA structures (113–116). In fact, the nuclease-inactive mutant form of MRE11 triggers an even higher immune response than the wild-type form. Therefore, MRE11 may act as a regulatory switch within the STING-dependent immune response, initially functioning as a DNA sensor to activate STING-mediated signaling, then subsequently working as a nuclease to suppress excessive immune responses (108). Obviously, further studies are required to better elucidate the pro- and anti-immune–modulating mechanisms of MRE11 in STING-dependent signaling. Nevertheless, these data suggest that STING-mediated signaling may be activated by one of the existing MRE11 inhibitors (112, 117). It will also be interesting to see if the adaptor regulator GRB2 complex with MRE11, which promotes HR and suppresses A-EJ in the nucleus, plays a role in STING-mediated signaling (118). Intriguingly, multiple GRB2 molecules can also bind to Linker of Activation of T cells (LAT) to mediate its oligomerization, which is important for T-cell signaling under limiting stimulating conditions. Furthermore, GRB2 promotes metabolic reprogramming to support T cell activation (119–121). These and other data support the notion that tight protein and DNA binding plus conformational sculpting can regulate activities and switch DNA repair pathways (122).

MRE11 mutations that result in loss of binding ability to Nijmegen breakage syndrome protein 1 (NBS1) induce type I IFN comparable to wild-type MRE11 (108). This finding suggests that NBS1 is not instrumental for sensing cytosolic DNA and provoking an immune response. This concept is consistent with the mechanistic role implied by the NBS1 structure and its MRE11 interface, to flexibly restrict DNA end processing and homologous recombination activities to the vicinity of DSBs (123). On the basis of prior data showing that NBS1 loss promotes cytosolic MRE11 distribution (124), we propose that a deficiency of NBS1 may enhance cytosolic DNA sensing by MRE11.

The third component of the MRN complex is the ATP-binding cassette-ATPase (RAD50). MRE11 nuclease activity is regulated by ATP-dependent RAD50 helical coiled-coil conformations that switch the MRE11-RAD50 complex between DNA tethering, ATM signaling, and strand resection (125, 126). RAD50 plays an important role in innate immunity *via* a STING-independent signaling pathway (109). RAD50 binds a proinflammatory signaling adaptor amino-terminal caspase-recruitment domain (CARD9) through its structurally defined zinc-hook region (127). Together with MRE11, RAD50 recognizes cytosolic DNA and interacts with CARD9, which leads to the recruitment of Bcl-10 to induce NF-κB activation and pro-inflammatory cytokine IL-1β generation (109).

Other DDR Factors in Innate Immunity

BRCA1, which together with the MRN complex plays a central role in HR DNA repair, interacts with IFI16 (128, 129). In herpesvirus-infected cells, BRCA1 is required for IFI16-mediated recognition of foreign DNAs, association with STING, and subsequent IFN-β production (128). Aside from DNA virus sensing, X-ray repair cross-complementing group 4 (XRCC4), a DNA ligase IV (LIG4)-associated protein essential for NHEJ (130–132), acts in an RNA-sensing pathway through interaction with retinoic acid-inducible gene I (RIG-I) (133). XRCC4 promotes oligomerization and ubiquitination of RIG-I, which results in enhancement of the RIG-I-MAVS-IRF3-type I IFN signaling cascade and subsequent suppression of RNA virus replication in host cells. Reciprocally, RIG-I competes with LIG4 to interact with XRCC4, and therefore it impedes XRCC4-dependent NHEJ cascades and hinders retrovirus integration into the host genome by suppressing the NHEJ pathway (133). This finding highlights the critical role of XRCC4 in defense against RNA viruses and in potentiating innate immune response.

DDR IN ADAPTIVE IMMUNITY

Unlike the innate immune system, characterized by rapid sensing and elimination of pathogens as first line of defense, the adaptive immune system provides broader and more accurate discrimination between self and non-self immunogens based on the process of positive and negative selection during lymphocyte development (25). A robust adaptive immune response to any pathogen or biological macromolecule seen for the first time takes weeks to mount. However, subsequent exposure to the same pathogen promotes a rapid "memory" response that is often magnitudes stronger than the response following the first exposure. In adaptive immunity, the DDR is essential for lymphocyte development by facilitating the assembly and diversification of antigen receptor genes (134, 135). Thus, DDR deficiencies are linked with immunological disorders, including autoimmune diseases, such as systemic sclerosis, pediatric systemic lupus erythematosus, and severe sepsis (136–139).

Ataxia-telangiectasia (A-T), a disorder arising from *ATM* germline mutations, was one of the first-identified disorders whereby immunodeficiency was associated with an aberrant DDR (140–142). Missense mutations of *PRKDC*, which encodes the catalytic subunit in DNA-PK, were also found in patients with the organ-specific autoimmunity phenotype (93, 143). In addition, autoantibodies directed against Ku 70/80 were detected in autoimmune patient sera (144, 145). Indeed, Ku was first identified *via* autoantibodies in sera from patients with the autoimmune disease polymyositis-scleroderma overlap syndrome (146).

Adaptive maturation of T and B lymphocytes is guided by the "blueprint" of different cell surface receptors. During the process of lymphocyte maturation, three highly regulated processes, including variable, diversity, and joining [V(D)J] recombination, class-switch recombination (CSR), and somatic hypermutation (SHM) together with negative and positive selection (147), lead to generation of a functional, genetically diverse, and non-autoreactive antigen receptor repertoire. Interestingly, these processes naturally generate DSBs and/or trigger a DDR in adaptive immunity (**Figure 2**) (136, 148). In this section, we review these pathways highlighting roles of important DNA repair factors.

DDR in V(D)J Recombination

V(D)J recombination occurs in G1 phase of naive, progenitor T and B lymphocytes, and enables rearrangement of gene segments at both immunoglobulin and T-cell receptor loci in a lineage specific and developmental stage specific manner (148, 149). V(D)J recombination is initiated by the recombinase activating gene (RAG) endonucleases RAG1 and RAG2, which is directed by RAG recognition sequences (recombination signal sequences [RSS]) (**Figure 2A**). The RAG complex creates a nick between the coding segment and the flanking RSS which leads to a DNA hairpin at the ends of the gene segment containing the coding regions (coding-ends) and a blunt-ended DSB at the end of the RSS, so called signal-ends. Alignment of coding regions, excision, and formation of hairpin-ended coding-ends and blunt-ended signal-ends takes place within the RAG1/2 complex, aided by HMGB1 (148, 149). RAG-mediated DSBs are processed by the NHEJ machinery to assemble genes encoding immunoglobulin, and heterodimeric B- and T-cell receptors (150–152). The rapid repair of RAG-mediated DSBs by NHEJ is essential for normal lymphocyte development. Failure to repair RAG-mediated DSBs in immature B cells leads to a DDR including ATM-mediated upregulation of NF-κB signaling (134, 153–157).

DNA-PKcs in complex with Artemis, a member of the metallo-β-lactamase protein family, is required for successful V(D)J recombination and lymphocyte development. DNA-PKcs interaction is required for Artemis endonuclease and exonuclease activities for the RAG-mediated hairpin-opening step in V(D)J recombination and for 5' and 3' overhang processing in NHEJ (158). The two coding-ends, each terminating with a DNA hairpin, are released from the RAG1/2 complex first. Prior to rejoining, the DNA hairpins are opened by the Artemis-DNA-PKcs complex, which cleaves 3' to the apex of the DNA hairpin. Artemis requires DNA-PKcs for its hairpin opening activity but how this occurs is still an open question (159, 160). Nevertheless, both the interaction of DNA-PKcs with Artemis, and DNA-PKcs phosphorylation are important for Artemis activation (161, 162).

Irrespective of the mechanism, DNA-PKcs protein and Artemis are both required for opening the coding-end hairpins, as the unopened hairpins accumulate in cells lacking either Artemis or DNA-PKcs (158). Indeed, mice, dogs and horses with mutations that compromise DNA-PKcs protein levels are characterized by radiation sensitivity (due to defects in NHEJ and DSB repair) as well as severe loss of T and B cells resulting in severe combined immunodeficiency (SCID) (163–165). Kinase-dead (KD) point mutation in the catalytic domain of DNA-PKcs blocks end-ligation without abolishing hairpin opening in knock-in mouse models (166). However, hairpin opening in the DNA-PKcs-KD mice requires ATM kinase activity (166). While pathogenic *PRKDC* mutation in humans is rare, six patients with SCID and DNA-PKcs mutation have been identified, five of whom share mutation of L3062R in the C-terminal FAT domain (85). Interestingly, DNA-PKcs with the L3062R mutation maintains full catalytic activity, but the mutation appears to hinder activation of the Artemis nuclease (167). In addition, one patient with two DNA-PKcs mutations that severely impair (but do not completely ablate) catalytic activity presented both with SCID and a severe neurologic deficit incompatible with life (168). Description of this patient has led to speculation that complete loss of DNA-PK in humans is not compatible with life, and may have a unique function in neuronal development. Deficiencies in Artemis are also associated with SCID with radiation sensitivity (RS-SCID) (169–171).

Once the coding end hairpins are opened, they can be acted upon by nucleases, and extended by error prone polymerases such as V(D)J specific terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase (TdT) and/or the more general NHEJ polymerases mu and lambda (148, 149, 172, 173). This processing of the coding-end creates additional diversity for antigen selectivity. Finally, the

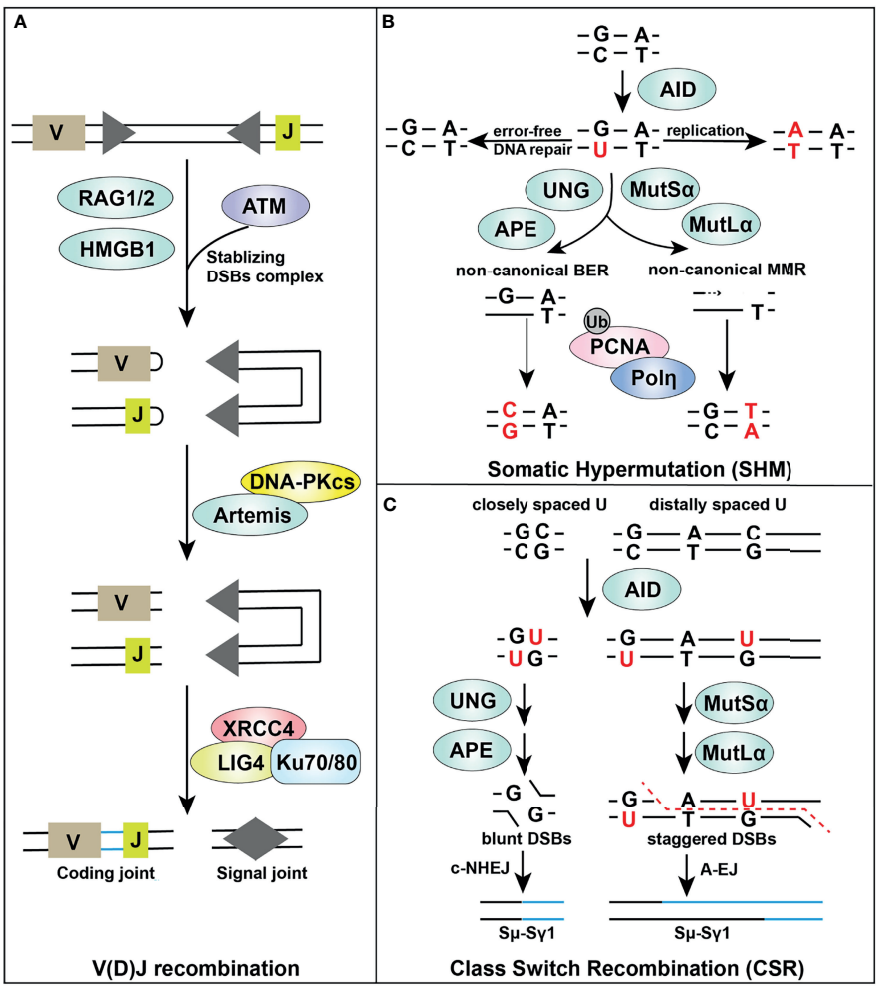


FIGURE 2 | Overview of DDR components in adaptive immune responses. Certain DDR signaling pathways, such as MMR, BER, NHEJ, and A-EJ, are required in V(D)J recombination **(A)**, SHM **(B)** and CSR **(C)** processes, supporting successful lymphocyte development.

processed coding-ends are ligated by the XLF-XRCC4-LIG4 complex in conjunction with Ku (174). The RSS signal ends are released after the coding-ends and directly ligated by the Ku-XLF-XRCC4-LIG4 complex (175–177). DNA-PKcs, but not Artemis, also plays a role in rejoining of signal ends (166, 178, 179).

Although NHEJ is required for both repairing DSBs produced by IR and those produced by the RAG endonuclease in V(D)J recombination, there are both similarities and differences between the two processes. IR introduces complex forms of DNA damage resulting in DSB ends with diverse sequences and overhanging ends, some of which will contain non-ligatable ends (180). Thus, after IR, NHEJ must be able to 1) respond to DSBs wherever they occur in the genome and 2) hold and tether the ends while they are processed before ligating them. The recently determined structures of NHEJ synaptic complexes reveal how NHEJ proteins can both tether and secure DSB ends while DNA-PKcs autophosphorylation provides a mechanism for handover to end processing enzymes and subsequent ligation by the XLF-XRCC4-LIG4 complex (82, 130, 181–184). In V(D)J recombination, defined DSBs with discrete coding-ends and signal-ends are generated and held within the RAG1/2 heterotetrameric complex (185, 186) before being released and opened by DNA-PKcs-Artemis (coding-ends) and ligated by Ku-XRCC4-LIG4 (coding-ends and signal-ends) (177, 185–187). After hairpin opening, coding ends are processed to include both additional antibody diversity (e.g. TdT) and generate ligatable ends. It will be interesting to determine how the NHEJ machinery interfaces with the RAG1/2 complex and the DNA-PK/Artemis hairpin opening complex.

While the role of Artemis in V(D)J recombination is clear, its role in NHEJ after IR is enigmatic (160). It may act to remove overhanging DNA ends, acting at ds-to-ssDNA transitions as a flap-endonuclease or by direct exonuclease activity and/or it may be required to open secondary structure elements formed by looping of ssDNA at the ends of DSBs. It is likely that Artemis is required for repairing only a subset of DSBs after IR, as Artemis-null cells are not as radiation sensitive as those lacking Ku, XRCC4, LIG4 or DNA-PKcs (148, 188–191).

Animals lacking DNA-PKcs, Artemis, Ku70 or Ku80 are viable but radiosensitive due to defects in NHEJ and immune-deficient due to defects in V(D)J recombination (192–195). For V(D)J recombination in mice lacking functional DNA-PKcs or Artemis, unopened coding-end DNA hairpins accumulate, producing a profound defect in coding joint formation (192, 193, 196). Signal joints are unaffected by loss of Artemis whereas mutation of DNA-PKcs has variable effects on signal joints (157, 175). In SCID horses signal ends are profoundly affected by DNA-PKcs mutation, while SCID dogs and mice have intermediate signal end rejoining, indicating species differences in V(D)J recombination at signal ends, possibly due to relative levels of DNA-PKcs and ATM (165). In contrast, in animals lacking Ku70 or Ku80, both coding and signal joins are affected (194, 195). Mice lacking XRCC4 or LIG4 are non-viable, with embryos undergoing neuronal apoptosis, while cells lacking XRCC4 or LIG4 are radiation sensitive and defective in coding and signal joints, consistent with a more severe V(D)J recombination defect (148, 188–190). Notably, deletion of Ku rescued the embryonic lethality, but not the V(D)J recombination defects in LIG4-null mice, likely through aberrant end-resection and the repair by the Alt-EJ pathway (197, 198).

Besides the DNA-PKcs-Artemis/Ku-XRCC4-LIG4 axis, the MRN-associated kinase ATM plays a critical role in lymphocyte development *via* direct or indirect involvement at various stages of development. Although many details are still unclear, ATM is required for stabilization of the RAG post-cleavage complex that releases the DNA ends to the NHEJ pathway (157, 199, 200). Inactivating somatic *ATM* mutations are associated with T- and B-cell lymphoma (201, 202); dysregulated V(D)J recombination results in translocations in ATM-deficient lymphocytes, potentially promoting tumorigenesis (203, 204). While XLF-deficient cells have significant V(D)J recombination, ATM kinase activity and its chromatin bound DDR factors (e.g., 53BP1 and H2AX), while dispensable for V(D)J recombination in otherwise wild type cells, become essential for chromosomal NHEJ during V(D)J recombination in XLF-deficient cells (205–207). Indirectly, ATM-related repression of GSK3β and cyclin D3 also plays an important role in thymocytes and pre-B cells (208, 209). DSBs generated by both V(D)J recombination and CSR induce ATM-dependent phosphorylation of GSK3β, which is a constitutively active kinase known to promote cell death (209, 210). The inactivation of GSK3β by DSB-initiated Ser^{389} phosphorylation protects B cells during V(D)J recombination and CSR that are required for antigen-specific IgG antibody responses following immunization. During T cell development, GSK3β phosphorylation created by V(D)J recombination also promotes survival of DN3 thymocytes undergoing TCRβ rearrangements, mimicking the results described in mice harboring deficiency in several key DDR factors, including ATM, NBS1 and H2AX (209, 211, 212).

DDR in CSR and SHM

The DDR is also essential for additional adaptive immune responses that occur after antigen exposure in germinal center B cells. V(D)J recombination-rearranged immunoglobulin (Ig) variable regions are further modified by the process of SHM, after which antibodies with highest affinity are selected. While in CSR, the constant regions of immunoglobulin genes are excised and rearranged to produce other isotypes (e.g. IgA and IgG) from the initially expressed IgM or IgD isotypes (213, 214) (**Figures 2B, C**). Both CSR and SHM are initiated by B cell-specific, activation-induced cytidine deaminase (AID), a member of the apolipoprotein B mRNA editing enzyme catalytic polypeptide like (APOBEC) family of deaminases, which converts cytosine to uracil on single-stranded DNA or RNA (215, 216). Various DDR pathways are then involved in both the generation of strand breaks and their repair.

During SHM, AID deaminates a particular trinucleotide sequence in ssDNA of transcriptionally active genes, leaving behind numerous uracil residues and producing predominantly nucleotide substitutions in rearranged V genes on the heavy- and light-chain loci, and switch (S) regions, which precede most C genes on the heavy chain locus (217, 218). The mutagenic outcome of uracil lesions can then be determined by one of the following DDR responses: (i) Uracil can act as a template for replication, resulting in a fixed C-T transition mutation; (ii) U-G mismatches can be recognized by the error-prone MMR machinery, in which the MutSα complex (MSH2-MSH6) detects the mismatch and recruits MutLα complex (MLH1-PMS2) to nick the DNA, followed by the recruitment of Polη (DNA polymerase η) to generate mutations (219, 220); (iii) Non-canonical BER initiated by uracil DNA glycosylase (UNG) can be used to recruit proliferating cell nuclear antigen (PCNA) at the lesions, and low-fidelity polymerases such as Polη, which can increase mutations during replication of common DNA fragile sites (221), then can be recruited by PCNA ubiquitination and utilized by both MMR and BER resulting in mutagenic repair (149, 222–224). The nick generated by the UNG-dependent BER pathway is particularly important for CSR, as UNG1 knock out largely abolishes CSR (225).

During CSR, DSBs are generated in the switch regions that are subsequently ligated by either the canonical NHEJ pathway or A-EJ pathway which involves XRCC1, MRE11, plus FEN1 (which threads and removes DNA flaps) and Pol theta for which there are inhibitors (114, 149, 226–230). Although many details of this important pathway remain to be determined, it has been suggested that UNG removes AID-incorporated uracil to create an abasic site which is then cleaved by apurinic/apyrimidic endonuclease (APE) to create an SSB. Two closely spaced SSBs on opposite DNA strands can create a DSB (213, 231, 232). Indeed, UNG inhibition sensitizes cells to high APOBEC3B deaminase and to floxuridine (5-FdU), which are toxic to tumor cells through incorporation of 5-FU into DNA (233, 234).

Much of what we have learned about CSR has come from disruption of DNA repair genes in mice leading to immunodeficiency characterized by the production of IgM (the first spliced constant region) but not IgA or IgG (products of CSR) (136). As reviewed recently by Zha and colleagues (191), the most dramatic defects (>90% reduction) in CSR have been

observed in mice lacking the tumor suppressor p53-binding protein (53BP1). In contrast, more modest defects (50-70% reduction) occur in animals lacking MDC1, H2AX, Ku, XRCC4, LIG4 and mice lacking DNA-PKcs, Artemis or ATM have only a minor defect (<10%) in CSR (191, 235–239). Yet, a recent report revealed that defects of 3'-flap endonuclease XPF-ERCC1 in B cells impairs A-EJ-mediated CSR by impeding joining of resected 3′ flap DSB ends (240). Since 53BP1 and Shieldin both block resection and promote NHEJ, loss of either would be expected to promote resection over NHEJ (241–245). However, even loss of LIG4, which abolishes NHEJ, decreases CSR by only 70% (236, 238). A major feature of CSR is removal of large regions of chromatin between the switch regions to be joined. 53BP1 plays a role in looping DNA at telomeres and is required for rejoining of distal joins in V(D)J recombination (246–248), suggesting that long-range conformational changes in DNA may be disrupted in 53BP1-deficient cells, possibly explaining the importance of 53BP1 in CSR (249, 250). Indeed, loss of components of the shieldin complex, which protects DSB ends to mediate 53BP1-dependent repair, also yield defects in CSR (242, 245, 250–252). Alternatively, 53BP1 also recruits PTIP, an evolutionarily conserved chromatin regulator that binds γH2AX, acts as a major effector of ATM and ATR signaling mechanisms, and is also implicated in CSR (253, 254).

Besides the direct usage of DDR pathways, there are several indirect links between DDR elements in CSR and SHM. For instance, targeting HR by RAD51 inhibitor reduces AID expression, hampering the repair of AID-initiated lesions (255). Interestingly, indirect links reach into RNA-binding proteins such as the autism-associated protein vigilin, which interacts with RAD51 and BRCA1, so its depletion impairs their recruitment to DSB sites (256).

DDR INHIBITION IN ANTITUMOR IMMUNITY

Emerging evidence supports the idea that DDR inhibition in tumor cells remodels the inflammatory microenvironment (10, 257). Impaired DDR typically enhances the tumor foreignness by increasing the number of tumor cell mutations/neoantigens (10, 258). When examined by CIBERSORT analysis through the TIMER2.0 web server (259, 260), the mRNA levels of many DDR factors, such as *RPA1*, *Ku70*, *Ku80*, *MRE11A*, *RAD50*, *NBS1*, *PRKDC*, *RAD51*, *PARG* and *XRCC4*, were negatively associated with cytotoxic CD8+ T cells infiltration levels across various cancer types (**Figure 3A**). Indeed, as exemplified in prostate adenocarcinoma, significant negative correlations between gene expression and cytotoxic T cell infiltration levels were found in 19 genes of the 22 DDR related genes we tested (**Figure 3A, B**). These findings suggest enhanced anticancer immunity in tumors with lower DDR factor expression and imply substantial potential benefits from DNA repair inhibitors. Thus, inhibitors of these DDR factors, such as poly(ADP-ribose) glycohydrolase (PARG) inhibitors that impact DNA break repair and replication fork restart, may be employed to activate the innate immune response (261).

Antitumor immune responses can be promoted and utilized to treat cancer *via* immune checkpoint blockade with use of agents such as PD-1/PD-L1 and CTLA-4 inhibitors (29, 262, 263). The DDR also offers attractive targets for inhibition (264, 265). Preclinical and clinical efficacy of DDR inhibition in cells with a defective DDR genetic background, are exemplified by the success of PARP inhibitors in *BRCA1/2*-mutated advanced cancers and of inhibitors to the PARG in cancer cells (261, 266, 267). Emerging evidence has progressively unveiled the involvement of the DDR in antitumor immunity by enhancing STING-dependent immune responses, further supporting the immune-modulatory role of DDR inhibition in anticancer immunity (**Figure 4**) (134, 135, 268, 269).

The most studied DDR inhibitors in anticancer immunotherapies are those directed against PARP (PARPi). In line with the usage of PARPi in DDR-deficient tumors (266), PARPi combined with immune checkpoint blockade, including PD-1/PD-L1 and CTLA-4, exerts remarkable efficacy in tumors with BRCA1/2 or ERCC1 mutations *via* STING-dependent immune responses and infiltration of cytotoxic T cells into tumor (50, 51, 54, 270). There are also findings suggesting that PARPi, with anti-PD-1 inhibitors, have strong therapeutic potential regardless of BRCA1/2 status (49, 271, 272), although the mechanisms involved remain unclear. Besides the STING-dependent pathways, PARPi also increased PD-L1 expression in breast cancer cell lines through inhibition of GSK3β (273), which provided the rationale for combining PARPi with PD-L1 or PD-1 immune checkpoint blockade, a strategy that has been tested in clinical trials (49, 271, 274).

Recently, many other inhibitors targeting DDR components have been developed and are in preclinical study. Recently, several of them, including inhibitors of DNA-PKcs, ATM, ATR, CHK1 and WEE1, have entered into clinical trials (275). Inhibitors of DNA-PKcs promote radiation sensitization through inhibition of NHEJ (276). Their importance in modulating the innate immune response have also been demonstrated. ATR inhibition can further increase cGAS-positive micronuclei and cytokine production in PARPi-treated cancer cells (12). Significantly, inhibition of DNA-PK with AZD7648 resulted in IFN-dependent inhibition of tumor growth following IR in immune competent mouse models, indicating that inhibition of DNA-PK in combination with radiotherapy could lead to durable immune-mediated tumor control in cancer patients (277).

Another important application of DDR in antitumor immunotherapy is the usage of the DDR status as biomarkers to select the patients who are targetable to immune checkpoint blockade. Currently, only a subset of patients respond to immune checkpoint blockade. Predictive biomarkers for reliable response could better guide therapeutic choices (104). As DNA repair deficiencies that promote genome instability are relatively common among tumors, mutational signatures and DDR biomarkers may identify features associated with response to immune-directed therapies. For instance, MMR

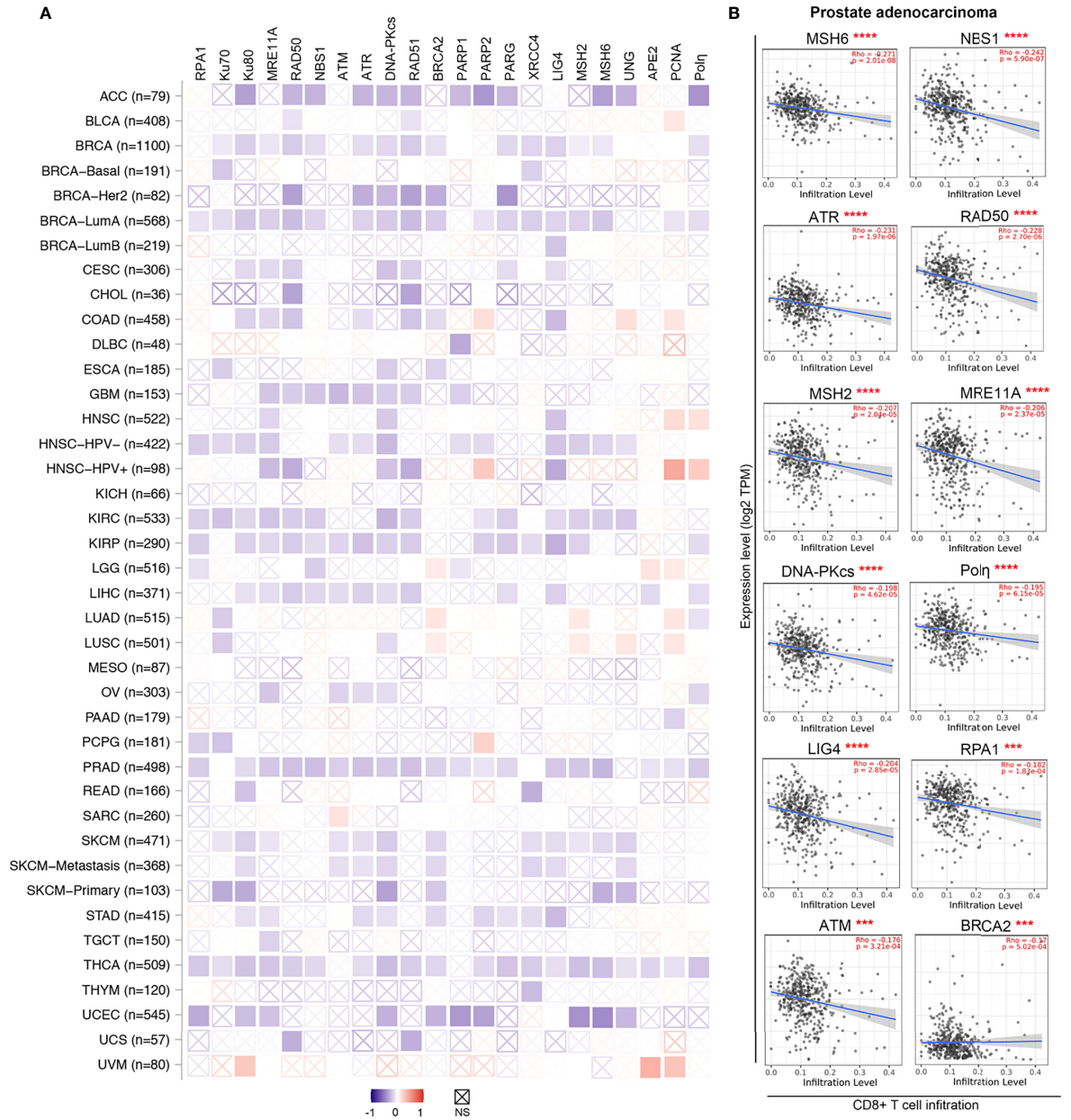


FIGURE 3 | DDR factors negatively associate with CD8+ T cells infiltration levels in diverse cancer types. **(A)** A heatmap based on the CIBRSORT method shows the purity-adjusted Spearman's rho of DDR factors with CD8+ T cells across various cancer types. The boxes with indicate non-significant p values (p>0.05). The figures was made using the TIMER2.0 web server based on CIBRSORT analysis (http://timer.cistrome.org/). **(B)** Detailed correlation between DDR factors and CD8+ T cells in prostate adenocarcinoma (PRAD) from panel **(A)** The purity-adjusted Spearman's rho and p value are labeled in red. ***p < 0.001; ****p < 0.00001.

status was reported to predict response to the PD-1 inhibitor pembrolizumab in a phase 2 study of 41 patients with progressive metastatic carcinoma (278, 279). Also, loss of BRCA1 and defects of MMR in tumors resulted in many somatic mutations, leading to continuous renewal of neoantigens, increased immune response gene expression, and enhancement of immune surveillance (20, 270, 278, 280). In non–small cell lung cancer, deleterious mutations in several DDR-related genes correlated with pembrolizumab clinical efficacy (281). A high mutation level causing a high load of tumor neoantigens suppresses immune evasion. Whereas aneuploidy of large chromosomal regions (arm and whole-chromosome), which cause somatic copy number alterations (SCNAs) and consequent protein imbalances, can weaken cytotoxic immune cell infiltration (282). Importantly, blockade of the immune system PD-1/PD-L1 inhibitory pathway can restore exhausted immune responses as an effective immunological strategy to overcome immune evasion by chronic imbalances and infections (283). For

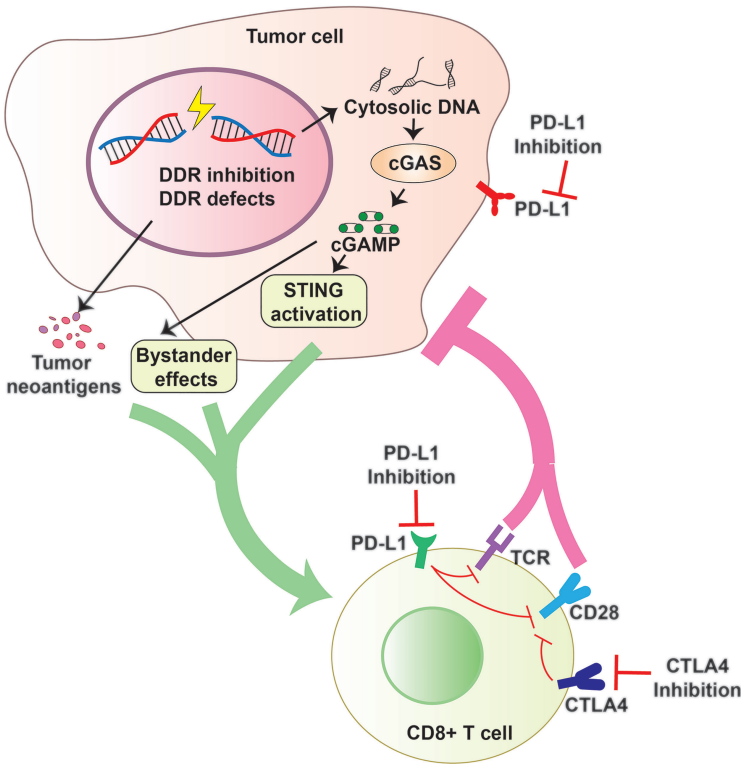


FIGURE 4 | DDR Inhibition and Antitumor Immunity. DDR Inhibition and DDR defects can increase cytosolic DNA that activates the cGAS to generate cGAMP and promote tumor neoantigen production. cGAMP can activate cell intrinsic STING pathway and spread the immunity to bystander cells. All these factors contribute to an inflammatory tumor microenvironment and promote the recruitment of cytotoxic CD8+ T cells and constrict cancer growth effectively. Combining DDR inhibition (such as PARP or PARG inhibition) with Immune checkpoint blockade (including PD-1/PD-L1 or CTLA4 blockade) may be a promising strategy with the potential to improve survival outcomes.

monoclonal antibodies used to block checkpoint molecules, such as PD-1 and PD-L1, to activate immune cells to kill tumor cells more effectively, it may be worth adding designed features such as metal ion binding sites to add to their capabilities or removing free cysteines to improve their stability (284–286).

SUMMARY AND PROSPECTS

The DDR shapes how the innate immune system responds to tumors, as well as how the adaptive immune system is recruited to sites of malignancy. Consequently, the interconnections of the DDR and the immune system, which maintain genomic fitness and pathogen protection, can be utilized to improve cancer therapeutic strategies (5, 135, 287–291). Yet, defining how the DDR impacts immune responses has remained challenging as immune activation can evidently be triggered by different types of DDR components including DNA damage sensors, transducers, and effectors (292).

Here, we assessed current molecular and mechanistic data showing how the DDR induces and impacts immune responses. At present, cancer immunotherapy is less widely used than surgery, chemotherapy, or radiation therapy. As only a subset of patients respond to immune checkpoint blockade, enhancements from defining and modulating the DDR along with reliable predictive biomarkers of response are needed to guide and improve therapeutic strategies. DNA repair deficiency is common among tumors, and emerging experimental and clinical evidence suggests that features of genomic instability are associated with response to immune-directed therapies. We propose that advancing all successful cancer therapies will benefit from elucidating key molecular and mechanistic relationships linking DDR, DNA damage outcomes, and immune responses. In fact, the efficacy of conventional chemotherapy and radiotherapy can depend in part upon induction of innate and adaptive immunity.

In innate immunity (**Figure 1**), MRN (along with its associated ATM and ATR kinases) and DNA-PK complex, which co-regulates DNA DSB repair, can serve as master cytosolic DNA sensors to initiate innate immune response. DNA-PKcs expression with validated immune biomarkers can guide patient selection for DNA-PKcs targeting strategies, DNA-damaging agents, and their combination with an immune-checkpoint blockade (293). Analogously, ATM inhibition induces tumor growth delay and overcomes tumor resistance to anti–PD-1 therapy (294). In addition, other DDR components interact with and promote cytosolic DNA sensing pathways or RIG-I–mediated RNA sensing signaling to trigger innate immune response. Whereas mice and other model systems

have proven to be of great value for testing these molecular mechanisms, it is critical to consider possible impacts from the far higher DNA-PKcs levels in human cells compared to laboratory mice (104).

Most immune-related DDR components and immune responses converge upon the STING-IFN signaling pathway, which plays a crucial role in cancer cell immune-surveillance. In adaptive immunity (**Figure 2**), DDR pathways (including MMR, BER, NHEJ, and A-EJ) are required for V(D)J recombination, CSR and SHM processes, which are critical to lymphocyte development. From a pathology standpoint, DDR modulates anticancer immunity *via* both innate and adaptive immunity, with the underlying molecular mechanisms being increasingly defined. Such knowledge is likely broadly applicable to human disease, including cancer, infectious disease and atherosclerotic disorders. For instance, SARS CoV-2 proteins, can hijack the human immune response to pathogens and the DNA damage repair system, thereby damaging both innate and adaptive immunity (295, 296). Furthermore, the results of targeting endonuclease V, a ROS response and structure-specific nuclease that cleaves DNA and RNA at inosines as a regulator of innate immune responses, suggests blocking such DDR-related epitranscriptomic modifications to ameliorate carotid atherosclerosis and ischemic stroke (297–299).

For advanced immunotherapeutic strategies, DDR defects plus the increased mutation load in tumor cells produce tumor-specific neoantigens. So chemical tools to alter the DDR in predetermined ways can leverage the full power of cancer immunotherapy. Importantly, advances in structural biology for combining atomic resolution structures with X-ray scattering and computation for solution conformations and assemblies are providing critical enabling methods to define and target dynamic complexes that can generally control mutation rates (66, 300–302). We propose here that the dynamic DNA-PK and MRN-activated ATM and ATR are potential master keys to unlock DDR and their immune system roles. As DNA-PKcs, ATM, and ATR inhibitors are already being evaluated in clinical trials as sensitizers of chemotherapy and radiotherapy, we suggest that these kinases may be both a predictive biomarkers and therapeutic targets for immunotherapy in future clinical trials.

To effectively use such master keys, it will be important to better define the molecular mechanisms orchestrating their activities in DDR and immune system outcomes and their potential as biomarkers for prognosis. We know that with molecular mechanistic knowledge, examination of DDR status can provide informed predictive biomarkers for patient selection and therapeutic approaches (135). Moreover, like immune checkpoint inhibitors, DDR inhibition strategies show great potential to improve cancer treatment efficacy by harnessing their immunomodulatory effects for radiation and chemotherapies, immune checkpoint blockade, and combined therapeutic strategies.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

ZY and YS contributed equally to write the original draft. JT and SL-M contributed equally to the conceptualization and revising. All authors listed have made direct and substantial contribution to this work, and approved the final manuscript.

FUNDING

Our research was supported by National Institutes of Health (NIH) grants (R01 CA200231; P01 CA092584; R35 CA220430; 1S10OD012304-01) and by Cancer Prevention Research Institute of Texas (CPRIT) grant (RP180813). JT's efforts are also supported by a Robert A. Welch Chemistry Chair. YS' efforts are supported by research grants from National Natural Science Foundation of China (Grant No. 31801161).

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We acknowledge useful discussions with members of our laboratories and with members of our program on PARPi and targeting the BRCA interactome (Junjie Chen, Katharina Schlacher, Constance Albarracin, and Banu Arun). We apologize for the many excellent papers not cited due to space limitations and for our focus on results with which we are most familiar for the exemplary work cited. We thank our colleagues Katheryn Meek, Patricia J. Gearhart, James J. Mancuso, Albino Bacolla, Chris Brosey, Natalie Y.L. Ngoi, Shengfeng Xu, and Shan Zha for valuable suggestions. We acknowledge Tamara Locke at Research Medical Library at the University of Texas MD Anderson Cancer Center for editorial assistance.

REFERENCES

1. Fouad YA, Aanei C. Revisiting the Hallmarks of Cancer. *Am J Cancer Res* (2017) 7:1016–36.
2. Bacolla A, Ye Z, Ahmed Z, Tainer JA. Cancer Mutational Burden is Shaped by G4 DNA, Replication Stress and Mitochondrial Dysfunction. *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* (2019) 147:47–61. doi: 10.1016/j.pbiomolbio.2019.03.004
3. Stratigopoulou M, van Dam TP, Guikema JEJ. Base Excision Repair in the Immune System: Small DNA Lesions With Big Consequences. *Front Immunol* (2020) 11:1084. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2020.01084
4. Jackson SP, Bartek J. The DNA-Damage Response in Human Biology and Disease. *Nature* (2009) 461:1071–8. doi: 10.1038/nature08467
5. Pilger D, Seymour LW, Jackson SP. Interfaces Between Cellular Responses to DNA Damage and Cancer Immunotherapy. *Genes Dev* (2021) 35:602–18. doi: 10.1101/gad.348314.121
6. Bacolla A, Tainer JA, Vasquez KM, Cooper DN. Translocation and Deletion Breakpoints in Cancer Genomes are Associated With Potential non-B DNA-Forming Sequences. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2016) 44:5673–88. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkw261
7. Zeman MK, Cimprich KA. Causes and Consequences of Replication Stress. *Nat Cell Biol* (2014) 16:2–9. doi: 10.1038/ncb2897
8. García-Muse T, Aguilera A. Transcription-Replication Conflicts: How They Occur and How They are Resolved. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2016) 17:553–63. doi: 10.1038/nrm.2016.88

9. Sollier J, Stork CT, García-Rubio ML, Paulsen RD, Aguilera A, Cimprich KA. Transcription-Coupled Nucleotide Excision Repair Factors Promote R-Loop-Induced Genome Instability. *Mol Cell* (2014) 56:777–85. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2014.10.020
10. Ragu S, Matos-Rodrigues G, Lopez BS, Replication Stress DNA. Damage, Inflammatory Cytokines and Innate Immune Response. *Genes (Basel)* (2020) 11(4):409. doi: 10.3390/genes11040409
11. Reisländer T, Lombardi EP, Groelly FJ, Miar A, Porru M, Di Vito S, et al. BRCA2 Abrogation Triggers Innate Immune Responses Potentiated by Treatment With PARP Inhibitors. *Nat Commun* (2019) 10:3143. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-11048-5
12. Schoonen PM, Kok YP, Wierenga E, Bakker B, Foijer F, Spierings DCJ, et al. Premature Mitotic Entry Induced by ATR Inhibition Potentiates Olaparib Inhibition-Mediated Genomic Instability, Inflammatory Signaling, and Cytotoxicity in BRCA2-Deficient Cancer Cells. *Mol Oncol* (2019) 13:2422–40. doi: 10.1002/1878-0261.12573
13. Syed A, Tainer JA. The MRE11-RAD50-NBS1 Complex Conducts the Orchestration of Damage Signaling and Outcomes to Stress in DNA Replication and Repair. *Annu Rev Biochem* (2018) 87:263–94. doi: 10.1146/annurev-biochem-062917-012415
14. Li Z, Pearlman AH, Hsieh P. DNA Mismatch Repair and the DNA Damage Response. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2016) 38:94–101. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2015.11.019
15. Ciccia A, Elledge SJ. The DNA Damage Response: Making it Safe to Play With Knives. *Mol Cell* (2010) 40:179–204. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2010.09.019
16. Hitomi K, Iwai S, Tainer JA. The Intricate Structural Chemistry of Base Excision Repair Machinery: Implications for DNA Damage Recognition, Removal, and Repair. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2007) 6:410–28. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2006.10.004
17. Arcas A, Fernández-Capetillo O, Cases I, Rojas AM. Emergence and Evolutionary Analysis of the Human DDR Network: Implications in Comparative Genomics and Downstream Analyses. *Mol Biol Evol* (2014) 31:940–61. doi: 10.1093/molbev/msu046
18. Aravind L, Walker DR, Koonin EV. Conserved Domains in DNA Repair Proteins and Evolution of Repair Systems. *Nucleic Acids Res* (1999) 27:1223–42. doi: 10.1093/nar/27.5.1223
19. Härtlova A, Erttmann SF, Raffi FA, Schmalz AM, Resch U, Anugula S, et al. DNA Damage Primes the Type I Interferon System *via* the Cytosolic DNA Sensor STING to Promote Anti-Microbial Innate Immunity. *Immunity* (2015) 42:332–43. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2015.01.012
20. Lu C, Guan J, Lu S, Jin Q, Rousseau B, Lu T, et al. DNA Sensing in Mismatch Repair-Deficient Tumor Cells Is Essential for Anti-Tumor Immunity. *Cancer Cell* (2021) 39:96–108.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.ccell.2020.11.006
21. Wayne J, Brooks T, Landras A, Massey AJ. Targeting DNA Damage Response Pathways to Activate the STING Innate Immune Signaling Pathway in Human Cancer Cells. *FEBS J* (2021) 288:4507–40. doi: 10.1111/febs.15747
22. Harding SM, Benci JL, Irianto J, Discher DE, Minn AJ, Greenberg RA. Mitotic Progression Following DNA Damage Enables Pattern Recognition Within Micronuclei. *Nature* (2017) 548:466–70. doi: 10.1038/nature23470
23. James CD, Das D, Bristol ML, Morgan IM. Activating the DNA Damage Response and Suppressing Innate Immunity: Human Papillomaviruses Walk the Line. *Pathogens* (2020) 9(6):467. doi: 10.3390/pathogens9060467
24. Brodin P, Davis MM. Human Immune System Variation. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2017) 17:21–9. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.125
25. Bonilla FA, Oettgen HC. Adaptive Immunity. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* (2010) 125:S33–40. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2009.09.017
26. Carty M, Guy C, Bowie AG. Detection of Viral Infections by Innate Immunity. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2021) 183:114316. doi: 10.1016/j.bcp.2020.114316
27. Zhang Z, Lu M, Qin Y, Gao W, Tao L, Su W, et al. Neoantigen: A New Breakthrough in Tumor Immunotherapy. *Front Immunol* (2021) 12:672356. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.672356
28. Gubin MM, Zhang X, Schuster H, Caron E, Ward JP, Noguchi T, et al. Checkpoint Blockade Cancer Immunotherapy Targets Tumour-Specific Mutant Antigens. *Nature* (2014) 515:577–81. doi: 10.1038/nature13988
29. Sharma P, Allison JP. The Future of Immune Checkpoint Therapy. *Science* (2015) 348:56–61. doi: 10.1126/science.aaa8172
30. Dhatchinamoorthy K, Colbert JD, Rock KL. Cancer Immune Evasion Through Loss of MHC Class I Antigen Presentation. *Front Immunol* (2021) 12:636568. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.636568
31. Li D, Wu M. Pattern Recognition Receptors in Health and Diseases. *Signal Transduct Target Ther* (2021) 6(1):291. doi: 10.1038/s41392-021-00687-0
32. Shen YJ, Le Bert N, Chitre AA, Koo CX, Nga XH, Ho SS, et al. Genome-Derived Cytosolic DNA Mediates Type I Interferon-Dependent Rejection of B Cell Lymphoma Cells. *Cell Rep* (2015) 11:460–73. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2015.03.041
33. Gasser S, Orsulic S, Brown EJ, Raulet DH. The DNA Damage Pathway Regulates Innate Immune System Ligands of the NKG2D Receptor. *Nature* (2005) 436:1186–90. doi: 10.1038/nature03884
34. Wischnewski M, Ablasser A. Interplay of cGAS With Chromatin. *Trends Biochem Sci* (2021) 46:822–31. doi: 10.1016/j.tibs.2021.05.011
35. Hopfner KP, Hornung V. Molecular Mechanisms and Cellular Functions of cGAS-STING Signalling. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2020) 21:501–21. doi: 10.1038/s41580-020-0244-x
36. Cai X, Chiu YH, Chen ZJ. The cGAS-cGAMP-STING Pathway of Cytosolic DNA Sensing and Signaling. *Mol Cell* (2014) 54:289–96. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2014.03.040
37. Li T, Chen ZJ. The cGAS-cGAMP-STING Pathway Connects DNA Damage to Inflammation, Senescence, and Cancer. *J Exp Med* (2018) 215:1287–99. doi: 10.1084/jem.20180139
38. Zhou C, Chen X, Planells-Cases R, Chu J, Wang L, Cao L, et al. Transfer of cGAMP Into Bystander Cells *via* LRRC8 Volume-Regulated Anion Channels Augments STING-Mediated Interferon Responses and Anti-Viral Immunity. *Immunity* (2020) 52:767–781.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2020.03.016
39. Ablasser A, Schmid-Burgk JL, Hemmerling I, Horvath GL, Schmidt T, Latz E, et al. Cell Intrinsic Immunity Spreads to Bystander Cells *via* the Intercellular Transfer of cGAMP. *Nature* (2013) 503:530–4. doi: 10.1038/nature12640
40. Liu S, Cai X, Wu J, Cong Q, Chen X, Li T, et al. Phosphorylation of Innate Immune Adaptor Proteins MAVS, STING, and TRIF Induces IRF3 Activation. *Science* (2015) 347:aaa2630. doi: 10.1126/science.aaa2630
41. Cheng Z, Dai T, He X, Zhang Z, Xie F, Wang S, et al. The Interactions Between cGAS-STING Pathway and Pathogens. *Signal Transduct Target Ther* (2020) 5(1):91. doi: 10.1038/s41392-020-0198-7
42. Dhanwani R, Takahashi M, Sharma S. Cytosolic Sensing of Immuno-Stimulatory DNA, the Enemy Within. *Curr Opin Immunol* (2018) 50:82–7. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2017.11.004
43. Liu H, Zhang H, Wu X, Ma D, Wu J, Wang L, et al. Nuclear cGAS Suppresses DNA Repair and Promotes Tumorigenesis. *Nature* (2018) 563:131–6. doi: 10.1038/s41586-018-0629-6
44. Bai J, Liu F. Nuclear cGAS: Sequestration and Beyond. *Protein Cell* (2021). doi: 10.1007/s13238-021-00869-0
45. Unterholzner L, Keating SE, Baran M, Horan KA, Jensen SB, Sharma S, et al. IFI16 is an Innate Immune Sensor for Intracellular DNA. *Nat Immunol* (2010) 11:997–1004. doi: 10.1038/ni.1932
46. Meek K. An Antiviral DNA Response Without the STING? *Trends Immunol* (2020) 41:362–4. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2020.03.010
47. Ghosh R, Roy S, Franco S. PARP1 Depletion Induces RIG-I-Dependent Signaling in Human Cancer Cells. *PloS One* (2018) 13:e0194611. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0194611
48. Kim C, Wang XD, Yu Y. PARP1 Inhibitors Trigger Innate Immunity *via* PARP1 Trapping-Induced DNA Damage Response. *Elife* (2020) 9:e60637. doi: 10.7554/eLife.60637
49. Shen J, Zhao W, Ju Z, Wang L, Peng Y, Labrie M, et al. PARPi Triggers the STING-Dependent Immune Response and Enhances the Therapeutic Efficacy of Immune Checkpoint Blockade Independent of BRCAness. *Cancer Res* (2019) 79:311–9. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-18-1003
50. Ding L, Kim HJ, Wang Q, Kearns M, Jiang T, Ohlson CE, et al. PARP Inhibition Elicits STING-Dependent Antitumor Immunity in Brca1-Deficient Ovarian Cancer. *Cell Rep* (2018) 25:2972–2980.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2018.11.054
51. Chabanon RM, Muirhead G, Krastev DB, Adam J, Morel D, Garrido M, et al. PARP Inhibition Enhances Tumor Cell-Intrinsic Immunity in ERCC1-Deficient non-Small Cell Lung Cancer. *J Clin Invest* (2019) 129:1211–28. doi: 10.1172/JCI123319

52. Pantelidou C, Sonzogni O, De Oliveria Taveira M, Mehta AK, Kothari A, Wang D, et al. PARP Inhibitor Efficacy Depends on CD8(+) T-Cell Recruitment *via* Intratumoral STING Pathway Activation in BRCA-Deficient Models of Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *Cancer Discovery* (2019) 9:722–37. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-18-1218
53. McLaughlin LJ, Stojanovic L, Kogan AA, Rutherford JL, Choi EY, Yen RC, et al. Pharmacologic Induction of Innate Immune Signaling Directly Drives Homologous Recombination Deficiency. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2020) 117:17785–95. doi: 10.1073/pnas.2003499117
54. Sen T, Rodriguez BL, Chen L, Corte CMD, Morikawa N, Fujimoto J, et al. Targeting DNA Damage Response Promotes Antitumor Immunity Through STING-Mediated T-Cell Activation in Small Cell Lung Cancer. *Cancer Discovery* (2019) 9:646–61. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-18-1020
55. Dunphy G, Flannery SM, Almine JF, Connolly DJ, Paulus C, Jønsson KL, et al. Non-Canonical Activation of the DNA Sensing Adaptor STING by ATM and IFI16 Mediates NF-κb Signaling After Nuclear DNA Damage. *Mol Cell* (2018) 71:745–760.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2018.07.034
56. Wolf C, Rapp A, Berndt N, Staroske W, Schuster M, Dobrick-Mattheuer M, et al. RPA and Rad51 Constitute a Cell Intrinsic Mechanism to Protect the Cytosol From Self DNA. *Nat Commun* (2016) 7:11752. doi: 10.1038/ncomms11752
57. Brégnard C, Guerra J, Déjardin S, Passalacqua F, Benkirane M, Laguette N. Upregulated LINE-1 Activity in the Fanconi Anemia Cancer Susceptibility Syndrome Leads to Spontaneous Pro-Inflammatory Cytokine Production. *EBioMedicine* (2016) 8:184–94. doi: 10.1016/j.ebiom.2016.05.005
58. Moschella F, Torelli GF, Valentini M, Urbani F, Buccione C, Petrucci MT, et al. Cyclophosphamide Induces a Type I Interferon-Associated Sterile Inflammatory Response Signature in Cancer Patients' Blood Cells: Implications for Cancer Chemoimmunotherapy. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) 19:4249–61. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-12-3666
59. Weichselbaum RR, Ishwaran H, Yoon T, Nuyten DS, Baker SW, Khodarev N, et al. An Interferon-Related Gene Signature for DNA Damage Resistance is a Predictive Marker for Chemotherapy and Radiation for Breast Cancer. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2008) 105:18490–5. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0809242105
60. Sistigu A, Yamazaki T, Vacchelli E, Chaba K, Enot DP, Adam J, et al. Cancer Cell-Autonomous Contribution of Type I Interferon Signaling to the Efficacy of Chemotherapy. *Nat Med* (2014) 20:1301–9. doi: 10.1038/nm.3708
61. Yu Q, Katlinskaya YV, Carbone CJ, Zhao B, Katlinski KV, Zheng H, et al. DNA-Damage-Induced Type I Interferon Promotes Senescence and Inhibits Stem Cell Function. *Cell Rep* (2015) 11:785–97. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2015.03.069
62. Hambarde S, Tsai CL, Pandita RK, Bacolla A, Maitra A, Charaka V, et al. EXO5-DNA Structure and BLM Interactions Direct DNA Resection Critical for ATR-Dependent Replication Restart. *Mol Cell* (2021) 81:2989–3006.e9. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2021.05.027
63. Sun Y, Wang J, Ma Y, Li J, Sun X, Zhao X, et al. Radiation Induces NORAD Expression to Promote ESCC Radiotherapy Resistance *via* EEPD1/ATR/Chk1 Signalling and by Inhibiting pri-miR-199a1 Processing and the Exosomal Transfer of miR-199a-5p. *J Exp Clin Cancer Res* (2021) 40:306. doi: 10.1186/s13046-021-02084-5
64. Gratia M, Rodero MP, Conrad C, Bou Samra E, Maurin M, Rice GI, et al. Bloom Syndrome Protein Restrains Innate Immune Sensing of Micronuclei by cGAS. *J Exp Med* (2019) 216:1199–213. doi: 10.1084/jem.20181329
65. Storozynsky Q, Hitt MM. The Impact of Radiation-Induced DNA Damage on cGAS-STING-Mediated Immune Responses to Cancer. *Int J Mol Sci* (2020) 21(22):8877. doi: 10.3390/ijms21228877
66. Bacolla A, Sengupta S, Ye Z, Yang C, Mitra J, De-Paula RB, et al. Heritable Pattern of Oxidized DNA Base Repair Coincides With Pre-Targeting of Repair Complexes to Open Chromatin. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2021) 49:221–43. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkaa1120
67. Visnes T, Cázares-Körner A, Hao W, Wallner O, Masuyer G, Loseva O, et al. Small-Molecule Inhibitor of OGG1 Suppresses Proinflammatory Gene Expression and Inflammation. *Science* (2018) 362:834–9. doi: 10.1126/science.aar8048
68. Perry JJ, Shin DS, Getzoff ED, Tainer JA. The Structural Biochemistry of the Superoxide Dismutases. *Biochim Biophys Acta* (2010) 1804:245–62. doi: 10.1016/j.bbapap.2009.11.004
69. Putnam CD, Arvai AS, Bourne Y, Tainer JA. Active and Inhibited Human Catalase Structures: Ligand and NADPH Binding and Catalytic Mechanism. *J Mol Biol* (2000) 296:295–309. doi: 10.1006/jmbi.1999.3458
70. Schlee M, Hartmann G. Discriminating Self From non-Self in Nucleic Acid Sensing. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2016) 16:566–80. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.78
71. Fan L, Fuss JO, Cheng QJ, Arvai AS, Hammel M, Roberts VA, et al. XPD Helicase Structures and Activities: Insights Into the Cancer and Aging Phenotypes From XPD Mutations. *Cell* (2008) 133:789–800. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2008.04.030
72. Fuss JO, Tsai CL, Ishida JP, Tainer JA. Emerging Critical Roles of Fe-S Clusters in DNA Replication and Repair. *Biochim Biophys Acta* (2015) 1853:1253–71. doi: 10.1016/j.bbamcr.2015.01.018
73. Thayer MM, Ahern H, Xing D, Cunningham RP, Tainer JA. Novel DNA Binding Motifs in the DNA Repair Enzyme Endonuclease III Crystal Structure. *EMBO J* (1995) 14:4108–20. doi: 10.1002/j.1460-2075.1995.tb00083.x
74. Brosey CA, Ho C, Long WZ, Singh S, Burnett K, Hura GL, et al. Defining NADH-Driven Allostery Regulating Apoptosis-Inducing Factor. *Structure* (2016) 24:2067–79. doi: 10.1016/j.str.2016.09.012
75. Bahat A, MacVicar T, Langer T. Metabolism and Innate Immunity Meet at the Mitochondria. *Front Cell Dev Biol* (2021) 9:720490. doi: 10.3389/fcell.2021.720490
76. Luzwick JW, Boisvert RA, Roy S, Park S, Kunnimalaiyaan S, Goffart S, et al. MRE11-Dependent Instability in Mitochondrial DNA Fork Protection Activates cGAS Inflammation. *Sci Adv* (in press). doi: 10.1126/sciadv.abf9441
77. Tigano M, Vargas DC, Tremblay-Belzile S, Fu Y, Sfeir A. Nuclear Sensing of Breaks in Mitochondrial DNA Enhances Immune Surveillance. *Nature* (2021) 591:477–81. doi: 10.1038/s41586-021-03269-w
78. MacDonald KM, Benguerfi S, Harding SM. Alerting the Immune System to DNA Damage: Micronuclei as Mediators. *Essays Biochem* (2020) 64:753–64. doi: 10.1042/EBC20200016
79. Mackenzie KJ, Carroll P, Martin CA, Murina O, Fluteau A, Simpson DJ, et al. cGAS Surveillance of Micronuclei Links Genome Instability to Innate Immunity. *Nature* (2017) 548:461–5. doi: 10.1038/nature23449
80. Chen X, Xu X, Chen Y, Cheung JC, Wang H, Jiang J, et al. Structure of an Activated DNA-PK and its Implications for NHEJ. *Mol Cell* (2021) 81:801–810.e3. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2020.12.015
81. Hartley KO, Gell D, Smith GC, Zhang H, Divecha N, Connelly MA, et al. DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Catalytic Subunit: A Relative of Phosphatidylinositol 3-Kinase and the Ataxia Telangiectasia Gene Product. *Cell* (1995) 82:849–56. doi: 10.1016/0092-8674(95)90482-4
82. Chen S, Lee L, Naila T, Fishbain S, Wang A, Tomkinson AE, et al. Structural Basis of Long-Range to Short-Range Synaptic Transition in NHEJ. *Nature* (2021) 593:294–8. doi: 10.1038/s41586-021-03458-7
83. Hepburn M, Saltzberg DJ, Lee L, Fang S, Atkinson C, Strynadka NCJ, et al. The Active DNA-PK Holoenzyme Occupies a Tensed State in a Staggered Synaptic Complex. *Structure* (2021) 29:467–478.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.str.2020.12.006
84. Hammel M, Rosenberg DJ, Bierma J, Hura GL, Thapar R, Lees-Miller SP, et al. Visualizing Functional Dynamicity in the DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Holoenzyme DNA-PK Complex by Integrating SAXS With cryo-EM. *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* (2021) 163:74–86. doi: 10.1016/j.pbiomolbio.2020.09.003
85. Lees-Miller JP, Cobban A, Katsonis P, Bacolla A, Tsutakawa SE, Hammel M, et al. Uncovering DNA-PKcs Ancient Phylogeny, Unique Sequence Motifs and Insights for Human Disease. *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* (2021) 163:87–108. doi: 10.1016/j.pbiomolbio.2020.09.010
86. Hammel M, Yu Y, Mahaney BL, Cai B, Ye R, Phipps BM, et al. Ku and DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Dynamic Conformations and Assembly Regulate DNA Binding and the Initial non-Homologous End Joining Complex. *J Biol Chem* (2010) 285:1414–23. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M109.065615
87. Anisenko A, Kan M, Shadrina O, Brattseva A, Gottikh M. Phosphorylation Targets of DNA-PK and Their Role in HIV-1 Replication. *Cells* (2020) 9(8):1907. doi: 10.3390/cells9081907
88. Xiao X, Liang J, Huang C, Li K, Xing F, Zhu W, et al. DNA-PK Inhibition Synergizes With Oncolytic Virus M1 by Inhibiting Antiviral Response and Potentiating DNA Damage. *Nat Commun* (2018) 9:4342. doi: 10.1038/s41467-018-06771-4

89. Justice JL, Kennedy MA, Hutton JE, Liu D, Song B, Phelan B, et al. Systematic Profiling of Protein Complex Dynamics Reveals DNA-PK Phosphorylation of IFI16 En Route to Herpesvirus Immunity. *Sci Adv* (2021) 7(25):eabg6680. doi: 10.1126/sciadv.abg6680
90. Peters NE, Ferguson BJ, Mazzon M, Fahy AS, Krysztofinska E, Arribas-Bosacoma R, et al. A Mechanism for the Inhibition of DNA-PK-Mediated DNA Sensing by a Virus. *PloS Pathog* (2013) 9:e1003649. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1003649
91. Schwartz C, Rohr O, Wallet C. Targeting the DNA-PK Complex: Its Rationale Use in Cancer and HIV-1 Infection. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2019) 160:80–91. doi: 10.1016/j.bcp.2018.12.002
92. Frost JR, Olanubi O, Cheng SK, Soriano A, Crisostomo L, Lopez A, et al. The Interaction of Adenovirus E1A With the Mammalian Protein Ku70/XRCC6. *Virology* (2017) 500:11–21. doi: 10.1016/j.virol.2016.10.004
93. Sun X, Liu T, Zhao J, Xia H, Xie J, Guo Y, et al. DNA-PK Deficiency Potentiates cGAS-Mediated Antiviral Innate Immunity. *Nat Commun* (2020) 11:6182. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-19941-0
94. Karpova AY, Trost M, Murray JM, Cantley LC, Howley PM. Interferon Regulatory Factor-3 is an *In Vivo* Target of DNA-Pk. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2002) 99:2818–23. doi: 10.1073/pnas.052713899
95. Cheradame L, Guerrera IC, Gaston J, Schmitt A, Jung V, Goudin N, et al. STING Protects Breast Cancer Cells From Intrinsic and Genotoxic-Induced DNA Instability *via* a non-Canonical, Cell-Autonomous Pathway. *Oncogene* (2021). doi: 10.1038/s41388-021-02037-4
96. Ferguson BJ, Mansur DS, Peters NE, Ren H, Smith GL. DNA-PK is a DNA Sensor for IRF-3-Dependent Innate Immunity. *Elife* (2012) 1:e00047. doi: 10.7554/eLife.00047
97. Morchikh M, Cribier A, Raffel R, Amraoui S, Cau J, Severac D, et al. HEXIM1 and NEAT1 Long Non-Coding RNA Form a Multi-Subunit Complex That Regulates DNA-Mediated Innate Immune Response. *Mol Cell* (2017) 67:387–399.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2017.06.020
98. Sui H, Zhou M, Imamichi H, Jiao X, Sherman BT, Lane HC, et al. STING is an Essential Mediator of the Ku70-Mediated Production of IFN-λ1 in Response to Exogenous DNA. *Sci Signal* (2017) 10(488):eaah5054. doi: 10.1126/scisignal.aah5054
99. Zhang X, Brann TW, Zhou M, Yang J, Oguariri RM, Lidie KB, et al. Cutting Edge: Ku70 is a Novel Cytosolic DNA Sensor That Induces Type III Rather Than Type I IFN. *J Immunol* (2011) 186:4541–5. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1003389
100. Scutts SR, Ember SW, Ren H, Ye C, Lovejoy CA, Mazzon M, et al. DNA-PK Is Targeted by Multiple Vaccinia Virus Proteins to Inhibit DNA Sensing. *Cell Rep* (2018) 25:1953–1965.e4. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2018.10.034
101. Burleigh K, Maltbaek JH, Cambier S, Green R, Gale MJr., James RC, et al. Human DNA-PK Activates a STING-Independent DNA Sensing Pathway. *Sci Immunol* (2020) 5(43):eaba4219. doi: 10.1126/sciimmunol.aba4219
102. Bañuelos CA, Banáth JP, MacPhail SH, Zhao J, Eaves CA, O'Connor MD, et al. Mouse But Not Human Embryonic Stem Cells are Deficient in Rejoining of Ionizing Radiation-Induced DNA Double-Strand Breaks. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2008) 7:1471–83. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2008.05.005
103. Daza P, Reichenberger S, Göttlich B, Hagmann M, Feldmann E, Pfeiffer P. Mechanisms of Nonhomologous DNA End-Joining in Frogs, Mice and Men. *Biol Chem* (1996) 377:775–86. doi: 10.1515/bchm3.1996.377.12.775
104. Finnie NJ, Gottlieb TM, Blunt T, Jeggo PA, Jackson SP. DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Activity is Absent in Xrs-6 Cells: Implications for Site-Specific Recombination and DNA Double-Strand Break Repair. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (1995) 92:320–4. doi: 10.1073/pnas.92.1.320
105. Thapar R, Wang JL, Hammel M, Ye R, Liang K, Sun C, et al. Mechanism of Efficient Double-Strand Break Repair by a Long non-Coding RNA. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2020) 48:10953–72. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkaa784
106. Williams RS, Williams JS, Tainer JA. Mre11-Rad50-Nbs1 is a Keystone Complex Connecting DNA Repair Machinery, Double-Strand Break Signaling, and the Chromatin Template. *Biochem Cell Biol* (2007) 85:509–20. doi: 10.1139/O07-069
107. Mariggiò G, Koch S, Zhang G, Weidner-Glunde M, Rückert J, Kati S, et al. Kaposi Sarcoma Herpesvirus (KSHV) Latency-Associated Nuclear Antigen (LANA) Recruits Components of the MRN (Mre11-Rad50-NBS1) Repair Complex to Modulate an Innate Immune Signaling Pathway and Viral Latency. *PloS Pathog* (2017) 13:e1006335. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1006335
108. Kondo T, Kobayashi J, Saitoh T, Maruyama K, Ishii KJ, Barber GN, et al. DNA Damage Sensor MRE11 Recognizes Cytosolic Double-Stranded DNA and Induces Type I Interferon by Regulating STING Trafficking. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2013) 110:2969–74. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1222694110
109. Roth S, Rottach A, Lotz-Havla AS, Laux V, Muschaweckh A, Gersting SW, et al. Rad50-CARD9 Interactions Link Cytosolic DNA Sensing to IL-1β Production. *Nat Immunol* (2014) 15:538–45. doi: 10.1038/ni.2888
110. Käshammer L, Saathoff JH, Lammens K, Gut F, Bartho J, Alt A, et al. Mechanism of DNA End Sensing and Processing by the Mre11-Rad50 Complex. *Mol Cell* (2019) 76:382–394.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2019.07.035
111. Williams RS, Moncalian G, Williams JS, Yamada Y, Limbo O, Shin DS, et al. Mre11 Dimers Coordinate DNA End Bridging and Nuclease Processing in Double-Strand-Break Repair. *Cell* (2008) 135:97–109. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2008.08.017
112. Shibata A, Moiani D, Arvai AS, Perry J, Harding SM, Genois MM, et al. DNA Double-Strand Break Repair Pathway Choice is Directed by Distinct MRE11 Nuclease Activities. *Mol Cell* (2014) 53:7–18. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2013.11.003
113. Tsutakawa SE, Sarker AH, Ng C, Arvai AS, Shin DS, Shih B, et al. Human XPG Nuclease Structure, Assembly, and Activities With Insights for Neurodegeneration and Cancer From Pathogenic Mutations. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2020) 117:14127–38. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1921311117
114. Tsutakawa SE, Thompson MJ, Arvai AS, Neil AJ, Shaw SJ, Algasaier SI, et al. Phosphate Steering by Flap Endonuclease 1 Promotes 5'-Flap Specificity and Incision to Prevent Genome Instability. *Nat Commun* (2017) 8:15855. doi: 10.1038/ncomms15855
115. Trego KS, Chernikova SB, Davalos AR, Perry JJ, Finger LD, Ng C, et al. The DNA Repair Endonuclease XPG Interacts Directly and Functionally With the WRN Helicase Defective in Werner Syndrome. *Cell Cycle* (2011) 10:1998–2007. doi: 10.4161/cc.10.12.15878
116. Perry JJ, Yannone SM, Holden LG, Hitomi C, Asaithamby A, Han S, et al. WRN Exonuclease Structure and Molecular Mechanism Imply an Editing Role in DNA End Processing. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2006) 13:414–22. doi: 10.1038/nsmb1088
117. Moiani D, Ronato DA, Brosey CA, Arvai AS, Syed A, Masson JY, et al. Targeting Allostery With Avatars to Design Inhibitors Assessed by Cell Activity: Dissecting MRE11 Endo- and Exonuclease Activities. *Methods Enzymol* (2018) 601:205–41. doi: 10.1016/bs.mie.2017.11.030
118. Ye Z, Xu S, Shi Y, Bacolla A, Syed A, Moiani D, et al. GRB2 Enforces Homology-Directed Repair Initiation by MRE11. *Sci Adv* (2021) 7(32):eabe9254. doi: 10.1126/sciadv.abe9254
119. Dinur-Schejter Y, Zaidman I, Mor-Shaked H, Stepensky P. The Clinical Aspect of Adaptor Molecules in T Cell Signaling: Lessons Learnt From Inborn Errors of Immunity. *Front Immunol* (2021) 12:701704. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.701704
120. Houtman JC, Yamaguchi H, Barda-Saad M, Braiman A, Bowden B, Appella E, et al. Oligomerization of Signaling Complexes by the Multipoint Binding of GRB2 to Both LAT and SOS1. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2006) 13:798–805. doi: 10.1038/nsmb1133
121. Prasad M, Brzostek J, Gautam N, Balyan R, Rybakin V, Gascoigne NRJ. Themis Regulates Metabolic Signaling and Effector Functions in CD4. *Cell Mol Immunol* (2021) 18:2249–61. doi: 10.1038/s41423-020-00578-4
122. Tubbs JL, Latypov V, Kanugula S, Butt A, Melikishvili M, Kraehenbuehl R, et al. Flipping of Alkylated DNA Damage Bridges Base and Nucleotide Excision Repair. *Nature* (2009) 459:808–13. doi: 10.1038/nature08076
123. Williams RS, Dodson GE, Limbo O, Yamada Y, Williams JS, Guenther G, et al. Nbs1 Flexibly Tethers Ctp1 and Mre11-Rad50 to Coordinate DNA Double-Strand Break Processing and Repair. *Cell* (2009) 139:87–99. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2009.07.033
124. Kobayashi J, Tauchi H, Sakamoto S, Nakamura A, Morishima K, Matsuura S, et al. NBS1 Localizes to Gamma-H2AX Foci Through Interaction With the FHA/BRCT Domain. *Curr Biol* (2002) 12:1846–51. doi: 10.1016/S0960-9822(02)01259-9
125. Deshpande RA, Williams GJ, Limbo O, Williams RS, Kuhnlein J, Lee JH, et al. ATP-Driven Rad50 Conformations Regulate DNA Tethering, End Resection, and ATM Checkpoint Signaling. *EMBO J* (2014) 33:482–500. doi: 10.1002/embj.201386100
126. Williams GJ, Williams RS, Williams JS, Moncalian G, Arvai AS, Limbo O, et al. ABC ATPase Signature Helices in Rad50 Link Nucleotide State to

Mre11 Interface for DNA Repair. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2011) 18:423–31. doi: 10.1038/nsmb.2038
127. Hopfner KP, Craig L, Moncalian G, Zinkel RA, Usui T, Owen BA, et al. The Rad50 Zinc-Hook is a Structure Joining Mre11 Complexes in DNA Recombination and Repair. *Nature* (2002) 418:562–6. doi: 10.1038/nature00922
128. Dutta D, Dutta S, Veettil MV, Roy A, Ansari MA, Iqbal J, et al. BRCA1 Regulates IFI16 Mediated Nuclear Innate Sensing of Herpes Viral DNA and Subsequent Induction of the Innate Inflammasome and Interferon-β Responses. *PloS Pathog* (2015) 11:e1005030. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1005030
129. Aglipay JA, Lee SW, Okada S, Fujiuchi N, Ohtsuka T, Kwak JC, et al. A Member of the Pyrin Family, IFI16, is a Novel BRCA1-Associated Protein Involved in the P53-Mediated Apoptosis Pathway. *Oncogene* (2003) 22:8931–8. doi: 10.1038/sj.onc.1207057
130. Hammel M, Tainer JA. X-Ray Scattering Reveals Disordered Linkers and Dynamic Interfaces in Complexes and Mechanisms for DNA Double-Strand Break Repair Impacting Cell and Cancer Biology. *Protein Sci* (2021) 30:1735–56. doi: 10.1002/pro.4133
131. Hammel M, Rey M, Yu Y, Mani RS, Classen S, Liu M, et al. XRCC4 Protein Interactions With XRCC4-Like Factor (XLF) Create an Extended Grooved Scaffold for DNA Ligation and Double Strand Break Repair. *J Biol Chem* (2011) 286:32638–50. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M111.272641
132. Hammel M, Yu Y, Fang S, Lees-Miller SP, Tainer JA. XLF Regulates Filament Architecture of the XRCC4·ligase IV Complex. *Structure* (2010) 18:1431–42. doi: 10.1016/j.str.2010.09.009
133. Guo G, Gao M, Gao X, Zhu B, Huang J, Tu X, et al. Reciprocal Regulation of RIG-I and XRCC4 Connects DNA Repair With RIG-I Immune Signaling. *Nat Commun* (2021) 12:2187. doi: 10.1038/s41467-021-22484-7
134. Bednarski JJ, Sleckman BP. At the Intersection of DNA Damage and Immune Responses. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2019) 19:231–42. doi: 10.1038/s41577-019-0135-6
135. Reisländer T, Groelly FJ, Tarsounas M. DNA Damage and Cancer Immunotherapy: A STING in the Tale. *Mol Cell* (2020) 80:21–8. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2020.07.026
136. O'Driscoll M, Jeggo P. Immunological Disorders and DNA Repair. *Mutat Res* (2002) 509:109–26. doi: 10.1016/S0027-5107(02)00221-X
137. Davies RC, Pettijohn K, Fike F, Wang J, Nahas SA, Tunuguntla R, et al. Defective DNA Double-Strand Break Repair in Pediatric Systemic Lupus Erythematosus. *Arthritis Rheum* (2012) 64:568–78. doi: 10.1002/art.33334
138. Figueiredo N, Chora A, Raquel H, Pejanovic N, Pereira P, Hartleben B, et al. Anthracyclines Induce DNA Damage Response-Mediated Protection Against Severe Sepsis. *Immunity* (2013) 39:874–84. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2013.08.039
139. Karakasilioti I, Kamileri I, Chatzinikolaou G, Kosteas T, Vergadi E, Robinson AR, et al. DNA Damage Triggers a Chronic Autoinflammatory Response, Leading to Fat Depletion in NER Progeria. *Cell Metab* (2013) 18:403–15. doi: 10.1016/j.cmet.2013.08.011
140. Taylor AM, Harnden DG, Arlett CF, Harcourt SA, Lehmann AR, Stevens S, et al. Ataxia Telangiectasia: A Human Mutation With Abnormal Radiation Sensitivity. *Nature* (1975) 258:427–9. doi: 10.1038/258427a0
141. Bridges BA. Some DNA-Repair-Deficient Human Syndromes and Their Implications for Human Health. *Proc R Soc Lond B Biol Sci* (1981) 212:263–78. doi: 10.1098/rspb.1981.0038
142. Shiloh Y. ATM and Related Protein Kinases: Safeguarding Genome Integrity. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2003) 3:155–68. doi: 10.1038/nrc1011
143. Mathieu AL, Verronese E, Rice GI, Fouyssac F, Bertrand Y, Picard C, et al. PRKDC Mutations Associated With Immunodeficiency, Granuloma, and Autoimmune Regulator-Dependent Autoimmunity. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* (2015) 135:1578–88.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2015.01.040
144. Cavazzana I, Ceribelli A, Quinzanini M, Scarsi M, Airò P, Cattaneo R, et al. Prevalence and Clinical Associations of Anti-Ku Antibodies in Systemic Autoimmune Diseases. *Lupus* (2008) 17:727–32. doi: 10.1177/0961203308089442
145. Schild-Poulter C, Su A, Shih A, Kelly OP, Fritzler MJ, Goldstein R, et al. Association of Autoantibodies With Ku and DNA Repair Proteins in Connective Tissue Diseases. *Rheumatol (Oxford)* (2008) 47:165–71. doi: 10.1093/rheumatology/kem338
146. Mimori T, Akizuki M, Yamagata H, Inada S, Yoshida S, Homma M. Characterization of a High Molecular Weight Acidic Nuclear Protein Recognized by Autoantibodies in Sera From Patients With Polymyositis-Scleroderma Overlap. *J Clin Invest* (1981) 68:611–20. doi: 10.1172/JCI110295
147. Brink R, Phan TG. Self-Reactive B Cells in the Germinal Center Reaction. *Annu Rev Immunol* (2018) 36:339–57. doi: 10.1146/annurev-immunol-051116-052510
148. Bassing CH, Swat W, Alt FW. The Mechanism and Regulation of Chromosomal V(D)J Recombination. *Cell* (2002) 109 Suppl:S45–55. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(02)00675-X
149. Chi X, Li Y, Qiu X. V(D)J Recombination, Somatic Hypermutation and Class Switch Recombination of Immunoglobulins: Mechanism and Regulation. *Immunology* (2020) 160:233–47. doi: 10.1111/imm.13176
150. Rooney S, Chaudhuri J, Alt FW. The Role of the non-Homologous End-Joining Pathway in Lymphocyte Development. *Immunol Rev* (2004) 200:115–31. doi: 10.1111/j.0105-2896.2004.00165.x
151. Bednarski JJ, Sleckman BP. Lymphocyte Development: Integration of DNA Damage Response Signaling. *Adv Immunol* (2012) 116:175–204. doi: 10.1016/B978-0-12-394300-2.00006-5
152. Gao Y, Ferguson DO, Xie W, Manis JP, Sekiguchi J, Frank KM, et al. Interplay of P53 and DNA-Repair Protein XRCC4 in Tumorigenesis, Genomic Stability and Development. *Nature* (2000) 404:897–900. doi: 10.1038/35009138
153. Bredemeyer AL, Helmink BA, Innes CL, Calderon B, McGinnis LM, Mahowald GK, et al. DNA Double-Strand Breaks Activate a Multi-Functional Genetic Program in Developing Lymphocytes. *Nature* (2008) 456:819–23. doi: 10.1038/nature07392
154. Bednarski JJ, Pandey R, Schulte E, White LS, Chen BR, Sandoval GJ, et al. RAG-Mediated DNA Double-Strand Breaks Activate a Cell Type-Specific Checkpoint to Inhibit Pre-B Cell Receptor Signals. *J Exp Med* (2016) 213:209–23. doi: 10.1084/jem.20151048
155. Fistonich C, Zehentmeier S, Bednarski JJ, Miao R, Schjerven H, Sleckman BP, et al. Cell Circuits Between B Cell Progenitors and IL-7(+) Mesenchymal Progenitor Cells Control B Cell Development. *J Exp Med* (2018) 215:2586–99. doi: 10.1084/jem.20180778
156. Bednarski JJ, Nickless A, Bhattacharya D, Amin RH, Schlissel MS, Sleckman BP. RAG-Induced DNA Double-Strand Breaks Signal Through Pim2 to Promote Pre-B Cell Survival and Limit Proliferation. *J Exp Med* (2012) 209:11–7. doi: 10.1084/jem.20112078
157. Lee BS, Gapud EJ, Zhang S, Dorsett Y, Bredemeyer A, George R, et al. Functional Intersection of ATM and DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Catalytic Subunit in Coding End Joining During V(D)J Recombination. *Mol Cell Biol* (2013) 33:3568–79. doi: 10.1128/MCB.00308-13
158. Ma Y, Pannicke U, Schwarz K, Lieber MR. Hairpin Opening and Overhang Processing by an Artemis/DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Complex in Nonhomologous End Joining and V(D)J Recombination. *Cell* (2002) 108:781–94. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(02)00671-2
159. Le Deist F, Poinsignon C, Moshous D, Fischer A, de Villartay JP. Artemis Sheds New Light on V(D)J Recombination. *Immunol Rev* (2004) 200:142–55. doi: 10.1111/j.0105-2896.2004.00169.x
160. Schlissel MS. Does Artemis End the Hunt for the Hairpin-Opening Activity in V(D)J Recombination? *Cell* (2002) 109:1–4. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(02)00694-3
161. Goodarzi AA, Yu Y, Riballo E, Douglas P, Walker SA, Ye R, et al. DNA-PK Autophosphorylation Facilitates Artemis Endonuclease Activity. *EMBO J* (2006) 25:3880–9. doi: 10.1038/sj.emboj.7601255
162. Niewolik D, Pannicke U, Lu H, Ma Y, Wang LC, Kulesza P, et al. DNA-PKcs Dependence of Artemis Endonucleolytic Activity, Differences Between Hairpins and 5' or 3' Overhangs. *J Biol Chem* (2006) 281:33900–9. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M606023200
163. Kirchgessner CU, Patil CK, Evans JW, Cuomo CA, Fried LM, Carter T, et al. DNA-Dependent Kinase (P350) as a Candidate Gene for the Murine SCID Defect. *Science* (1995) 267:1178–83. doi: 10.1126/science.7855601
164. Wiler R, Leber R, Moore BB, VanDyk LF, Perryman LE, Meek K. Equine Severe Combined Immunodeficiency: A Defect in V(D)J Recombination and DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Activity. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (1995) 92:11485–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.92.25.11485

165. Meek K, Kienker L, Dallas C, Wang W, Dark MJ, Venta PJ, et al. SCID in Jack Russell Terriers: A New Animal Model of DNA-PKcs Deficiency. *J Immunol* (2001) 167:2142–50. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.167.4.2142
166. Jiang W, Crowe JL, Liu X, Nakajima S, Wang Y, Li C, et al. Differential Phosphorylation of DNA-PKcs Regulates the Interplay Between End-Processing and End-Ligation During Nonhomologous End-Joining. *Mol Cell* (2015) 58:172–85. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2015.02.024
167. van der Burg M, Ijspeert H, Verkaik NS, Turul T, Wiegant WW, Morotomi-Yano K, et al. A DNA-PKcs Mutation in a Radiosensitive T-B- SCID Patient Inhibits Artemis Activation and Nonhomologous End-Joining. *J Clin Invest* (2009) 119:91–8. doi: 10.1172/JCI37141
168. Woodbine L, Neal JA, Sasi NK, Shimada M, Deem K, Coleman H, et al. PRKDC Mutations in a SCID Patient With Profound Neurological Abnormalities. *J Clin Invest* (2013) 123:2969–80. doi: 10.1172/JCI67349
169. Li L, Moshous D, Zhou Y, Wang J, Xie G, Salido E, et al. A Founder Mutation in Artemis, an SNM1-Like Protein, Causes SCID in Athabascan-Speaking Native Americans. *J Immunol* (2002) 168:6323–9. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.168.12.6323
170. Kobayashi N, Agematsu K, Sugita K, Sako M, Nonoyama S, Yachie A, et al. Novel Artemis Gene Mutations of Radiosensitive Severe Combined Immunodeficiency in Japanese Families. *Hum Genet* (2003) 112:348–52. doi: 10.1007/s00439-002-0897-x
171. Moshous D, Callebaut I, de Chasseval R, Corneo B, Cavazzana-Calvo M, Le Deist F, et al. Artemis, a Novel DNA Double-Strand Break Repair/V(D)J Recombination Protein, is Mutated in Human Severe Combined Immune Deficiency. *Cell* (2001) 105:177–86. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(01)00309-9
172. Lieber MR. The Polymerases for V(D)J Recombination. *Immunity* (2006) 25:7–9. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2006.07.007
173. Bertocci B, De Smet A, Weill JC, Reynaud CA. Nonoverlapping Functions of DNA Polymerases Mu, Lambda, and Terminal Deoxynucleotidyltransferase During Immunoglobulin V(D)J Recombination *In Vivo*. *Immunity* (2006) 25:31–41. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2006.04.013
174. Aceytuno RD, Piett CG, Havali-Shahriari Z, Edwards RA, Rey M, Ye R, et al. Structural and Functional Characterization of the PNKP-XRCC4-LigIV DNA Repair Complex. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2017) 45:6238–51. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkx275
175. Malu S, De Ioannes P, Kozlov M, Greene M, Francis D, Hanna M, et al. Artemis C-Terminal Region Facilitates V(D)J Recombination Through its Interactions With DNA Ligase IV and DNA-PKcs. *J Exp Med* (2012) 209:955–63. doi: 10.1084/jem.20111437
176. Modesti M, Hesse JE, Gellert M. DNA Binding of Xrcc4 Protein is Associated With V(D)J Recombination But Not With Stimulation of DNA Ligase IV Activity. *EMBO J* (1999) 18:2008–18. doi: 10.1093/emboj/18.7.2008
177. Grawunder U, Zimmer D, Kulesza P, Lieber MR. Requirement for an Interaction of XRCC4 With DNA Ligase IV for Wild-Type V(D)J Recombination and DNA Double-Strand Break Repair *In Vivo*. *J Biol Chem* (1998) 273:24708–14. doi: 10.1074/jbc.273.38.24708
178. Oksenych V, Kumar V, Liu X, Guo C, Schwer B, Zha S, et al. Functional Redundancy Between the XLF and DNA-PKcs DNA Repair Factors in V(D)J Recombination and Nonhomologous DNA End Joining. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2013) 110:2234–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1222573110
179. Gao Y, Chaudhuri J, Zhu C, Davidson L, Weaver DT, Alt FW. A Targeted DNA-PKcs-Null Mutation Reveals DNA-PK-Independent Functions for KU in V(D)J Recombination. *Immunity* (1998) 9:367–76. doi: 10.1016/S1074-7613(00)80619-6
180. Chang HHY, Pannunzio NR, Adachi N, Lieber MR. Non-Homologous DNA End Joining and Alternative Pathways to Double-Strand Break Repair. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2017) 18:495–506. doi: 10.1038/nrm.2017.48
181. Chaplin AK, Hardwick SW, Stavridi AK, Buehl CJ, Goff NJ, Ropars V, et al. Cryo-EM of NHEJ Supercomplexes Provides Insights Into DNA Repair. *Mol Cell* (2021) 81:3400–3409.e3. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2021.07.005
182. Zhao B, Watanabe G, Morten MJ, Reid DA, Rothenberg E, Lieber MR. The Essential Elements for the Noncovalent Association of Two DNA Ends During NHEJ Synapsis. *Nat Commun* (2019) 10:3588. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-11507-z
183. Carney SM, Moreno AT, Piatt SC, Cisneros-Aguirre M, Lopezcolorado FW, Stark JM, et al. XLF Acts as a Flexible Connector During non-Homologous End Joining. *Elife* (2020) 9:e61920. doi: 10.7554/eLife.61920
184. Graham TGW, Carney SM, Walter JC, Loparo JJ. A Single XLF Dimer Bridges DNA Ends During Nonhomologous End Joining. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2018) 25:877–84. doi: 10.1038/s41594-018-0120-y
185. Kim MS, Chuenchor W, Chen X, Cui Y, Zhang X, Zhou ZH, et al. Cracking the DNA Code for V(D)J Recombination. *Mol Cell* (2018) 70:358–370.e4. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2018.03.008
186. Chen X, Gellert M, Yang W. Inner Workings of RAG Recombinase and its Specialization for Adaptive Immunity. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2021) 71:79–86. doi: 10.1016/j.sbi.2021.05.014
187. Grundy GJ, Rulten SL, Arribas-Bosacoma R, Davidson K, Kozik Z, Oliver AW, et al. The Ku-Binding Motif is a Conserved Module for Recruitment and Stimulation of non-Homologous End-Joining Proteins. *Nat Commun* (2016) 7:11242. doi: 10.1038/ncomms11242
188. Barnes DE, Stamp G, Rosewell I, Denzel A, Lindahl T. Targeted Disruption of the Gene Encoding DNA Ligase IV Leads to Lethality in Embryonic Mice. *Curr Biol* (1998) 8:1395–8. doi: 10.1016/S0960-9822(98)00021-9
189. Frank KM, Sekiguchi JM, Seidl KJ, Swat W, Rathbun GA, Cheng HL, et al. Late Embryonic Lethality and Impaired V(D)J Recombination in Mice Lacking DNA Ligase IV. *Nature* (1998) 396:173–7. doi: 10.1038/24172
190. Gao Y, Sun Y, Frank KM, Dikkes P, Fujiwara Y, Seidl KJ, et al. A Critical Role for DNA End-Joining Proteins in Both Lymphogenesis and Neurogenesis. *Cell* (1998) 95:891–902. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(00)81714-6
191. Wang XS, Lee BJ, Zha S. The Recent Advances in non-Homologous End-Joining Through the Lens of Lymphocyte Development. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2020) 94:102874. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2020.102874
192. Jhappan C, Morse HC3rd, Fleischmann RD, Gottesman MM, Merlino G. DNA-PKcs: A T-Cell Tumour Suppressor Encoded at the Mouse Scid Locus. *Nat Genet* (1997) 17:483–6. doi: 10.1038/ng1297-483
193. Li L, Salido E, Zhou Y, Bhattacharyya S, Yannone SM, Dunn E, et al. Targeted Disruption of the Artemis Murine Counterpart Results in SCID and Defective V(D)J Recombination That is Partially Corrected With Bone Marrow Transplantation. *J Immunol* (2005) 174:2420–8. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.174.4.2420
194. Li H, Vogel H, Holcomb VB, Gu Y, Hasty P. Deletion of Ku70, Ku80, or Both Causes Early Aging Without Substantially Increased Cancer. *Mol Cell Biol* (2007) 27:8205–14. doi: 10.1128/MCB.00785-07
195. Fell VL, Schild-Poulter C. The Ku Heterodimer: Function in DNA Repair and Beyond. *Mutat Res Rev Mutat Res* (2015) 763:15–29. doi: 10.1016/j.mrrev.2014.06.002
196. Rooney S, Sekiguchi J, Zhu C, Cheng HL, Manis J, Whitlow S, et al. Leaky Scid Phenotype Associated With Defective V(D)J Coding End Processing in Artemis-Deficient Mice. *Mol Cell* (2002) 10:1379–90. doi: 10.1016/S1097-2765(02)00755-4
197. Karanjawala ZE, Adachi N, Irvine RA, Oh EK, Shibata D, Schwarz K, et al. The Embryonic Lethality in DNA Ligase IV-Deficient Mice is Rescued by Deletion of Ku: Implications for Unifying the Heterogeneous Phenotypes of NHEJ Mutants. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2002) 1:1017–26. doi: 10.1016/S1568-7864(02)00151-9
198. Mimitou EP, Symington LS. Ku Prevents Exo1 and Sgs1-Dependent Resection of DNA Ends in the Absence of a Functional MRX Complex or Sae2. *EMBO J* (2010) 29:3358–69. doi: 10.1038/emboj.2010.193
199. Bredemeyer AL, Sharma GG, Huang CY, Helmink BA, Walker LM, Khor KC, et al. ATM Stabilizes DNA Double-Strand-Break Complexes During V(D)J Recombination. *Nature* (2006) 442:466–70. doi: 10.1038/nature04866
200. Gapud EJ, Sleckman BP. Unique and Redundant Functions of ATM and DNA-PKcs During V(D)J Recombination. *Cell Cycle* (2011) 10:1928–35. doi: 10.4161/cc.10.12.16011
201. Perlman S, Becker-Catania S, Gatti RA. Ataxia-Telangiectasia: Diagnosis and Treatment. *Semin Pediatr Neurol* (2003) 10:173–82. doi: 10.1016/S1071-9091(03)00026-3
202. Hu J, Tepsuporn S, Meyers RM, Gostissa M, Alt FW. Developmental Propagation of V(D)J Recombination-Associated DNA Breaks and Translocations in Mature B Cells *via* Dicentric Chromosomes. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2014) 111:10269–74. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1410112111
203. Seifert M, Scholtysik R, Küppers R. Origin and Pathogenesis of B Cell Lymphomas. *Methods Mol Biol* (2019) 1956:1–33. doi: 10.1007/978-1-4939-9151-8_1
204. Roth DB. V(D)J Recombination: Mechanism, Errors, and Fidelity. *Microbiol Spectr* (2014) 2(6):10.1128/microbiolspec.MDNA3-0041-2014. doi: 10.1128/microbiolspec.MDNA3-0041-2014

205. Zha S, Guo C, Boboila C, Oksenych V, Cheng HL, Zhang Y, et al. ATM Damage Response and XLF Repair Factor are Functionally Redundant in Joining DNA Breaks. *Nature* (2011) 469:250–4. doi: 10.1038/nature09604
206. Oksenych V, Alt FW, Kumar V, Schwer B, Wesemann DR, Hansen E, et al. Functional Redundancy Between Repair Factor XLF and Damage Response Mediator 53BP1 in V(D)J Recombination and DNA Repair. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2012) 109:2455–60. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1121458109
207. Liu X, Jiang W, Dubois RL, Yamamoto K, Wolner Z, Zha S. Overlapping Functions Between XLF Repair Protein and 53BP1 DNA Damage Response Factor in End Joining and Lymphocyte Development. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2012) 109:3903–8. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1120160109
208. DeMicco A, Reich T, Arya R, Rivera-Reyes A, Fisher MR, Bassing CH. Lymphocyte Lineage-Specific and Developmental Stage Specific Mechanisms Suppress Cyclin D3 Expression in Response to DNA Double Strand Breaks. *Cell Cycle* (2016) 15:2882–94. doi: 10.1080/15384101.2016.1198861
209. Thornton TM, Delgado P, Chen L, Salas B, Krementsov D, Fernandez M, et al. Inactivation of Nuclear GSK3β by Ser(389) Phosphorylation Promotes Lymphocyte Fitness During DNA Double-Strand Break Response. *Nat Commun* (2016) 7:10553. doi: 10.1038/ncomms10553
210. Jacobs KM, Bhave SR, Ferraro DJ, Jaboin JJ, Hallahan DE, Thotala D. GSK-3β: A Bifunctional Role in Cell Death Pathways. *Int J Cell Biol* (2012) 2012:930710. doi: 10.1155/2012/930710
211. Hathcock KS, Bowen S, Livak F, Hodes RJ. ATM Influences the Efficiency of Tcrβ Rearrangement, Subsequent Tcrβ-Dependent T Cell Development, and Generation of the Pre-Selection Tcrβ CDR3 Repertoire. *PloS One* (2013) 8: e62188. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0062188
212. Celeste A, Petersen S, Romanienko PJ, Fernandez-Capetillo O, Chen HT, Sedelnikova OA, et al. Genomic Instability in Mice Lacking Histone H2AX. *Science* (2002) 296:922–7. doi: 10.1126/science.1069398
213. Stavnezer J, Schrader CE. IgH Chain Class Switch Recombination: Mechanism and Regulation. *J Immunol* (2014) 193:5370–8. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1401849
214. Stavnezer J. Complex Regulation and Function of Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase. *Trends Immunol* (2011) 32:194–201. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2011.03.003
215. Revy P, Muto T, Levy Y, Geissmann F, Plebani A, Sanal O, et al. Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase (AID) Deficiency Causes the Autosomal Recessive Form of the Hyper-IgM Syndrome (HIGM2). *Cell* (2000) 102:565–75. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(00)00079-9
216. Muramatsu M, Kinoshita K, Fagarasan S, Yamada S, Shinkai Y, Honjo T. Class Switch Recombination and Hypermutation Require Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase (AID), a Potential RNA Editing Enzyme. *Cell* (2000) 102:553–63. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(00)00078-7
217. Maul RW, Gearhart PJ. AID and Somatic Hypermutation. *Adv Immunol* (2010) 105:159–91. doi: 10.1016/S0065-2776(10)05006-6
218. Arudchandran A, Bernstein RM, Max EE. Single-Strand DNA Breaks in Ig Class Switch Recombination That Depend on UNG But Not AID. *Int Immunol* (2008) 20:1381–93. doi: 10.1093/intimm/dxn097
219. Girelli Zubani G, Zivojnovic M, De Smet A, Albagli-Curiel O, Huetz F, Weill JC, et al. Pms2 and Uracil-DNA Glycosylases Act Jointly in the Mismatch Repair Pathway to Generate Ig Gene Mutations at A-T Base Pairs. *J Exp Med* (2017) 214:1169–80. doi: 10.1084/jem.20161576
220. Zanotti KJ, Maul RW, Yang W, Gearhart PJ. DNA Breaks in Ig V Regions Are Predominantly Single Stranded and Are Generated by UNG and MSH6 DNA Repair Pathways. *J Immunol* (2019) 202:1573–81. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1801183
221. Twayana S, Bacolla A, Barreto-Galvez A, De-Paula RB, Drosopoulos WC, Kosiyatrakul ST, et al. Translesion Polymerase Eta Both Facilitates DNA Replication and Promotes Increased Human Genetic Variation at Common Fragile Sites. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2021) 118(48):e2106477118. doi: 10.1073/pnas.2106477118
222. Jiricny J. Postreplicative Mismatch Repair. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol* (2013) 5:a012633. doi: 10.1101/cshperspect.a012633
223. Tsutakawa SE, Yan C, Xu X, Weinacht CP, Freudenthal BD, Yang K, et al. Structurally Distinct Ubiquitin- and Sumo-Modified PCNA: Implications for Their Distinct Roles in the DNA Damage Response. *Structure* (2015) 23:724–33. doi: 10.1016/j.str.2015.02.008
224. Tsutakawa SE, Van Wynsberghe AW, Freudenthal BD, Weinacht CP, Gakhar L, Washington MT, et al. Solution X-Ray Scattering Combined With Computational Modeling Reveals Multiple Conformations of Covalently Bound Ubiquitin on PCNA. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2011) 108:17672–7. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1110480108
225. Rada C, Williams GT, Nilsen H, Barnes DE, Lindahl T, Neuberger MS. Immunoglobulin Isotype Switching is Inhibited and Somatic Hypermutation Perturbed in UNG-Deficient Mice. *Curr Biol* (2002) 12:1748–55. doi: 10.1016/S0960-9822(02)01215-0
226. Methot SP, Di Noia JM. Molecular Mechanisms of Somatic Hypermutation and Class Switch Recombination. *Adv Immunol* (2017) 133:37–87. doi: 10.1016/bs.ai.2016.11.002
227. Eckelmann BJ, Bacolla A, Wang H, Ye Z, Guerrero EN, Jiang W, et al. XRCC1 Promotes Replication Restart, Nascent Fork Degradation and Mutagenic DNA Repair in BRCA2-Deficient Cells. *NAR Cancer* (2020) 2: zcaa013. doi: 10.1093/narcan/zcaa013
228. Dutta A, Eckelmann B, Adhikari S, Ahmed KM, Sengupta S, Pandey A, et al. Microhomology-Mediated End Joining is Activated in Irradiated Human Cells Due to Phosphorylation-Dependent Formation of the XRCC1 Repair Complex. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2017) 45:2585–99. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkw1262
229. Mengwasser KE, Adeyemi RO, Leng Y, Choi MY, Clairmont C, D'Andrea AD, et al. Genetic Screens Reveal FEN1 and APEX2 as BRCA2 Synthetic Lethal Targets. *Mol Cell* (2019) 73:885–899.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2018.12.008
230. Zhou J, Gelot C, Pantelidou C, Li A, Yücel H, Davis RE, et al. A First-in-Class Polymerase Theta Inhibitor Selectively Targets Homologous-Recombination-Deficient Tumors. *Nat Cancer* (2021) 2:598–610. doi: 10.1038/s43018-021-00203-x
231. Slupphaug G, Mol CD, Kavli B, Arvai AS, Krokan HE, Tainer JA. A Nucleotide-Flipping Mechanism From the Structure of Human Uracil-DNA Glycosylase Bound to DNA. *Nature* (1996) 384:87–92. doi: 10.1038/384087a0
232. Mol CD, Izumi T, Mitra S, Tainer JA. DNA-Bound Structures and Mutants Reveal Abasic DNA Binding by APE1 and DNA Repair Coordination [Corrected]. *Nature* (2000) 403:451–6. doi: 10.1038/35000249
233. Nguyen MT, Moiani D, Ahmed Z, Arvai AS, Namjoshi S, Shin DS, et al. An Effective Human Uracil-DNA Glycosylase Inhibitor Targets the Open Pre-Catalytic Active Site Conformation. *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* (2021) 163:143–59. doi: 10.1016/j.pbiomolbio.2021.02.004
234. Serebrenik AA, Starrett GJ, Leenen S, Jarvis MC, Shaban NM, Salamango DJ, et al. The Deaminase APOBEC3B Triggers the Death of Cells Lacking Uracil DNA Glycosylase. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2019) 116:22158–63. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1904024116
235. Boboila C, Yan C, Wesemann DR, Jankovic M, Wang JH, Manis J, et al. Alternative End-Joining Catalyzes Class Switch Recombination in the Absence of Both Ku70 and DNA Ligase 4. *J Exp Med* (2010) 207:417–27. doi: 10.1084/jem.20092449
236. Han L, Yu K. Altered Kinetics of Nonhomologous End Joining and Class Switch Recombination in Ligase IV-Deficient B Cells. *J Exp Med* (2008) 205:2745–53. doi: 10.1084/jem.20081623
237. Yan CT, Boboila C, Souza EK, Franco S, Hickernell TR, Murphy M, et al. IgH Class Switching and Translocations Use a Robust non-Classical End-Joining Pathway. *Nature* (2007) 449:478–82. doi: 10.1038/nature06020
238. Pan-Hammarström Q, Jones AM, Lähdesmäki A, Zhou W, Gatti RA, Hammarström L, et al. Impact of DNA Ligase IV on Nonhomologous End Joining Pathways During Class Switch Recombination in Human Cells. *J Exp Med* (2005) 201:189–94. doi: 10.1084/jem.20040772
239. Zhao B, Rothenberg E, Ramsden DA, Lieber MR. The Molecular Basis and Disease Relevance of non-Homologous DNA End Joining. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2020) 21:765–81. doi: 10.1038/s41580-020-00297-8
240. Bai W, Zhu G, Xu J, Chen P, Meng F, Xue H, et al. The 3'-Flap Endonuclease XPF-ERCC1 Promotes Alternative End Joining and Chromosomal Translocation During B Cell Class Switching. *Cell Rep* (2021) 36:109756. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2021.109756
241. Liang L, Feng J, Zuo P, Yang J, Lu Y, Yin Y. Molecular Basis for Assembly of the Shieldin Complex and its Implications for NHEJ. *Nat Commun* (2020) 11:1972. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-15879-5

242. Noordermeer SM, Adam S, Setiaputra D, Barazas M, Pettitt SJ, Ling AK, et al. The Shieldin Complex Mediates 53BP1-Dependent DNA Repair. *Nature* (2018) 560:117–21. doi: 10.1038/s41586-018-0340-7
243. Dev H, Chiang TW, Lescale C, de Krijger I, Martin AG, Pilger D, et al. Shieldin Complex Promotes DNA End-Joining and Counters Homologous Recombination in BRCA1-Null Cells. *Nat Cell Biol* (2018) 20:954–65. doi: 10.1038/s41556-018-0140-1
244. Mirman Z, Lottersberger F, Takai H, Kibe T, Gong Y, Takai K, et al. 53bp1-RIF1-Shieldin Counteracts DSB Resection Through CST- and Polα-Dependent Fill-in. *Nature* (2018) 560:112–6. doi: 10.1038/s41586-018-0324-7
245. Ghezraoui H, Oliveira C, Becker JR, Bilham K, Moralli D, Anzilotti C, et al. 53BP1 Cooperation With the REV7-Shieldin Complex Underpins DNA Structure-Specific NHEJ. *Nature* (2018) 560:122–7. doi: 10.1038/s41586-018-0362-1
246. Difilippantonio S, Gapud E, Wong N, Huang CY, Mahowald G, Chen HT, et al. 53BP1 Facilitates Long-Range DNA End-Joining During V(D)J Recombination. *Nature* (2008) 456:529–33. doi: 10.1038/nature07476
247. Ward IM, Reina-San-Martin B, Olaru A, Minn K, Tamada K, Lau JS, et al. 53BP1 is Required for Class Switch Recombination. *J Cell Biol* (2004) 165:459–64. doi: 10.1083/jcb.200403021
248. Manis JP, Morales JC, Xia Z, Kutok JL, Alt FW, Carpenter PB. 53BP1 Links DNA Damage-Response Pathways to Immunoglobulin Heavy Chain Class-Switch Recombination. *Nat Immunol* (2004) 5:481–7. doi: 10.1038/ni1067
249. Feldman S, Wuerffel R, Achour I, Wang L, Carpenter PB, Kenter AL. 53bp1 Contributes to Igh Locus Chromatin Topology During Class Switch Recombination. *J Immunol* (2017) 198:2434–44. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1601947
250. Mirman Z, de Lange T. 53BP1: A DSB Escort. *Genes Dev* (2020) 34:7–23. doi: 10.1101/gad.333237.119
251. Setiaputra D, Durocher D. Shieldin - the Protector of DNA Ends. *EMBO Rep* (2019) 20(5):e47560. doi: 10.15252/embr.201847560
252. Ling AK, Munro M, Chaudhary N, Li C, Berru M, Wu B, et al. SHLD2 Promotes Class Switch Recombination by Preventing Inactivating Deletions Within the Igh Locus. *EMBO Rep* (2020) 21:e49823. doi: 10.15252/embr.201949823
253. Daniel JA, Santos MA, Wang Z, Zang C, Schwab KR, Jankovic M, et al. PTIP Promotes Chromatin Changes Critical for Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *Science* (2010) 329:917–23. doi: 10.1126/science.1187942
254. Williams JS, Williams RS, Dovey CL, Guenther G, Tainer JA, Russell P. Gammah2a Binds Brc1 to Maintain Genome Integrity During S-Phase. *EMBO J* (2010) 29:1136–48. doi: 10.1038/emboj.2009.413
255. Lamont KR, Hasham MG, Donghia NM, Branca J, Chavaree M, Chase B, et al. Attenuating Homologous Recombination Stimulates an AID-Induced Antileukemic Effect. *J Exp Med* (2013) 210:1021–33. doi: 10.1084/jem.20121258
256. Banday S, Pandita RK, Mushtaq A, Bacolla A, Mir US, Singh DK, et al. Autism-Associated Vigilin Depletion Impairs DNA Damage Repair. *Mol Cell Biol* (2021) 41:e0008221. doi: 10.1128/MCB.00082-21
257. McLaughlin M, Patin EC, Pedersen M, Wilkins A, Dillon MT, Melcher AA, et al. Inflammatory Microenvironment Remodelling by Tumour Cells After Radiotherapy. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2020) 20:203–17. doi: 10.1038/s41568-020-0246-1
258. Riaz N, Morris L, Havel JJ, Makarov V, Desrichard A, Chan TA. The Role of Neoantigens in Response to Immune Checkpoint Blockade. *Int Immunol* (2016) 28:411–9. doi: 10.1093/intimm/dxw019
259. Li T, Fu J, Zeng Z, Cohen D, Li J, Chen Q, et al. TIMER2.0 for Analysis of Tumor-Infiltrating Immune Cells. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2020) 48:W509–w514. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkaa407
260. Newman AM, Liu CL, Green MR, Gentles AJ, Feng W, Xu Y, et al. Robust Enumeration of Cell Subsets From Tissue Expression Profiles. *Nat Methods* (2015) 12:453–7. doi: 10.1038/nmeth.3337
261. Houl JH, Ye Z, Brosey CA, Balapiti-Modarage LPF, Namjoshi S, Bacolla A, et al. Selective Small Molecule PARG Inhibitor Causes Replication Fork Stalling and Cancer Cell Death. *Nat Commun* (2019) 10:5654. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-13508-4
262. Yang Y. Cancer Immunotherapy: Harnessing the Immune System to Battle Cancer. *J Clin Invest* (2015) 125:3335–7. doi: 10.1172/JCI83871
263. Wei SC, Duffy CR, Allison JP. Fundamental Mechanisms of Immune Checkpoint Blockade Therapy. *Cancer Discovery* (2018) 8:1069–86. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-18-0367
264. Wilson DM3rd, Deacon AM, Duncton MAJ, Pellicena P, Georgiadis MM, Yeh AP, et al. Fragment- and Structure-Based Drug Discovery for Developing Therapeutic Agents Targeting the DNA Damage Response. *Prog. Biophys Mol Biol* (2021) 163:130–42. doi: 10.1016/j.pbiomolbio.2020.10.005
265. Moiani D, Link TM, Brosey CA, Katsonis P, Lichtarge O, Kim Y, et al. An Efficient Chemical Screening Method for Structure-Based Inhibitors to Nucleic Acid Enzymes Targeting the DNA Repair-Replication Interface and SARS CoV-2. *Methods Enzymol* (2021) 661:407–431. doi: 10.1016/bs.mie.2021.09.003
266. Noordermeer SM, van Attikum H. PARP Inhibitor Resistance: A Tug-Of-War in BRCA-Mutated Cells. *Trends Cell Biol* (2019) 29:820–34. doi: 10.1016/j.tcb.2019.07.008
267. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific Killing of BRCA2-Deficient Tumours With Inhibitors of Poly(ADP-Ribose) Polymerase. *Nature* (2005) 434:913–7. doi: 10.1038/nature03443
268. Brown JS, O'Carrigan B, Jackson SP, Yap TA. Targeting DNA Repair in Cancer: Beyond PARP Inhibitors. *Cancer Discovery* (2017) 7:20–37. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-16-0860
269. Ngoi NYL, Pham MM, Tan DSP, Yap TA. Targeting the Replication Stress Response Through Synthetic Lethal Strategies in Cancer Medicine. *Trends Cancer* (2021) 7:930–57. doi: 10.1016/j.trecan.2021.06.002
270. Higuchi T, Flies DB, Marjon NA, Mantia-Smaldone G, Ronner L, Gimotty PA, et al. CTLA-4 Blockade Synergizes Therapeutically With PARP Inhibition in BRCA1-Deficient Ovarian Cancer. *Cancer Immunol Res* (2015) 3:1257–68. doi: 10.1158/2326-6066.CIR-15-0044
271. Wang Z, Sun K, Xiao Y, Feng B, Mikule K, Ma X, et al. Niraparib Activates Interferon Signaling and Potentiates Anti-PD-1 Antibody Efficacy in Tumor Models. *Sci Rep* (2019) 9:1853. doi: 10.1038/s41598-019-38534-6
272. Pham MM, Ngoi NYL, Peng G, Tan DSP, Yap TA. Development of Poly (ADP-Ribose) Polymerase Inhibitor and Immunotherapy Combinations: Progress, Pitfalls, and Promises. *Trends Cancer* (2021) 7:958–70. doi: 10.1016/j.trecan.2021.05.004
273. Jiao S, Xia W, Yamaguchi H, Wei Y, Chen MK, Hsu JM, et al. PARP Inhibitor Upregulates PD-L1 Expression and Enhances Cancer-Associated Immunosuppression. *Clin Cancer Res* (2017) 23:3711–20. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-16-3215
274. Burnette BC, Liang H, Lee Y, Chlewicki L, Khodarev NN, Weichselbaum RR, et al. The Efficacy of Radiotherapy Relies Upon Induction of Type I Interferon-Dependent Innate and Adaptive Immunity. *Cancer Res* (2011) 71:2488–96. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-10-2820
275. Cleary JM, Aguirre AJ, Shapiro GI, D'Andrea AD. Biomarker-Guided Development of DNA Repair Inhibitors. *Mol Cell* (2020) 78:1070–85. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2020.04.035
276. Zhao Y, Thomas HD, Batey MA, Cowell IG, Richardson CJ, Griffin RJ, et al. Preclinical Evaluation of a Potent Novel DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase Inhibitor NU7441. *Cancer Res* (2006) 66:5354–62. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-05-4275
277. Nakamura K, Karmokar A, Farrington PM, James NH, Ramos-Montoya A, Bickerton SJ, et al. Inhibition of DNA-PK With AZD7648 Sensitizes Tumor Cells to Radiotherapy and Induces Type I IFN-Dependent Durable Tumor Control. *Clin Cancer Res* (2021) 27:4353–66. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-20-3701
278. Le DT, Uram JN, Wang H, Bartlett BR, Kemberling H, Eyring AD, et al. PD-1 Blockade in Tumors With Mismatch-Repair Deficiency. *N Engl J Med* (2015) 372:2509–20. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1500596
279. Le DT, Durham JN, Smith KN, Wang H, Bartlett BR, Aulakh LK, et al. Mismatch Repair Deficiency Predicts Response of Solid Tumors to PD-1 Blockade. *Science* (2017) 357:409–13. doi: 10.1126/science.aan6733
280. Germano G, Lamba S, Rospo G, Barault L, Magrì A, Maione F, et al. Inactivation of DNA Repair Triggers Neoantigen Generation and Impairs Tumour Growth. *Nature* (2017) 552:116–20. doi: 10.1038/nature24673
281. Rizvi NA, Hellmann MD, Snyder A, Kvistborg P, Makarov V, Havel JJ, et al. Cancer Immunology. Mutational Landscape Determines Sensitivity to PD-1 Blockade in non-Small Cell Lung Cancer. *Science* (2015) 348:124–8. doi: 10.1126/science.aaa1348

282. Davoli T, Uno H, Wooten EC, Elledge SJ. Tumor Aneuploidy Correlates With Markers of Immune Evasion and With Reduced Response to Immunotherapy. *Science* (2017) 355(6322):eaaf8399. doi: 10.1126/science.aaf8399
283. Barber DL, Wherry EJ, Masopust D, Zhu B, Allison JP, Sharpe AH, et al. Restoring Function in Exhausted CD8 T Cells During Chronic Viral Infection. *Nature* (2006) 439:682–7. doi: 10.1038/nature04444
284. Roberts VA, Iverson BL, Iverson SA, Benkovic SJ, Lerner RA, Getzoff ED, et al. Antibody Remodeling: A General Solution to the Design of a Metal-Coordination Site in an Antibody Binding Pocket. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (1990) 87:6654–8. doi: 10.1073/pnas.87.17.6654
285. Iverson BL, Iverson SA, Roberts VA, Getzoff ED, Tainer JA, Benkovic SJ, et al. Metalloantibodies. *Science* (1990) 249:659–62. doi: 10.1126/science.2116666
286. Tainer JA, Roberts VA, Getzoff ED. Protein Metal-Binding Sites. *Curr Opin Biotechnol* (1992) 3:378–87. doi: 10.1016/0958-1669(92)90166-G
287. Nastasi C, Mannarino L, D'Incalci M. DNA Damage Response and Immune Defense. *Int J Mol Sci* (2020) 21(20):7504. doi: 10.3390/ijms21207504
288. Manolakou T, Verginis P, Boumpas DT. DNA Damage Response in the Adaptive Arm of the Immune System: Implications for Autoimmunity. *Int J Mol Sci* (2021) 22(11):5842. doi: 10.3390/ijms22115842
289. Taffoni C, Steer A, Marines J, Chamma H, Vila IK, Laguette N. Nucleic Acid Immunity and DNA Damage Response: New Friends and Old Foes. *Front Immunol* (2021) 12:660560. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.660560
290. Sun W, Zhang Q, Wang R, Li Y, Sun Y, Yang L. Targeting DNA Damage Repair for Immune Checkpoint Inhibition: Mechanisms and Potential Clinical Applications. *Front Oncol* (2021) 11:648687. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2021.648687
291. Goff PH, Bhakuni R, Pulliam T, Lee JH, Hall ET, Nghiem P. Intersection of Two Checkpoints: Could Inhibiting the DNA Damage Response Checkpoint Rescue Immune Checkpoint-Refractory Cancer? *Cancers (Basel)* (2021) 13(14):3415. doi: 10.3390/cancers13143415
292. Nakad R, Schumacher B. DNA Damage Response and Immune Defense: Links and Mechanisms. *Front Genet* (2016) 7:147. doi: 10.3389/fgene.2016.00147
293. Asleh K, Riaz N, Cheng AS, Gao D, Leung SCY, Anurag M, et al. Proteomics-Derived Basal Biomarker DNA-PKcs is Associated With Intrinsic Subtype and Long-Term Clinical Outcomes in Breast Cancer. *NPJ Breast Cancer* (2021) 7:114. doi: 10.1038/s41523-021-00320-x
294. Hu M, Zhou M, Bao X, Pan D, Jiao M, Liu X, et al. ATM Inhibition Enhances Cancer Immunotherapy by Promoting mtDNA Leakage and cGAS/STING Activation. *J Clin Invest* (2021) 131(3):e139333. doi: 10.1172/JCI139333
295. Brosey CA, Houl JH, Katsonis P, Balapiti-Modarage LPF, Bommagani S, Arvai A, et al. Targeting SARS-CoV-2 Nsp3 Macrodomain Structure With Insights From Human Poly(ADP-Ribose) Glycohydrolase (PARG) Structures With Inhibitors. *Prog Biophys Mol Biol* (2021) 163:171–86. doi: 10.1016/j.pbiomolbio.2021.02.002
296. Jiang H, Mei Y-F. SARS–CoV–2 Spike Impairs DNA Damage Repair and Inhibits V(D)J Recombination *In Vitro*. *Viruses* (2021) 13:2056. doi: 10.3390/v13102056
297. Dalhus B, Arvai AS, Rosnes I, Olsen ØE, Backe PH, Alseth I, et al. Structures of Endonuclease V With DNA Reveal Initiation of Deaminated Adenine Repair. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2009) 6(2):138-43. doi: 10.1038/nsmb.1538
298. Wu J, Samara NL, Kuraoka I, Yang W. Evolution of Inosine-Specific Endonuclease V from Bacterial DNase to Eukaryotic RNase. *Mol Cell* (2019) 76(1):44-56.e3. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2019.06.046
299. Kong XY, Huse C, Yang K, Øgaard J, Berges N, Vik ES, et al. Endonuclease V Regulates Atherosclerosis Through C-C Motif Chemokine Ligand 2-Mediated Monocyte Infiltration. *J Am Heart Assoc* (2021) 10(14):e020656.
300. Brosey CA, Tainer JA. Evolving SAXS Versatility: Solution X-Ray Scattering for Macromolecular Architecture, Functional Landscapes, and Integrative Structural Biology. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2019) 58:197–213. doi: 10.1016/j.sbi.2019.04.004
301. Hammel M, Rashid I, Sverzhinsky A, Pourfarjam Y, Tsai MS, Ellenberger T, et al. An Atypical BRCT-BRCT Interaction With the XRCC1 Scaffold Protein Compacts Human DNA Ligase Iiiα Within a Flexible DNA Repair Complex. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2021) 49:306–21. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkaa1188
302. Tsutakawa SE, Tsai CL, Yan C, Bralić A, Chazin WJ, Hamdan SM, et al. Envisioning How the Prototypic Molecular Machine TFIIH Functions in Transcription Initiation and DNA Repair. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2020) 96:102972. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2020.102972

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

GLOSSARY

5-FdU	floxuridine
53BP1	p53-binding protein
8-OHG	8-hydroxyguanosine
A-EJ	alternative end joining
AgR	antigen receptor
AID	activation-induced cytidine deaminase
APE2	Apurinic/apyrimidinic endodeoxyribonuclease 2
APOBEC	apolipoprotein B mRNA editing enzyme catalytic polypeptide like
ATM	ataxia telangiectasia mutated
A-T	Ataxia-telangiectasia
BCL10	B cell CLL/lymphoma 10
BER	base excision repair
BLM	bloom syndrome RecQ like helicase
BRCA1/2	breast-cancer susceptibility gene 1/2
BS	bloom syndrome
CARD9	caspase-recruitment domain
CHK1	checkpoint kinase 1
CTLA-4	cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-associated antigen 4
cGAMP	2'-3'cGAMP
cGAS	cyclic GMP-AMP synthase
CSR	class-switch recombination
DAMPs	damage-associated molecular patterns
DDR	DNA damage response
DNA-PK	DNA-dependent protein kinase
DSBs	double-strand breaks
EEPD1	endonuclease/exonuclease/phosphatase family domain containing 1
dsDNA	double-stranded DNA
ERCC1	excision repair cross complementary gene 1
EXO1	exonuclease 1
EXO5	exonuclease 5
FANCD2	Fanconi anemia complementation group D2
FEN1	flap structure-specific endonuclease 1
GSK3β	glycogen synthase kinase 3 beta
GRB2	growth factor receptor bound protein 2
H2AX	H2A histone family member X
HDP-RNP	HEXIM1-DNA-PK-paraspeckle components-ribonucleoprotein complex
HIV	human immunodeficiency virus
HMGB1	high mobility group box 1
HR	homologous recombination
HSPA8	heat shock protein family A (Hsp70) member 8
HSV-1	herpes simplex virus 1
Ig	immunoglobulin
IRF3	interferon regulatory factor 3
IFI16	IFN-inducible protein 16
IFN	interferon
LAT	Linker of Activation of T cells
LIG4	DNA ligase IV
LINP1	lncRNA in nonhomologous end joining (NHEJ) pathway 1
IL7	interleukin 7
IR	ionizing radiation
MAVS	mitochondrial antiviral signaling protein
MDC1	Mediator of DNA damage checkpoint 1
MMR	mismatch repair
MLH1	MutL homolog 1
MRE11	meiotic recombination 11 homolog 1
MRN	MRE11-RAD50-NBS1
MSH2	MutS homolog 2
MSH6	MutS homolog 6
MUTY	MutY DNA glycosylase
NBS1	Nijmegen breakage syndrome protein 1
NEIL	endonuclease VIII (Nei)-like proteins
NER	nucleotide excision repair
NF-κB	nuclear factor kappa B subunit 1
NHEJ	non-homologous end joining
OGG1	oxoguanine DNA glycosylase
p53	tumor protein p53
PARG	poly(ADP-ribose) glycohydrolase
PARP	poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase
PARPi	PARP inhibitors
PAMPs	pathogen associated molecular patterns
PCNA	proliferating cell nuclear antigen
PD-1/PD-L1	programmed cell death protein 1/ programmed cell death ligand 1
PIKK	phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3K)-related kinase
PMS2	PMS1 homolog 2
Polη	DNA polymerase η
pre-BCR	pre-B cell receptor
PRRs	pattern recognition receptors
PRKDC	Protein kinase, DNA-activated, catalytic polypeptide
RAD50	ATP-binding cassette (ABC)-ATPase 50
RAD51	ATP-binding cassette (ABC)-ATPase 51
RAG	recombinase activating gene
RIG-I	retinoic acid-inducible gene I
RPA	replication protein A
ROS	reactive oxygen species
RSS	recombination signal sequences
SARS CoV-2	severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus-2
SCID	severe combined immunodeficiency
SHM	somatic hypermutation
SCNAs	somatic copy number alterations
SIDSP	STING-independent DNA sensing pathway
SSBs	single-strand breaks
STING	stimulator of interferon genes
TBK1	TANK-binding kinase 1
TCRβ	T cell receptor beta
TdT	terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase
TREX1	three prime repair exonuclease 1
WEE1	WEE1 G2 checkpoint kinase
XLF	XRCC4-like factor
XRCC1	x-ray repair cross-complementing group 1
XRCC4	x-ray repair cross-complementing group 4
UNG	uracil DNA glycosylase
V(D)J	variable, diversity, and joining.

frontiers in Immunology

REVIEW
published: 07 February 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.728794

The Emerging Roles of Pellino Family in Pattern Recognition Receptor Signaling

E Zhang[1] *and Xia Li*[1,2*]

[1] Marine College, Shandong University, Weihai, China, [2] School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Shandong University, Jinan, China

The Pellino family is a novel and well-conserved E3 ubiquitin ligase family and consists of Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3. Each family member exhibits a highly conserved structure providing ubiquitin ligase activity without abrogating cell and structure-specific function. In this review, we mainly summarized the crucial roles of the Pellino family in pattern recognition receptor-related signaling pathways: IL-1R signaling, Toll-like signaling, NOD-like signaling, T-cell and B-cell signaling, and cell death-related TNFR signaling. We also summarized the current information of the Pellino family in tumorigenesis, microRNAs, and other phenotypes. Finally, we discussed the outstanding questions of the Pellino family in immunity.

Keywords: Pellino1, Pellino2, Pellino3, TLR, NLR, RIP, PRRs

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Erik A.L. Biessen,
Maastricht University, Netherlands

Reviewed by:
Mark Mellett,
University Hospital Zürich, Switzerland
Fiachra Humphries,
University of Massachusetts Medical School, United States

****Correspondence:***
Xia Li
xiali@sdu.edu.cn

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *22 June 2021*
Accepted: *14 January 2022*
Published: *07 February 2022*

Citation:
Zhang E and Li X (2022) The Emerging Roles of Pellino Family in Pattern Recognition Receptor Signaling. Front. Immunol. 13:728794. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.728794

INTRODUCTION

Immune responses are mainly divided into innate immunity and acquired immunity. Innate immunity can respond rapidly to pathogens as the first line of defense mediated by macrophages, dendritic cells, neutrophils, epithelial, and endothelial cells. It utilizes germ-line encoded pattern recognition receptors (PRRs) to detect conserved microbial components known as pathogen-associated molecular patterns (PAMPs) or endogenous 'alarmins' released during infection and inflammation. Toll-like receptors (TLRs), nucleotide-binding oligomerization domain-like receptors (NLRs), retinoic acid-inducible gene I-like receptors (RLRs), C-type lectin receptors (CLRs), DNA sensors, and melanoma 2-like receptors are not part of the PRRs (AIM-2-like receptors). Mammalian TLRs recognize bacteria and nucleic acids and sense inflammation caused by bacteria through binding to ligands on the cell surface and in the nuclear body. NLRs and RLRs, on the other hand, detect nucleic acids in the cytosol (1–3). PRRs mediate their biological functions by activating transcription factors such as nuclear factor−κB (NF-κB), activator protein-1 (AP-1), and interferon-regulatory factors (IRFs) to drive proinflammatory and interferon (IFN) gene expression (1–4).

Ubiquitination, a posttranslational modification involving the conjugation of the 76 amino acid proteins to the lysine residue of other proteins, is catalyzed by the sequential action of ubiquitin-activating (E1), ubiquitin-conjugating (E2), and ubiquitin-ligating (E3) enzymes. Ubiquitin contains seven lysine residues and one N-terminal methionine (M1) residue, each of which can be attached to another ubiquitin moiety. The presence of these lysine residues and the M1 forms a variety of ubiquitin chains (K6-, K11-, K27-, K29-, K33-, K48-, K63-, M1-linked ubiquitin chains and mixed ubiquitin chains), which are recognized by substrate proteins with linkage-specific ubiquitin-binding domains to trigger multiple biological functions such as K48- and K11-linked

chains for protein degradation, M1 or K63-linked chains for signal transduction (5). The substrate specificity of ubiquitination is mainly determined by E3s, which directly catalyzes ubiquitin transfer from E2s to the substrates (6). In particular, the Pellino family, a novel E3 ubiquitin ligase family (7–9), has been implicated in the regulation pattern recognition receptors (PRRs) signaling pathway of immunity.

Pellino (*Drosophila* Peli, Human PELI, Mouse *Peli*), first discovered in *Drosophila*, is a novel and evolutionarily conserved protein with 424 amino acid residues and an estimated molecular weight of 47 kDa (10). The Pellino family-related sequences are conserved in different species (11, 12). The identical sequence shared between *C. elegans* and *Drosophila* is 47%, and between *C. elegans* and Human is 40% (12). In mammals, the Pellino family has three sequence-conserved members, Pellino1 (13), Pellino2 (14), and Pellino3 (two splicing variants Pellino3a and Pellino3b) (15), located on chromosomes 2, 14, and 11 (13) respectively, with an amino acid length ranging from 418 to 479 (16). Mouse Pellino1 and Pellino2 possess 75% sequence similarity, whereas Pellino3 shares 84 and 85% similarity with Pellino1 and Pellino2, respectively (13). Each member of the Pellino family shows a highly similar primary structure with a C-terminal RING-like domain mediating K11, K48, and K63 linked conjugation of polyubiquitination (7) and a cryptic phosphothreonine-binding N-terminal hidden split forkhead associated (FHA) domain attached by a "wing" or appendage structure (16) (**Figure 1**). The "wing" can interact with phosphothreonine residues of proteins such as interleukin-1 receptor-associated kinase 1 (IRAK1) and interleukin-1 receptor-associated kinase 4 (IRAK4), which in turn phosphorylate Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3 (9, 16, 24, 28–31).

The Pellino family was thought to be a kind of "scaffolding" protein in the signaling process of Toll-like receptors and interleukin-1 receptors (TLR/IL-1R) (15) by interacting with multiple intermediates such as IRAK4, IRAK1, TGF-beta activated kinase 1 (TAK1), TAK1 binding protein 1 (TBK1), receptor-interacting protein kinase (RIPK or RIP) and TNF receptor-associated factor 6 (TRAF6) (15, 32–38). Subsequent research showed that the Pellino family acted as a novel interesting new gene (RING) E3 ubiquitin ligases (7, 14, 39) rather than scaffold proteins (15). Similar to classical C3HC4 RING structure, the carboxyl termini of the Pellino family possesses two stable Cys-Gly-His motifs and two conserved Cys-Pro-X-Cys motifs, which determine and characterize the feature of the RING class of E3 ligase (12). The Pellino family exerts their E3 ubiquitin ligase activity through its phosphorylation form. Some proteins can phosphorylate the Pellino family, such as IRAKs (IRAK1 and IRAK4), TAK1, TBK1, and IκB kinase ϵ (IKKϵ) (15, 32–36). Upon stimulation by interleukin-1(IL-1), tumor necrosis factor α(TNFα), lipopolysaccharide (LPS) or polyinosinic–polycytidylic acid [poly (I:C)] (18, 35), Pellino1 can be fully activated by phosphorylation at some different sites (Ser-76, Thr-86, Thr-288, or Ser-293) or a combination of other sites (Ser-78, Thr-80, and Ser-82) (18, 31). As a critical family of E3 ubiquitin ligases, the Pellino family can mediate K11, K48, and K63 linked polyubiquitination (7). Pellino1 can combine with E2 conjugating complex ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme 13 (Ubc13)–ubiquitin E2 variant 1a (Uev1a) to catalyze the formation of Lys63-linked polyubiquitin (K63-Ub) chain, with UbcH3 to catalyze the formation of K48 polyubiquitination chain(K48-Ub), and with UbcH4, UbcH5a or UbcH5b to catalyze the formation of K11 and K48 polyubiquitin ubiquitination chains (30). Inducing the formation of K63-Ub chains to ubiquitylate IRAK1, IRAK4, myeloid differentiation factor88 (MyD88), receptor-interacting protein kinase1 (RIP1), and receptor-interacting protein kinase 2 (RIP2) (14, 22, 26, 30, 36, 37, 39, 40) demonstrate that Pellino family is a novel RING E3-ubiquitin ligase (14, 39). In addition to interacting with IRAK4, IRAK1, TAK1, TBK1, and TRAF6 (15, 32–36), each member has unique binding partners. Pellino-1, but not Pellino2 or Pellino3, has been reported to interact with MyD88 (20) and TBK1 (35). Similarly, only Pellino3 was associated with NF-κB-inducing kinase (NIK) (15, 39). Some other proteins can also interact with the Pellino family, such as Smad6/7 (20, 21), BCL10 (23), and caspase-8 (26, 27) (**Figure 1**). Upon diverse stimulation, the key biological and cellular function of the Pellino family has been identified in the innate immune system (17, 31, 41–43), namely, initiating NF-κB (44) and mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK) (22) to regulate the production of inflammatory cytokine and interferons (IFNs) (41), mediating cell death *via* receptor-interacting serine/threonine kinases (RIPs), and other phenotypic changes of cells and tissues (45–47).

THE ROLES OF THE PELLINO FAMILY IN PATTERN RECOGNITION RECEPTOR SIGNALING

IL-1R, TLRs, and NLRs were involved in innate immunity to mediate the production of inflammatory cytokines (48, 49) and interferons (50). Each member of the Pellino family is crucial to PRR signaling pathways. We divided these pathways into five categories: (i) MyD88-dependent TLR/IL-1R signaling, (ii) TRIF-dependent interferons induction signaling, (iii) RIP-dependent signaling, (iv) NLR-related signaling, and (v) B-cell and T-cell signaling due to some key proteins, i.e., Myd88, TRAF6, TAK1, Toll/IL-1 receptor domain-containing adaptor inducing interferon-beta (TRIF), TBK1, RIPs, and NLRs in the signaling conduction (51).

In the *Drosophila* genome, Pellino interacts with and regulates plasma membrane MyD88-K48-Ub turnover to balance Toll-mediated immune signaling positively or negatively (52, 53). An ancestral Pellino protein from helminth species binding and poly-ubiquitinating human IRAK1 displays its E3 ligase activity and conservative function (54). In mammals, the production of proinflammatory interleukin-1 β (IL-1β), IL-6, C-X-C motif chemokine ligand 8 (CXCL8), and IFNs regulated by Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3 demonstrate the key roles of the Pellino family in TLR/IL-1R signaling (25, 55–57). All of the TRIF, RIP1, RIP3, NLRs, and the Pellino family participate in the activation of NF-κB and MAPK/ERK kinase kinases (MEKKs) signaling to regulate cell survival, apoptosis, and necroptosis (4, 25, 37, 38, 57).

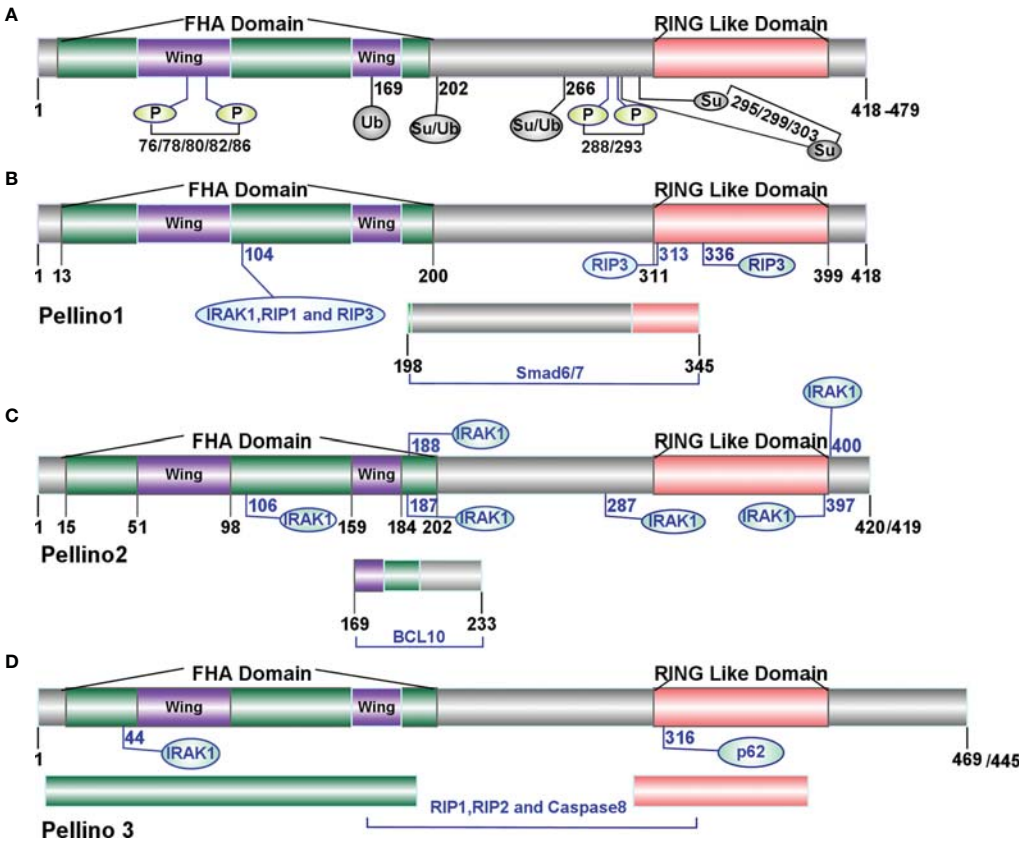


FIGURE 1 | Molecular features of the Pellino family (9). **(A)** The structure of the Pellino family. In mammals, the Pellino family comprises three family members (Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3) with an amino acid length ranging from 418 to 479. The Pellino family shows a highly similar primary structure with a C-terminal RING-like domain mediating K11, K48, and K63 linked conjugation of polyubiquitination and a cryptic phosphothreonine-binding N-terminal hidden split forkhead associated (FHA) domain attached by a "wing" or appendage structure. IRAK1 and IRAK4 can phosphorylate the Pellino family on Ser-76, Ser-78, Thr-80, Ser-82, and Thr-86. Individual site Ser-76, Thr-86, Thr-288, or Ser-293 or a combination of Ser-78, Thr-80, and Ser-82 is necessary to activate the Pellino family (17) fully. IKKε/TBK1 activates Pellino1 *in vitro* by phosphorylating Ser76, Thr288, and Ser293 (18). **(B)** The sites of Pellino1 interacting with other proteins. The amino acids length of Pellino1 is 418 in both humans and mice. The 104th site of the FHA domain and 313th/336th sites of the RING-like domain are crucial to K48-linked polyubiquitylation of IRAK1, RIP1, and RIP3 (19). The region between residues 198 and 345 is essential to the interaction between Pellino1 and Smad6/7 (20, 21). **(C)** The sites of Pellino2 interacting with other proteins. The amino acids length of Pellino2 is 420 in humans and 418 in mice. The points 106, 187, 188, 287, 397, and 400 are essential to the interaction between Pellino2 and IRAK1 (16, 22). The range between residues 169 and 233 is essential to the interaction between Pellino2 and BCL10 (23). **(D)** The sites of Pellino3 interacting with other proteins. The amino acid length of Pellino3 is 469 in humans and 445 in mice. Residue 44 is essential for the binding of Pellino3 to IRAK1 (24). Residue 316 is essential to Pellino3 autophagy-dependent degradation *via* p62 (25). The FHA and RING-like domains are responsible for the interaction between RIP1 and caspase-8 (26, 27).

Pellino Family in MyD88-Dependent TLR/IL-1R Ssignaling

TLR/IL-1R family possesses an intracellular conserved Toll/IL-1R (TIR) domain which can allow the recruitment of the adapter MyD88 for the transduction of signals (58). In this section, we mainly focus on the function of the Pellino family in MyD88-dependent TLR/IL-1R signaling.

Pellino Family in MyD88-Dependent IL-1R Signaling

IL-1 is an important endogenous pyrogen and proinflammatory cytokine that can regulate hematopoiesis, recruit and activate neutrophils, macrophages, T and B-lymphocytes, and mediate inflammatory responses (59, 60). IL-1 induces signal conduction *via* IL-1R and IL-1R-accessory proteins to recruit MyD88-dependent signaling cascades, namely, IRAK4, IRAK1, IRAK2, TRAF6, and TAK1, that leads to the activation of the MAPKs and NF-κB (4, 61).

Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3 can interact with IRAK1, TRAF6, and TAK1 (8, 32–34). Being upstream of TAK1 and downstream of IRAK1, Pellino1 is critical for the IL-1R-MyD88 dependent pathway through interaction with the IRAK4–IRAK1–TRAF6 complex (33). During this process, the catalytic activity of IRAK1 and IRAK4 is required for IL-1-stimulated activation of Pellino1 in Mouse embryonic fibroblasts (MEFs) (35). Aside from Pellino1, Pellino2 also interacted with IRAK4 (14, 57). Pellino3 physically interacts with IRAK1, TRAF6,

TAK1, and NIK in HepG2 and 293 cells in an IL-1-dependent manner (15). Pellino1 and Pellino2 can replace TRAF6 to generate K63-Ub chains, activate TAK1, or induce IL-8 production *via* MyD88-IL-1β signaling in IL-1R cells that express E3 ligase-inactive TRAF6 (40).

The Pellino family is associated with inflammatory mediator production (35, 62). Pellino1 knockdown can lead to a reduction in IL-1β-induced expression of proinflammatory cytokines in the bronchial epithelial cells (BEAS-2B) (62) and inhibit IL-1-mediated NF-κB activation and thus repress the production of IL-8 (33). Furthermore, *Drosophila* mothers against decapentaplegic protein 6 (Smad6) and Smad7 can bind to Pellino1 *via* mad homology (MH2) domains to mediate growth factor-β (TGF-β). It inhibited IL-1R signaling by preventing Pellino1 from forming a complex with MyD88, IRAK1, IRAK4, and TRAF6, which further suppressed IL-1β induced NF-κB activation and production of proinflammatory cytokines (20, 21). Evidence shows that Pellino1 plays a critical role in IL-1R signaling *via* MyD88, leading to NF-κB activation and proinflammatory cytokine expression. However, this conclusion is contradictory to other studies. Due to indistinct variations in NF-κB activity and expression of TNF-α, IL-6, or C-X-C motif chemokine ligand 10 (CXCL10) in mouse embryonic fibroblasts between wild type (WT) and Pellino1 knockout (KO) mice, Pellino1 is overlooked or unnecessary for the IL-1R pathway (37). A similar phenomenon can be observed in Pellino1 knockdown airway primary epithelial cells with the insignificant expression of proinflammatory cytokine CXCL8 induced by IL-1 (62). Furthermore, inactive-IRAK1induces Pellino1 significantly impaired E3 ubiquitination ligase activity with a modest effect on MAPK and NF-κB activation upon IL-1 (31). All the results indicate that Pellino1 may not be necessary for inflammation production in the MyD88 dependent IKK–NF-κB activation pathway. Whether Pellino1 is necessary for IL-1R may be controlled by cell type. Pellino2 also plays a critical role in IL-1R-mediated inflammatory production and post-transcriptional control (22), and it may be a positive regulator in the IL-1R pathway. The successive K63 and K48 ubiquitination of IRAK1 and TAK1 are required for Pellino2 to regulate IL-8 promoter activity by an NF-κB-dependent manner in the human embryonic kidney (HEK) 293-EBNA cells and the mouse embryonic fibroblast cell line C3H10T1/2 (22, 32). Upon K63 ubiquitination (22) of IRAK1 by Pellino2, the intermediate complex Pellino2–IRAK4–IRAK1–TRAF6 interacts with membrane-bound pre-associated TAK1-TGF-β activated kinase 1/MAP3K7 binding protein 1 (TAB1)-TAB2, which results in the formation of complex II (TAK1 complex, IRAK–TRAF6–TAK1–TAB1–TAB2), and IRAK1 degradation, induced by K48-linked ubiquitination of degradation. This is followed by translocation of TRAF6–TAK1–TAB1–TAB2 (complex III) from the membrane to the cytosol. TAK1 is activated and eventually leads to transcription factors activation of NF-κB, AP-1, and Elk-1in MAPKs (8, 22, 34). Pellino3 can also participate in the IL-1R signaling in HepG2 and 293 cells in an IL-1-dependent manner (15). However, Pellino3b activates JNK leading to the activation of c-Jun and Elk-1 (8, 15), and activates p38MAPK leading to cAMP-response element-binding protein (CREB) activation (24) instead of NF-κB (15). Mechanistically, upon IL-1 stimulation, upregulated Pellino3b interacts with and inhibits TAK1 complex releasing from membrane to cytosol, leading to attenuation of TAK1-dependent NF-κB activation due to Pellino3b induced K63-polyubiquitination and IL-1 induced K48 polyubiquitination competing for IRAK1-K134 ubiquitination site (8). Pellino3 activates p38MAPK *via* interacting with IRAK1, TRAF6, and TAK1. It also promotes translocation of p38 substrate MAPK-activated protein kinase (MK2) from the nucleus to the cytoplasm and activates the transcription factor CREB in a p38 MAPK-dependent manner (24). The ability of Pellino3 to activate p38 MAPK appears to be unique in the Pellino family (**Figure 2**).

For downstream signaling, Pellino1 leads to the activation of NF-κB (33) but not c-Jun N-terminal kinase (JNK) (24, 33, 34) in HEK293 cells. Mouse Pellino2 is required for NF-κB activation in mouse embryo fibroblast cells (32) and is involved in JNK signaling, which leads to AP-1 and the effect of ETS-like 1 transcription factor (Elk-1) activation in HEK293 cells (34). Pellino3 promotes c-Jun and Elk-1 activation in JNK signaling in HepG2 human hepatoma cells (15) and acts as a promoter to activate p38 MAPK in HEK293 cells (24) instead of NF-κB (15). Pellino3b, an alternative splicing variant of Pellino3, can negatively regulate IL-1-induced and TAK1-dependent NF-κB activation in synoviocytes (8) (**Figure 2**). As a conserved E3 ubiquitin ligase family, each member activates the same or different transcription factors to regulate different downstream pathways. Perhaps each member of the Pellino family has a different division of labor upon IL-1.

Pellino Family in MyD88-Dependent TLR Signaling

All TLRs mediate the signal conduction *via* Toll/interleukin-1 receptor (TIR) like IL-1R. Upon stimulation of ligands, several TLRs such as TLR2 and TLR4 recruit MyD88, IRAKs, TNF receptor-associated factor 3 (TRAF3), and TRAF6 to activate TAK1, leading to the activation of MAPK and NF-κB (3, 63). Upon LPS binding, TLR4 recruits MyD88, TRAF6, TRAF3, and cellular inhibitors of apoptosis proteins (cIAPs). There are two downstream signaling pathways for TRAF6. One is to activate TAK1 leading to MAPK and NF-κB activation (64–67). The other is to induce proinflammatory cytokines by stabilizing cIAPs *via* K63-Ub and then the TRAF3 K48-Ub degradation leading to the production of c-Rel (6).

An overall brain proteomes study in Pellino1 knockout mice showed that Pellino1 was involved in promoting antigen presentation, enhancing activities of adaptive and innate immune cells (68) with the contribution to microglial activation, neuroinflammatory responses, and neurological deficits through the activation of NF-κB and MAPK (42, 64, 66). Pellino1 positively regulates the production of inflammatory factors in MyD88-dependent TLR signaling (69, 70) as MyD88 deficiency hindered the expression of Pellino1, NF-κB, IL-1β, IL-6, Beclin-1, and cyclooxygenase-2 (COX-2) in a cerebral ischemia/reperfusion (I/R) mouse model (70). Pellino1 also positively regulates the MyD88-dependent pathway by promoting K63 linked polyubiquitination of IRAK1, TBK1, TRAF6, and TAK1 to active the MAPK and NF-κB signaling pathways *via* TLR2 and

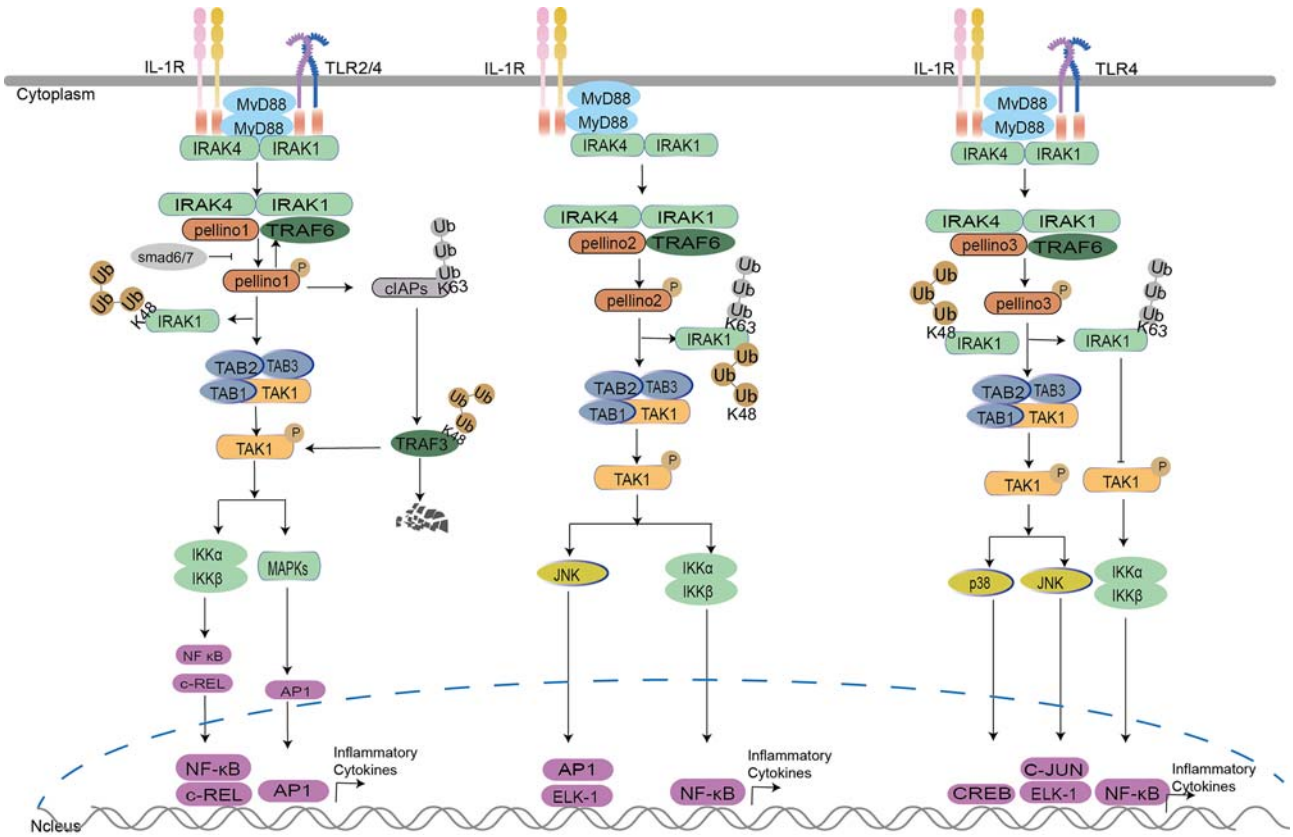


FIGURE 2 | Pellino family in the Myd88-dependent TLR/IL-1R signaling. Upon IL-1 stimulation, Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3 can interact with IRAK1, TRAF6, and TAK1 (8, 32–34). Pellino1 mediates the degradation of IRAK1 by K48-Ub, leading to the activation of TABs and TAK1 with the ultimate activation of NF-κB. Pellino2 leads the activation of NF-κB and JNK by successive K63-Ub and K48-Ub of IRAK1 and activation of TAK1. Pellino3 mediates the activation of JNK and p38 by K48-Ub, which leads to IRAK1 degradation and negatively regulates NF-κB activation by IRAK1 K63-Ub. In the TLR pathway, TRAF6 induces cIAPs K63-Ub to enhance TRAF3 K48-Ub degradation, elevating proinflammatory cytokine production by interrupting TRAF3 induced K48 ubiquitin-dependent degradation of c-Rel. Pellino1 can also mediate cIAPs K63-Ub to accelerate the production of proinflammatory cytokines in microglia. In macrophages, Pellino3 represses NF-κB activation by inhibiting TRAF6 downregulation. It also inhibits IRAK1 degradation *via* K63-Ub competing with K48-Ub of IRAK1, hindering NF-κB activation.

TLR4 pathway (69, 71). Upon LPS stimulation, the expression of Pellino1 is upregulated (69, 71, 72), possibly by increasing levels of p65 and phosphorylated IKKα/β in microglia (73). Upregulated Pellino1 activates microglia and enhances NF-κB production, MAPK phosphorylation, and proinflammatory cytokines in LPS-induced TLR4 signaling by increasing TRAF6 K63-linked ubiquitination (64–66). In addition, Pellino1 promotes K63-Ub of TRAF6 in the spinal cord to enhance morphine treatment (65). However, Pellino1 is dispensable for inflammatory responses in astrocytes (66). TRAF3 degradation contributes to the production of inflammatory factors in the MyD88-TLR pathway. Pellino1 was discovered to mediate K63 ubiquitination of cIAP, resulting in cIAP K48 ubiquitin ligase activity, ubiquitin-dependent degradation of TRAF3 (41, 74, 75) activation of microglia-mediated chemokines, and proinflammatory cytokines *via* the MyD88-dependent MAPK pathway (42, 66, 75). Pellino1 is also involved in several neurogenic diseases. Upon trans-activating protein (Tat), Pellino1 induces autophagy, interrupts expression of tight junction protein zonula occludens1 (ZO-1), and increases the permeability of the blood–brain barrier (BBB) by triggering K63-Ub of Beclin1 (76). Pellino1 also impairs microglial amyloid β-protein (Aβ) phagocytosis through promoting CCAAT enhancer-binding protein β (C-EBPβ) degradation in Alzheimer's disease (AD) (77). In Parkinson's disease, upregulation of Pellino1 by α-synuclein leads to the degradation of lysosomal-associated membrane protein-2 (LAMP2) and the buildup of autophagy with decreased autophagy flux by microglial exosomes (78).

Although mediated by LPS, the Pellino family plays a different role in endotoxin tolerance in macrophages. Endotoxin tolerance abrogated Pellino1 induction by LPS in macrophages (69, 71, 72) but an enhanced expression of Pellino3 (79). Elevated transcription of TNFα and IL-6 driven by TLR2/4 and also increased expression of C–C motif chemokine ligand 5 (CCL5) driven by TLR4 were observed in Pellino3-deficient human myeloid leukemia mononuclear cells (THP-1) in response to TLR agonists (79). The Pellino3 inhibits TRAF6 downregulation by reducing IRAK1 degradation *via* K63 polyubiquitination, which competes with K48 ubiquitination, resulting in NF-κB

suppression (36) in J774.1 cell lines. This is consistent with prior Pellino3b results (8).

Several interesting results are discussed in the Pellino family-related MyD88-dependent TLR/IL-1R signaling (**Figure 2**). IRAK1, TRAF6, and MyD88 are crucial to the Pellino family, and the IRAK1 is responsible for the activation of the Pellino family. Pellino1 and Pellino2 can replace TRAF6 to generate K63-Ub chains. MyD88 mediates the Pellino1 expression level. Whether there is a similar phenomenon in Pellino3 needs further research. Upon the same IL-1 stimulation, the members of the Pellino family display different roles in regulating the IL-1R pathway. Pellino1 and Pellino2 are positive IKK activation regulators; however, Pellino3 is a negative regulator. This phenomenon is also present in TLR signaling upon LPS stimulation. Pellino1 significantly induced proinflammatory cytokines in microglial cells but showed no inflammatory responses in astrocytes.

Interestingly, the downregulation of Pellino1 and upregulation of Pellino3 were observed upon LPS induced endotoxin tolerance in macrophages. However, each member of the Pellino family can mediate the IKK activation or MAPK activation; not all the members act as positive roles in the signaling. Perhaps the cell type is critical in determining which member is accountable for the associated pathway, and this should be researched further.

Pellino Family in TRIF-Dependent Interferon Induction Signaling

TRIF plays a critical role in activating NF-κB *via* a MyD88-independent pathway in TLR3 and TLR4 signaling (80, 81). In addition to NF-κB activation, TRIF can also stimulate TANK binding kinase1 (TBK1) and IKKε kinases to activate interferon regulatory factor (IRF) transcription factors that drive the expression of antiviral type I IFNs (80, 82). Upon LPS, poly(I:C), and viral double-stranded RNA stimulation, TRIF is recruited to promote TRAF3-dependent activation of TBK1 to activate IRF3/7 leading to the induction of IFN expression (82, 83). IRF3 and IRF7 are the most important transcription factors regulating type I IFN expression (80). Pellino1 possesses a novel function in human viral pathogen infection (41, 62, 84, 85) depending on TRIF. Pellino1, as a TLR3 positive regulator (18, 37, 86), is involved in modulating the production of proinflammatory cytokines (37, 86) and induction of IFN-I in the TLR3 pathway (41, 44, 86, 87). The deficiency of Pellino1 leads to inhibition of TLR3 and proinflammatory cytokines production but without impairing IFN antiviral induction under virus stimulation and TLR3 agonists in mice and primary bronchial epithelial cells (PBECs) (62, 86). It seems that Pellino1 is dispensable for IFN induction. However, further studies showed that Pellino1 is upregulated by TRIF, TBK1, and IKKε (18, 52, 69) *via* a TRIF-dependent manner in the TLR3 pathway but not the IRAKs-coupled and MyD88-dependent pathway (37, 62). Perhaps there is a priority for Pellino1 to decide which pathway to participate in. IKK ε and TBK1 can enhance the activation of Pellino1 depending on IRF3 (18) and K63-linked polyubiquitination of TBK1 (52, 55). As a new IRF3-dependent gene, Pellino1 enhances the interaction of IRF3 with the IFNβ promoter to promote IFN production (44). In detail, Pellino1 interacts with deformed epidermal autoregulatory factor 1 (DEAF1) independent of its E3 ligase activity, followed by DEAF1 binding to IFNβ promoters IRF3 and IRF7 to promote IFNβ gene transcription and IFNβ secretion in MEFs (88). The protein Bid can upregulate Pellino1 and enhance Pellino1 interaction with TBK1, leading to IRF3 production (73, 89).

Contrary to the above conclusion of upregulating IFNs level, Pellino1 negatively mediates the induction of IFNs in microglia *via* TRIF dependent TLRs upon the stimulation of poly(I:C), LPS, and the RNA virus in the CNS (41). Perhaps due to this, Pellino1 allows the entry and replication of West Nile Virus (WNV) in mouse macrophages, human neurons, and microglia (84), and the enhancement of ZIKA virus (ZIKV) vertical transmission and neuronal loss *in vitro* and *in vivo* (85). However, Pellino3 does not act as a mediator of proinflammatory cytokine expression in response to TLRs but as a key regulator to control TRIF dependent type I interferon expression in the TLR3 pathway by negatively regulating activation of IRF7 but not IRF3 (87). This was demonstrated in Pellino3 deficient animals, which had increased resistance to encephalomyocarditis virus and enhanced type I interferon expression but not proinflammatory cytokines in response to TLR3 activation (87). The possible mechanism is that the TLR3 induces the Pellino3 level, which interacts with and ubiquitinates TRAF6. This modification suppresses the ability of TRAF6 to interact with and activate IRF7 leading to downregulation of type I interferon expression (87). More interestingly, Pellino3 inhibits LPS-induced IFNβ expression in oxidation-low-lipoprotein (Ox-LDL) induced macrophage-derived foam cells *via* IRAK1/IRAK4/Pellino3/scavenger receptor-A1(SR-A1) dependent mono-ubiquitination of TRAF family member associated NF-κB activator (TANK) (90). In detail, Ox-LDL activates IRAK1 and Pellino3, which provokes mono-ubiquitination of the adaptor TANK in TRAF3-containing signaling complex, leading to the failure of LPS-induced TBK1 recruitment, IRF3 activation, and IFNβ expression in macrophage-derived foam cells (90).

In the TRIF-dependent interferon induction signaling (**Figure 3**), Pellino1 and Pellion3 display polar functions in the production of IFNs (41, 44, 86, 87). The role of Pellino1 in the induction of IFNs seemed to be unclear. First, Pellino1 is dispensable or required to produce IFN in PBECs and MEFs. IFN-β induction is attenuated in myeloid cells and MEFs expressing a Pellino1 mutant lacking E3 ligase activity. Second, the fact that Pellino1 deficiency profoundly promotes IFN-β expression in microglia and Pellino1-deficient mice display heightened IFN-I levels demonstrate a potentially negative role of Pellino1 in the induction of IFN-β. The above results were confusing. The Pellino1 might play a different role in different cell types, and this needs to be further investigated. Unlike puzzled Pellino1, Pellino3 serves as a negative regulator of IRF7 but not IRF3 in TLR3 upon viruses (87). Perhaps there is a hypothesis that the Pellino family may follow a not yet clear priority rule to determine which member is responsible for the regulation of IFNs. So far, there is no report on Pellino2 and IFN production. More attention should be paid to the discrepancy of the Pellino family.

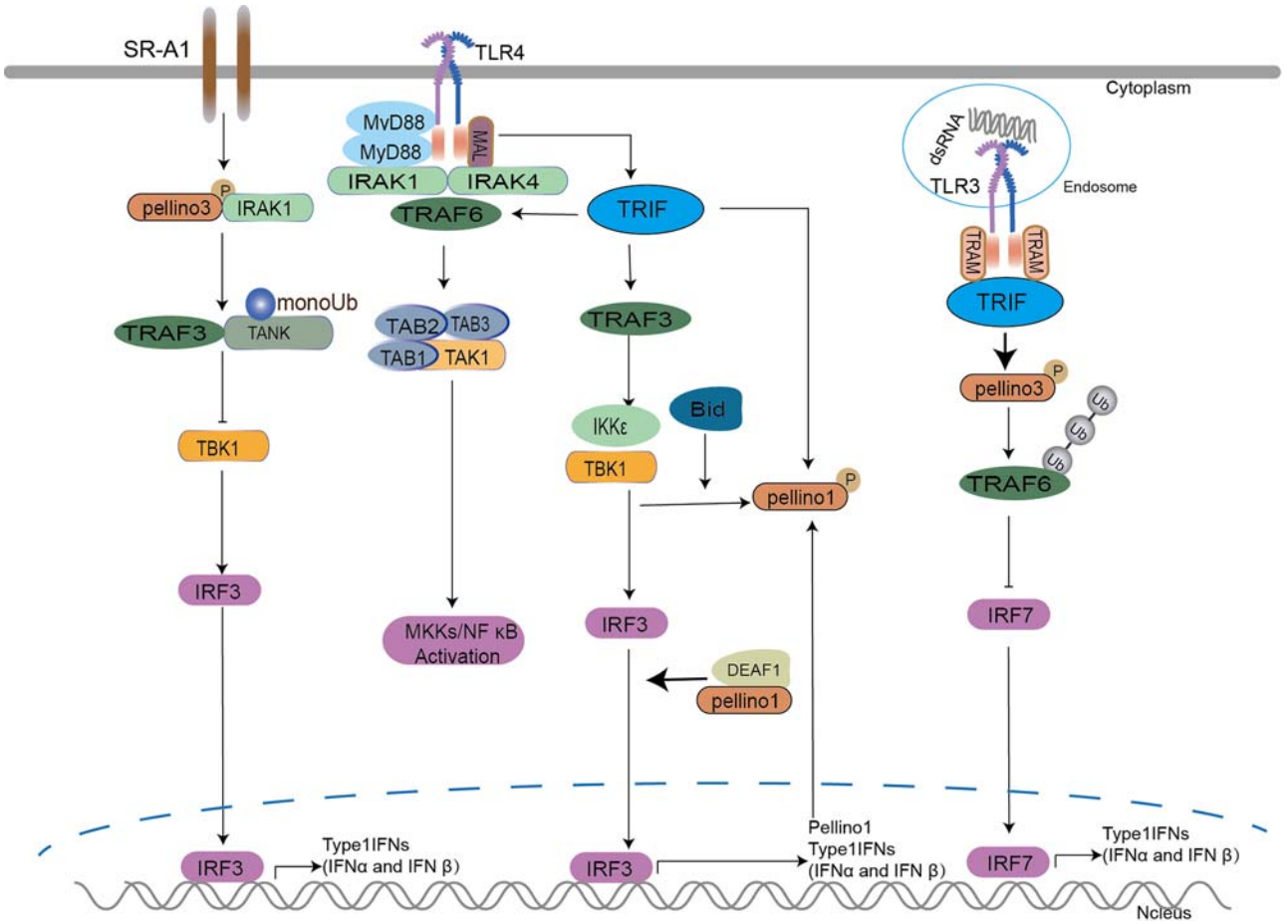


FIGURE 3 | The Pellino family in TRIF-dependent interferon induction signaling. Pellino1 is required for interferon production upon viral double-stranded stimulation and is upregulated by TRIF, TBK1, and IKKε. IKKε and TBK1 enhance the activation of Pellino1 depending on IRF3 and K63 linked polyubiquitination of TBK1. Pellino1 interacts with DEAF1 independent of its E3 ligase activity and leads to the binding of DEAF1 and IFNβ promoters (IRF3 and IRF7) for IFNβ gene transcription and secretion. Bid upregulates Pellino1 and enhances the interaction of Pellino1and TBK1, leading to IRF3 production.

Pellino Family in RIP-Dependent Signaling

RIP1 was initially discovered as an adapter kinase involved in the transduction of TNFR signals. It is required for the suppression of nuclear factor kappa-B kinase (IKK) activation and apoptosis *via* a RIP homology interaction motif (RHIM) in TRIF-dependent signaling (73, 91, 92) and TNF signaling in the absence of TRIF. In the TRIF-dependent pathway, RIP1 ubiquitination induced by poly(I:C) is required for IKK activation (92). The discovery of the kinase RIP3 (93, 94) and its substrate mixed lineage kinase domain-like protein (MLKL) (95, 96) leads to an awareness of this pathway. However, TRIF does not employ RIP1 to initiate IRFs (91, 92), and RIP3 is not required for NF-κB activation in TLR signaling (97). Both TNF/RIP1/RIP3/MLKL signaling and TRIF/RIP1/RIP3 pathway participate in the activation of NF-κB/MEKKs in cell survival, apoptosis, and necroptosis (4).

Pellino1 mediates RIP1 K63-Ub to active NF-κB signaling in the TRIF-dependent TLR pathway to maintain cell survival (37, 38, 98). Under LPS and dual hypoxia stimulation, destabilized Pellino1 (Ser39 phosphorylation and turnover) induced by death-associated protein kinase 1 (DAPK1) leads to the release of TRIF-RIP1 signalosome to recruit caspase-8 and induces tubular damage and cell apoptosis in acute kidney injury (AKI) model (98). The binding of Pellino1, RIP1, and TIF inhibits tubular damage by hindering cell apoptosis. In the TRIF-independent RIP pathway, IKK-related kinases activate Pellino1 in TNFα-stimulated mouse embryonic fibroblasts (MEFs) (35). According to an intriguing study, Pellino1 acts as a dual regulator of necroptosis and apoptosis. Pellino1 acts as a pro-necroptosis K63-ubiquitin ligase role in necroptosis by forming RIP1 and RIP3 complex in a RIP1 kinase activity-dependent way but as an apoptosis inhibitor by reducing expression levels of cellular FADD-like interleukin-1β converting enzyme inhibitory protein (c-FLIP) in MEFs cells stimulated by TNFα (56). In contrast to the previous result, Pellino1 might prevent HeLa cells aberrant necroptosis by causing RIP3 hyperactivation and further degradation *via* K48-linked polyubiquitylation (19). The results reflect the different roles of Pellino1 in normal and cancerous cells. However, Smad6 can block the interaction between Pellino1 and RIP1 to inhibit NF-κB (84, 85). Pellino3 is also proved to be a novel

regulator of cell survival upon TNFα. Pellino3 can impair TNFα-induced complex II formation and caspase-8-mediated RIP1 cleavage *via* interacting with RIP1 and caspase 8, leading to the inhibition of apoptosis *in vitro* and *in vivo* (27).

In the RIP-dependent signaling (**Figure 4**), both Pellino1 and Pellino3 were involved in two types of programmed cell death: apoptosis and necroptosis. It seemed that the K63-Ub of RIP1 is crucial to cell fate. For instance, stimulations of TLR3 and TLR4 induce the interaction of RIP1 and TRIF followed by recruitment of Pellino1, which mediates K63-linked polyubiquitylation of RIP1, leading to recruitment of TAK-1 for NF-κB induced cell survival (19, 37). Upon TNFα, the K63-linked polyubiquitylation of RIP1 is also necessary for the NF-κB pathway and cell survival (99). Pellino1 can also mediate RIP1 K63-linked polyubiquitylation on TNFα. Pellino1-induced RIP1 K63-linked polyubiquitylation appears to be a critical factor in cell survival, apoptosis, and necroptosis. Current studies show that Pellino1 only induces RIP1 K63-linked polyubiquitylation to trigger necroptosis but is not necessary for necrosome formation. Perhaps, the different interaction sites between RIP1 and Pellino1 decide the signal conduction. Interestingly, Pellion1 plays almost the exact opposite role in necroptosis in different cell types, enhancing necroptosis in normal cells (56) and preventing necroptosis in Hela cells (19). As an important role in controlling complex II formation in response to TNF, Pellino3 can interact with the complex II components, caspase-8, and RIP1, to inhibit cell death. Pellino3 plays a critical role in inhibiting the pro-apoptotic effects of TNF independent of NF-κB (27). This is consistent with previous reports indicating that Pellino3 may negatively regulate IL-1-induced and LPS-induced activation of NF-κB (8, 36). More efforts are needed to unravel the roles of the Pellino family in cell survival and death.

Pellino Family in NLRs Related Signalings

NOD1, NOD2, and NLR Family Pyrin Domain Containing 3 (NLRP3) are involved in the anti-infection process by activating

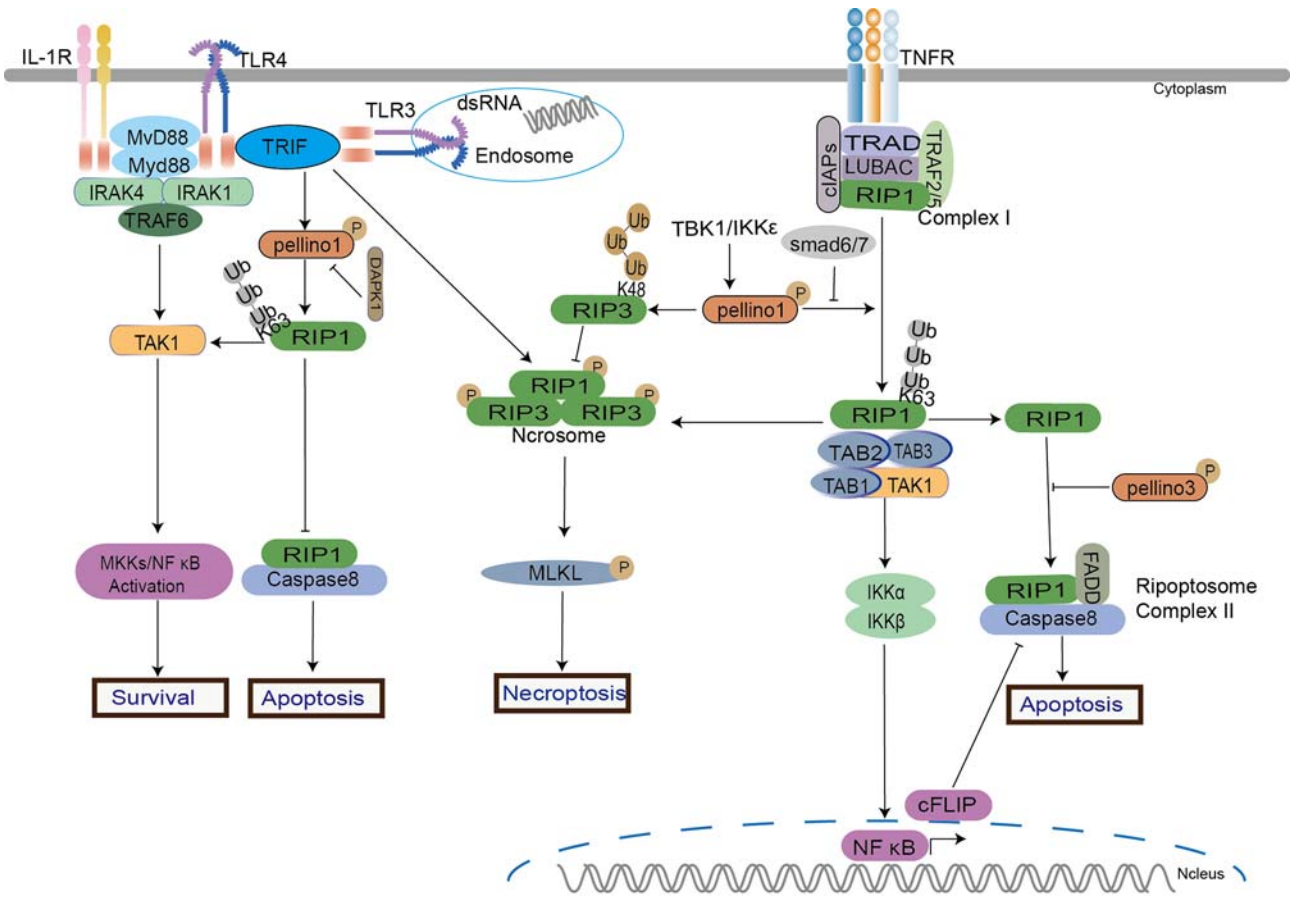


FIGURE 4 | Pellino family in RIP-dependent signaling. Pellino1 induces the ubiquitination of RIP1 and RIP3 to regulate NF-κB activation in cell survival, apoptosis, and necroptosis in TNFα, TLR3, and TLR4 signaling. Pellino1 targets RIP1 by K63-Ub to active NF-κB to maintain cell survival. Under the dual stimulation of LPS and hypoxia, Pellino1 releases the TRIF-RIP1 signalosome to recruit caspase-8 and induces tubular apoptosis *via* DAPK1-mediated Pellino1 destabilization. Upon TNFα, Pellino1 is a dual modulator in necroptosis and apoptosis. Pellino1 plays a positive role in necroptosis by K63-Ub to form RIP1 and RIP3 pro-necroptosis complex in a RIP1 kinase activity-dependent way but as an apoptosis inhibitor by reducing expression levels of c-FLIP. Smad6 blocks the interaction between Pellino1 and RIP1 to inhibit NF-κB activation. Pellino1 can induce RIP3 hyperactivation and degradation *via* K48-Ub to inhibit necroptosis.

the NF-κB signaling pathway, type I IFN signaling pathway, autophagy-related pathway, and pyroptosis pathway (100, 101).

In NOD2 related signaling, Pellino3 exerts a protective function *via* NOD2 in chemical drugs induced models of colitis (26). Pellino3 promotes magnesium-dependent phosphatase (MDP) induced K63-Ub of RIP2 and recruits TAK1 and IKK complexes to active NF-κB and MAPK in an inhibitor of apoptosis family of protein (IAP)-independent manner to maintain cell survival (26) (**Figure 5**).

Two pathways are involved in IL-1β secretion, TLR/IL-1R-mediated upregulation of precursor pro-IL-1β and NLR-induced activation of caspase-1 that cleaves pro-IL-1β to yield mature IL-1β secretion (102). Pyroptosis is a novel programmed cell death featured by IL-1β secretion (103). In NLRP3-related pyroptosis, the oligomerization of NLRP3, pro-caspase-1, and the inflammasome adaptor apoptosis-associated speck-like protein containing a caspase recruitment domain (ASC) causes pro-caspase-1 to be converted into active caspase-1, which then cleaves pro-IL-1β and pro-IL-18, resulting in the maturation and secretion of proinflammatory cytokines (104). Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3 are demonstrated to mediate the release of IL-1β and IL-18 in cell pyroptosis (57, 105, 106). A new study reveals that Pellino1 is required for NLRP3-induced caspase-1 activation and IL-1β maturation (106). Pellino1 increases NLRP3 inflammasome activation, which results in IL-1β production, by facilitating ubiquitination of the inflammasome adaptor ASC K63, enhancing the ASC/NLRP3 interaction and ASC oligomerization (106). Pellino2 is also essential for the priming and activation of inflammasome to induce pyroptosis (57, 105). In Pellino2 deficient macrophages, the activation of the NLRP3 inflammasome is suppressed (57). Pellino2 isolates IRAK1 from NLRP3 *via* ubiquitination and mediates K63 ubiquitination of NLRP3 to increase NLRP3 activation for mature IL-1β generation in mice and bone marrow-derived macrophages

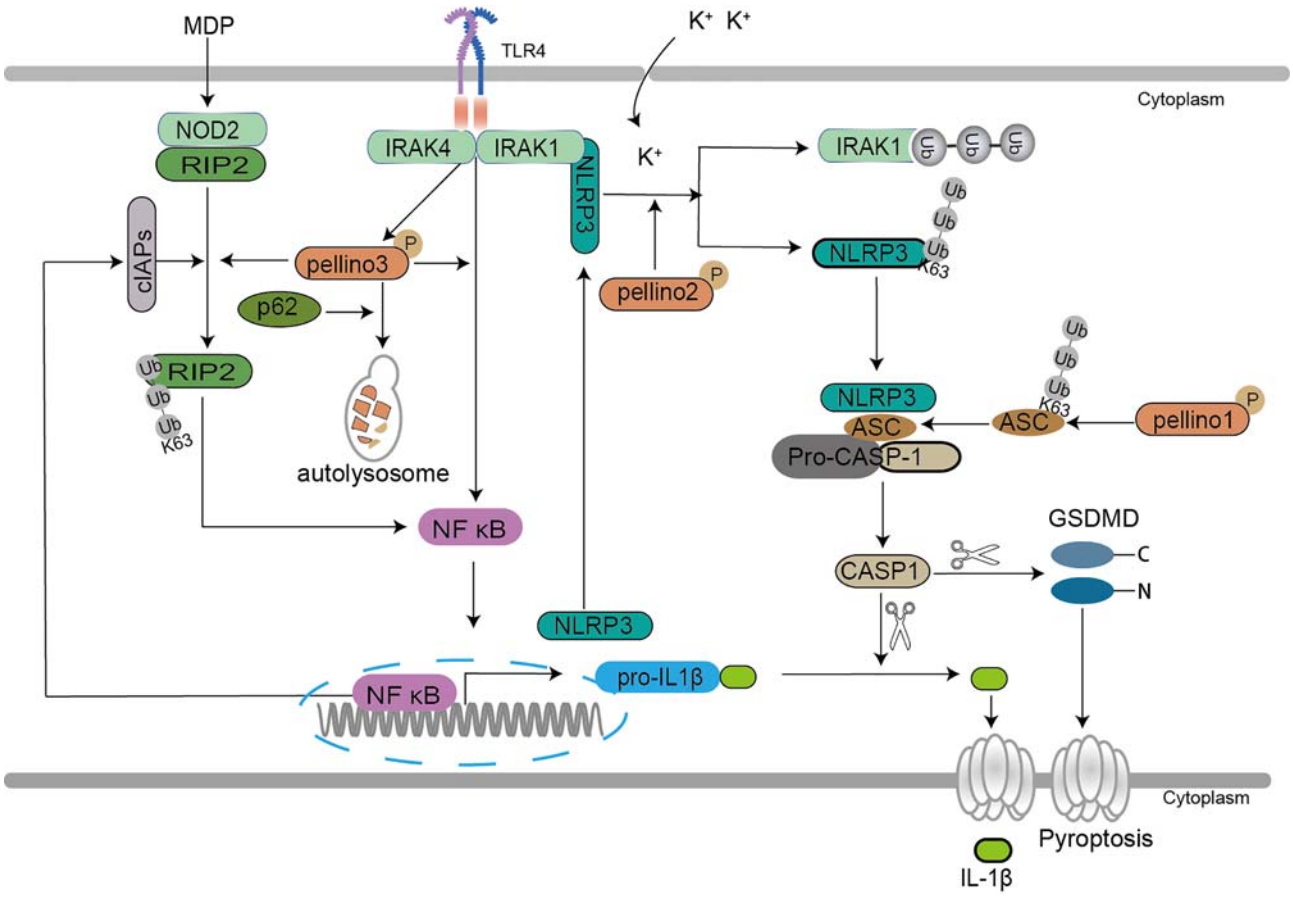


FIGURE 5 | Pellino family in the NLR-dependent signaling. Pellino1 mediates the K63 ubiquitination of inflammasome adaptor ASC, which enhances the ASC/NLRP3 interaction and ASC oligomerization to facilitate NLRP3 inflammasome activation leading to induction of IL-1β secretion. Pellino2 induces IRAK1 isolation from NLRP3 *via* ubiquitination and mediates K63 ubiquitination of NLRP3 to promote the activation of NLRP3 for mature IL-1β production in response to LPS. Pellino2 can co-localize with NLRP3 and ASC during inflammasome activation in macrophages upon the effect of potassium efflux. Pellino3 acts as a potential partner of SQSTM1/p62, which leads to Pellino3 autophagy-dependent degradation in TLR4-signaling, thereby impairing Pellino3-dependent pro-IL-1B proinflammatory expression. Pellino3 promotes MDP-induced K63 ubiquitination of RIP2 and recruits TAK1 and IKK complexes to active NF-κB and MAPK in an IAP-independent manner to maintain cell survival.

(MDMs) in response to LPS (57). Further studies show that Pellino2 can co-localize with NLRP3 and ASC during inflammasome activation in macrophages upon the effect of potassium efflux (105). Both Pellino1 and Pellino2 are implicated in NLRP3-mediated pyroptosis, demonstrating the importance of the Pellino family in pyroptosis. Furthermore, the autophagy-dependent degradation of Pellino3 induced by sequestosome-1 (SQSTM1/p62) hindering IL-1β secretion upon LPS offers a strong backup for the roles of the Pellino family in pyroptosis (25).

The above results show that the Pellino family is crucial to ubiquitin-dependent inflammasome activation and inflammatory release (**Figure 5**). Previous studies reported that the Pellino family is a key mediator for activation of NF-κB (37), and NF-κB is involved in NLRP3 induction. The most surprising is that Pellino1 deficiency did not reduce the induction of NLRP3 expression (106). Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3 may play a role in the division and cooperation to mediate NF-κB activation, inflammasome activation, and inflammatory release in pyroptosis. In NOD2 related signaling, Pellino3 is still a protective regulator to maintain cell survival, consistent with Pellino3 in TNF signaling. Perhaps Pellino3 may differ from Pellino1 and Pellino1 in special cells and contexts. More efforts are needed to reveal the roles of the Pellino family in programmed cell death.

Pellino Family in B-Cell and T-Cell Signaling

In addition to the above functions in immunity, Pellino1 shows a potent negative function in T cell and B cell activation (43, 107). Under normal circumstances, Pellino1 is highly expressed in mouse splenic B cells and T cells (107). Pellino1 inhibits T cell activation and prevents autoimmunity by ubiquitinating c-Rel, a downstream important protein in NF-κB activation, with specific K48-Ub (107). Pellino1 is seemed to be unique for T cell activation and maintenance of peripheral immune tolerance for its high expression in lymphocytes (107). Pellino1 deficiency promoting B cell activation hints that Pellino1 negatively regulates B cells specifically in response to poly(I:C) and noncanonical NF-κB stimulation (43, 108). Pellino1 inhibits noncanonical NF-κB activation and alleviates lupus-like disease in systemic lupus erythematosus by K48 ubiquitination of NIK to downregulate nuclear p52 and Rel B (43) (**Figure 6**).

Ubiquitination has emerged as a critical mechanism regulating T cell and B cell activation (109). Pellino1 is critical in regulating IKK activation by TRIF dependent TLR signaling, although it is largely dispensable for IKK activation in MyD88-dependent TLR/IL-1R (37). However, in B-cell and T-cell **(Figure 6),** the reason it is dispensable to active IKK by TCR signals may be the degradation of c-Rel induced by Pellino1specific K48 ubiquitination (107). The noncanonical NF-κB pathway critically regulates B cell activation and antibody production. It is reported that TRAF2-cIAPs mediated the K48 ubiquitination of NIK as E3 ligases (110–112). Pellino1 is also required for TLR-induced cIAPs ubiquitination and activation in microglia (75). So it is reasonable to assume that Pellino1-mediated NIK ubiquitination may be due to the activation of cIAPs by Pellino1.

PELLINO FAMILY IN TUMOR AND MicroRNAs RELATED SIGNALINGS

Pellino Family in Tumorigenesis

Pellino1 plays a novel role in angiogenesis, a typical phenotype in tumorigenesis (113).

As a downstream of vascular endothelial growth factor receptor 2 (VEGFR2), Pellino1 induces the AKT and MAPK activated protein kinase 2 (MK2) phosphorylation to restore cell migration potential, proangiogenic responses and the wound healing ability with VEGFR2 deficiency *in vitro* and *in vivo* (114). Further studies demonstrated that Pellino1 is a novel proangiogenic molecule directly regulated by VEGFR (115). In mouse ischemia models, Pellino1 deletion increases oxidative stress, reduces cIAP2-NF-κB cell survival, decreases angiogenic response, and lowers tissue function (116). Transgenic mice constitutively expressing human Pellino1 had a shorter lifespan, a wide range of lymphoid tumors, and prominent B-cell infiltration (117). Pellino-1 may be an oncogene in cancer based on its proangiogenic and tumor development function. The association of Pellino1 with protooncogene-MYC, B cell lymphoma 6 protein (BCL6), murine double minute X (MDMX), and p53 demonstrates the role of Pellino1 in cancer (117–120). In diffuse large B-cell lymphoma, Pellino1 directly interacts with and induces oncoprotein BCL6 K63-Ub (117). Pellino1 is required for DNA damage in the promotion of HR repair by feedback activation of ataxia telangiectasia-mutated gene (ATM) *via* NBS1 ubiquitination (121) and p53 activation upon exposure to DNA damaging agents (120). Pellino1 negatively regulates and sequesters MDMX *via* ubiquitylation in the cytoplasm and free p53 to activate responsive genes such as p21 (119). Furthermore, Pellino1 downregulation causes MDMX nuclear localization, lowers p53 activity, and speeds up c-MYC-induced carcinogenesis linked with a reduction in p53 function (119). IAP may be a positive partner of Pellino1 in regulating tumor cell survival (116, 122). High expression of Pellino1 in human lung cancer cell lines upregulates the expression of IAP proteins (cIAP1 and cIAP2) through K63-Ub, which leads to cell survival but not apoptosis (122). Pellino1 can also promote epithelial-mesenchymal transition (EMT) by inducing K63-Ub of Snail and Slug, contributing to tumorigenesis (47, 123). Fundamentally, Pellino1 causes homeostatic regulation of the mitotic cell cycle and checkpoints to be inhibited, contributing to the initiation and progression of the neoplastic chromosome aneuploidy through ubiquitination-mediated downregulation budding uninhibited by benzimidazoles related1 (BubR1) and induced mitotic dysfunction (124). This may be crucial evidence to demonstrate Pellino1 to be an oncogene.

As a positive regulator of inflammatory factors, Pellino1 induces the production of inflammatory factors followed by the change of inflammatory microenvironment leading to the transformation of normal cells to tumor cells. So it is necessary to study the inflammatory microenvironment induced by the Pellino family in normal cells, tumor cells, and even cell co-culture systems.

Pellino Family in microRNAs Related Signalings

MicroRNAs (microRNAs) are small non-coding RNAs with the capability of modulating gene expression at the post-transcriptional

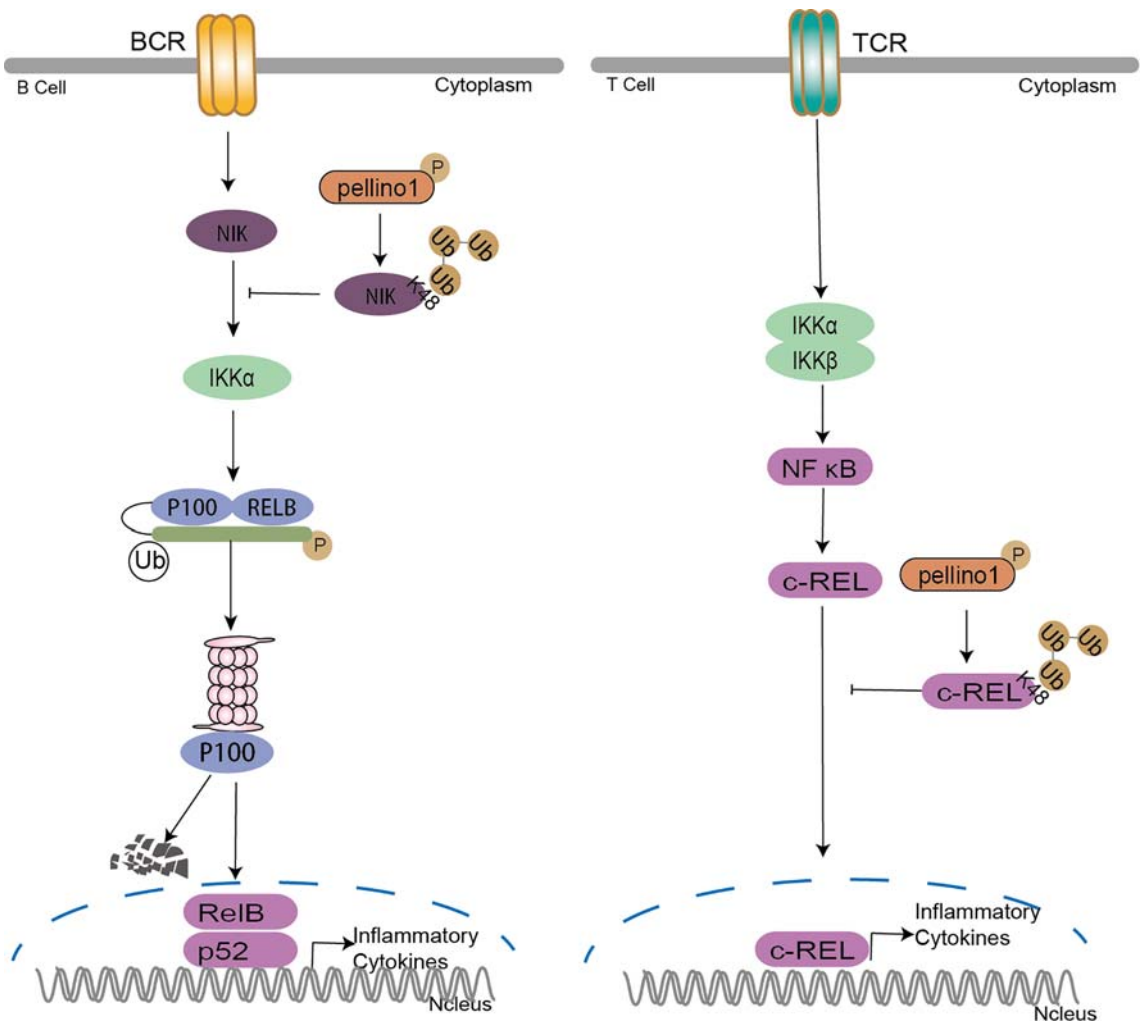


FIGURE 6 | Pellino family in B cell and T cell. Pellino1 inhibits noncanonical NF-κB activation by K48 ubiquitination of NIK to downregulate nuclear p52 and Rel B in the noncanonical NF-κB pathway. Pellino1 also negatively regulates T cell activation and prevents autoimmunity by specific K48 ubiquitination of c-Rel to inhibit NF-κB activation.

level either by inhibiting messenger RNA (mRNA) translation or by promoting mRNA degradation (125). Several microRNAs are involved in interactions with the Pellino family. MicroRNA-21 (126–128), microRNA-153-3p (129), and microRNA-155 (130, 131) are involved in T cell regulation; MicroRNA-590-5p (132), microRNA-142a-3p (133), microRNA-155-5p (133), and microRNA-744 (134) in inflammatory disease; MicroRNA-128-3p (134) in tumor disease.

A positive correlation between microRNA-21 and Pellino1 suggests that microRNA-21 and Pellino1 might be associated with autoimmune primary ovarian insufficiency (POI) patients (126). MicroRNA-21 targets the Pellino1–c-Rel pathway to promote glucose metabolism of pathogenic T helper cell 17 (TH17) cells by activating the NF-κ B with a decrease in Pellino1 and an increase in c-Rel (128). In systemic lupus erythematosus, upregulated microRNA-153-3p represses Pellino1 *in vitro*. It induces immune dysregulation by lowering umbilical cord mesenchymal stem cells (UC-MSCs) proliferation, migration, and mitigates the decrease in T follicular helper (Tfh) cells and increases T regulatory (Treg) cells (SLE) (129). MicroRNA-155 represses the expression of Pellino1, leading to the abrogation of the c-Rel, which controls cellular proliferation and CD40L expression in Tfh cells (130). MicroRNA-155 (131), microRNA-590-5p (132), microRNA-142a-3p (133), and microRNA-155-5p (133) can all target and reduce Pellino1 expression, leading to the suppression of pro-inflammatory production in neuroinflammation. MiR-744 interacting with the 3' untranslated region (UTR) represses Pellino3 expression and leads to upregulation of the IFN-dependent chemokines C–C Motif Chemokine Ligand 5 (CCL5) and CXCL10 (135). In non-small cell lung cancer, levels of Pellino3 are positive to the long non-coding RNA (lncRNA) MIAT but negatively related to miR-128-3p (134). It is clear that microRNAs primarily suppress the expression of Pellino1 to modulate immune responses. More

research should be conducted to determine the association between microRNAs and the Pellino family.

CONCLUSION

As a highly conserved protein and positive regulator in immunity discovered in *Drosophila* (52), the structure of Pellino in other species is also conserved, e.g., viral Pellino (136), Freshwater Prawn (137), Zebrafish (138), *Crassostrea hongkongensis* (139), and *Japonicas* (140). Viral Pellino should be studied further for a poxviral homolog of the Pellino protein capable of inhibiting Toll-like receptor signaling independent of IRAK1 and inhibiting Pellino3-mediated activation of the p38 MAPK pathway (136). The function of viral Pellino suggests that the mammalian Pellino family may act as a barrier or enhancer during viral infection.

There are two important conserved domains for the Pellino family: the FHA domain promoting phosphorylation with IRAKs (16, 24, 28–31)and the RING domain, which determines E3 ligase features (7, 14, 39). The FHA domain in the Pellino family differs from the classical FHA domain by containing an additional appendage or "wing" that is formed by two inserts in the FHA region (16). Interestingly, multiple IRAK phosphorylation sites in the "wing" region and the importance of this appendage region for IRAK binding remain to be experimentally addressed. More interesting is that different domains can interact with the same protein. Pellino1 can interact with RIP3 depending on the FHA and RING-like domains (19, 37). The FHA and RING-like domains are responsible for Pellino3 interacting with RIP1, RIP2, and caspase-8 (26, 27). These suggest that the activation of different sites may be a key factor in determining the cell to survive or be dead dependent or independent on the RIP family.

There are some conflict points about the Pellino family in regulating PRR signalings. In contrast to the positive role in regulating proinflammatory cytokine induction (37), Pellino1 negatively regulates T-cell activation in autoimmunity (107); and promotes microglia-mediated CNS inflammation (75) by negatively regulating type I interferon induction and antiviral immunity in the microglial cells (41). Pellino1 and Pellion3 display polar functions in the induction of IFNs (41, 44, 86, 87). Unlike peripheral macrophages expressing Pellino1, Pellino2, and Pellino3, microglia predominantly express Pellino1 (75). The induction of IFNs in MEFs and peripheral cells induced by Pellino1 deficiency showed no significance (37). However, IFN-β induction is attenuated in myeloid cells and MEFs expressing a Pellino1 mutant lacking E3 ligase activity (44). The more intriguing aspect is that Pellino1 performs different roles in necroptosis and apoptosis in the same cell, as a critical modulator of TNF-α-mediated cell death pathways, enhancing necroptosis and inhibiting apoptosis by modifying K63-Ub of RIPK1 with the inconstant expression of c-MYC and c-FLIP (56). These indicate that specific tissue expression of Pellino1 may promote their specialized roles in specific cells. According to the current studies, the Pelino1 tissue expression level is from high to low in peripheral blood, leukocytes, placenta, lung, liver, kidney, spleen, thymus, skeletal muscle, brain, small intestine, colon, and heart (33). Pelino3 tissue expression level is from high to low is brain, testis, heart, liver, lung, placenta, stomach, kidney, spleen, small intestine, colon, and muscle (15). Perhaps the tissue expression levels of Pellino1 and Pellino3 may be a clue to explain the polarized function of the Pellino family. More attention should be paid to Pellino2 and Pellino3 for a better understanding of the roles of the Pellino family.

Several studies have shown that Pellino1 acts as an oncogene role in tumorigenesis to maintain cell survival (116, 122) and even upregulates other oncogene levels, e.g., Bcl6 and c-Myc (122). As a positive regulator of inflammatory factors, Pellino1 induces the production of inflammatory factors followed by the change of inflammatory microenvironment leading to the transformation of normal cells to tumor cells. It is necessary to study the inflammatory microenvironment induced by the Pellino family in normal cells, tumor cells, and even cell co-culture systems.

Only a few proteins have been reported to mediate the Pellino1, e.g., Smad6/7 (20, 21), DEAF1 (88), Bid (89), and DAPK1 (98), which positively or negatively regulate the Pellino family. A new study reports six novel interaction partners of Pellino-2 in the liver cells, insulin receptor substrate 1 (IRS-1), NIMA-related kinase 9 (NEK9), tumor necrosis factor receptor-associated factor 7 (TRAF7), roundabout homolog 1 (ROBO-1), and disheveled homolog 2 (DVL-2) (141). More efforts are needed to study the expression and binding partners of the Pellino family in both the immune cells and non-immune cells. Understanding the regulatory mechanism between the Pellino family and other proteins can assist us in acquiring a comprehensive knowledge of the cross-talk among PRRs signaling.

This paper mainly reviews the roles of the Pellino family in the PRR signaling pathways. According to a flow of studies, we can preliminarily infer that the Pellino family has indeed been involved in the PRRs related pathways with the major function of regulating IFNs and inflammatory factors leading to cell survival or death. Maybe the different cell types and ligands stimulation play crucial roles in the Pellino family-related PRRs signalings. However, there are still many contradictory phenomena that cannot be explained very well. The Pellino family might play different roles in different cell types and contexts. Currently, Pellino1 has attracted a lot of attention and more efforts will be needed to study Pellino2 and Pellino3 in order to have a better understanding of the whole family in immunity. The future focus is to probe a more detailed and clear mechanism of the Pellino family in the immune system to improve related immune diseases.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

EZ contributed ideas, writing the initial manuscript and creating the figures. XL revised the manuscript, approved the final version and received research support. All authors listed have made a substantial, direct, and intellectual contribution to the work and approved it for publication.

FUNDING

This work was supported by grants from the National Natural Science Foundation of China (No. 82073870) and the Shandong Provincial Natural Science Foundation (No. ZR2019MH001).

REFERENCES

1. Beutler B. Microbe Sensing, Positive Feedback Loops, and the Pathogenesis of Inflammatory Diseases. *Immunol Rev* (2009) 227(1):248–63. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-065X.2008.00733.x
2. Medzhitov R, Janeway C. Decoding the Patterns of Self and Nonself by the Innate Immune System. *Sci (New York NY)* (2002) 296(5566):298–300. doi: 10.1126/science.1068883
3. O'Neill L, Golenbock D, Bowie A. The History of Toll-Like Receptors - Redefining Innate Immunity. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2013) 13(6):453–60. doi: 10.1038/nri3446
4. Zhang D, Lin J, Han J. Receptor-Interacting Protein (RIP) Kinase Family. *Cell Mol Immunol* (2010) 7(4):243–9. doi: 10.1038/cmi.2010.10
5. Chen R-H, Chen Y-H, Huang T-Y. Ubiquitin-Mediated Regulation of Autophagy. *J BioMed Sci* (2019) 26(1):80. doi: 10.1186/s12929-019-0569-y
6. Hu H, Sun SC. Ubiquitin Signaling in Immune Responses. *Cell Res* (2016) 26 (4):457–83. doi: 10.1038/cr.2016.40
7. Butler MP, Hanly JA, Moynagh PN. Kinase-Active Interleukin-1 Receptor-Associated Kinases Promote Polyubiquitination and Degradation of the Pellino Family: Direct Evidence for PELLINO Proteins Being Ubiquitin-Protein Isopeptide Ligases. *J Biol Chem* (2007) 282(41):29729–37. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M704558200
8. Xiao H, Qian W, Staschke K, Qian Y, Cui G, Deng L, et al. Pellino 3b Negatively Regulates Interleukin-1-Induced TAK1-Dependent NF kappaB Activation. *J Biol Chem* (2008) 283(21):14654–64. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M706931200
9. Moynagh PN. The Roles of Pellino E3 Ubiquitin Ligases in Immunity. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2014) 14(2):122–31. doi: 10.1038/nri3599
10. Grosshans J, Schnorrer F, Nüsslein-Volhard C. Oligomerisation of Tube and Pelle Leads to Nuclear Localisation of Dorsal. *Mech Dev* (1999) 81(1-2):127–38. doi: 10.1016/s0925-4773(98)00236-6
11. Hotta K, Takahashi H, Asakura T, Saitoh B, Takatori N, Satou Y, et al. Characterization of Brachyury-Downstream Notochord Genes in the Ciona Intestinalis Embryo. *Dev Biol* (2000) 224(1):69–80. doi: 10.1006/dbio.2000.9765
12. Rich T, Allen RL, Lucas AM, Stewart A, Trowsdale J. Pellino-Related Sequences From Caenorhabditis Elegans and Homo Sapiens. *Immunogenetics* (2000) 52(1-2):145–9. doi: 10.1007/s002510000249
13. Resch K, Jockusch H, Schmitt-John T. Assignment of Homologous Genes, Peli1/PELI1 and Peli2/PELI2, for the Pelle Adaptor Protein Pellino to Mouse Chromosomes 11 and 14 and Human Chromosomes 2p13.3 and 14q21, Respectively, by Physical and Radiation Hybrid Mapping. *Cytogenetics Cell Genet* (2001) 92(1-2):172–4. doi: 10.1159/000056895
14. Strelow A, Kollewe C, Wesche H. Characterization of Pellino2, a Substrate of IRAK1 and IRAK4. *FEBS Lett* (2003) 547(1-3):157–61. doi: 10.1016/s0014-5793(03)00697-5
15. Jensen LE, Whitehead AS. Pellino3, a Novel Member of the Pellino Protein Family, Promotes Activation of C-Jun and Elk-1 and may Act as a Scaffolding Protein. *J Immunol* (2003) 171(3):1500–6. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.171.3.1500
16. Lin CC, Huoh YS, Schmitz KR, Jensen LE, Ferguson KM. Pellino Proteins Contain a Cryptic FHA Domain That Mediates Interaction With Phosphorylated IRAK1. *Structure* (2008) 16(12):1806–16. doi: 10.1016/j.str.2008.09.011
17. Smith H, Peggie M, Campbell DG, Vandermoere F, Carrick E, Cohen P, et al. Identification of the Phosphorylation Sites on the E3 Ubiquitin Ligase Pellino That are Critical for Activation by IRAK1 and IRAK4. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2009) 106(12):4584–90. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0900774106
18. Smith H, Liu XY, Dai L, Goh ET, Chan AT, Xi J, et al. The Role of TBK1 and IKKepsilon in the Expression and Activation of Pellino 1. *Biochem J* (2011) 434(3):537–48. doi: 10.1042/BJ20101421
19. Choi SW, Park HH, Kim S, Chung JM, Noh HJ, Kim SK, et al. PELI1 Selectively Targets Kinase-Active RIP3 for Ubiquitylation-Dependent Proteasomal Degradation. *Mol Cell* (2018) 70(5):920–35.e7. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2018.05.016
20. Choi KC, Lee YS, Lim S, Choi HK, Lee CH, Lee EK, et al. Smad6 Negatively Regulates Interleukin 1-Receptor-Toll-Like Receptor Signaling Through Direct Interaction With the Adaptor Pellino-1. *Nat Immunol* (2006) 7 (10):1057–65. doi: 10.1038/ni1383
21. Lee YS, Kim JH, Kim ST, Kwon JY, Hong S, Kim SJ, et al. Smad7 and Smad6 Bind to Discrete Regions of Pellino-1 *via* Their MH2 Domains to Mediate TGF-Beta1-Induced Negative Regulation of IL-1r/TLR Signaling. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2010) 393(4):836–43. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2010.02.094
22. Kim TW, Yu M, Zhou H, Cui W, Wang J, DiCorleto P, et al. Pellino 2 is Critical for Toll-Like Receptor/Interleukin-1 Receptor (TLR/IL-1R)-Mediated Post-Transcriptional Control. *J Biol Chem* (2012) 287 (30):25686–95. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M112.352625
23. Liu Y, Dong W, Chen L, Xiang R, Xiao H, De G, et al. BCL10 Mediates Lipopolysaccharide/Toll-Like Receptor-4 Signaling Through Interaction With Pellino2. *J Biol Chem* (2004) 279(36):37436–44. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M400241200
24. Butler MP, Hanly JA, Moynagh PN. Pellino3 Is a Novel Upstream Regulator of P38 MAPK and Activates CREB in a P38-Dependent Manner. *J Biol Chem* (2005) 280(30):27759–68. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M500756200
25. Giegerich AK, Kuchler L, Sha LK, Knape T, Heide H, Wittig I, et al. Autophagy-Dependent PELI3 Degradation Inhibits Proinflammatory IL1B Expression. *Autophagy* (2014) 10(11):1937–52. doi: 10.4161/auto.32178
26. Yang S, Wang B, Humphries F, Jackson R, Healy ME, Bergin R, et al. Pellino3 Ubiquitinates RIP2 and Mediates Nod2-Induced Signaling and Protective Effects in Colitis. *Nat Immunol* (2013) 14(9):927–36. doi: 10.1038/ni.2669
27. Yang S, Wang B, Tang LS, Siednienko J, Callanan JJ, Moynagh PN. Pellino3 Targets RIP1 and Regulates the Pro-Apoptotic Effects of TNF-Alpha. *Nat Commun* (2013) 4:2583. doi: 10.1038/ncomms3583
28. Pennell S, Smerdon SJ. Pellino Proteins Splitting Up the FHAmily! *Structure* (2008) 16(12):1752–4. doi: 10.1016/j.str.2008.11.002
29. Huoh YS, Ferguson KM. The Pellino E3 Ubiquitin Ligases Recognize Specific Phosphothreonine Motifs and Have Distinct Substrate Specificities. *Biochemistry* (2014) 53(30):4946–55. doi: 10.1021/bi5005156
30. Ordureau A, Smith H, Windheim M, Peggie M, Carrick E, Morrice N, et al. The IRAK-Catalysed Activation of the E3 Ligase Function of Pellino Isoforms Induces the Lys63-Linked Polyubiquitination of IRAK1. *Biochem J* (2008) 409(1):43–52. doi: 10.1042/BJ20071365
31. Smith H, Peggie M, Campbell DG, Vandermoere F, Carrick E, Cohen P. Identification of the Phosphorylation Sites on the E3 Ubiquitin Ligase Pellino That are Critical for Activation by IRAK1 and IRAK4. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U.S.A.* (2009) 106(12):4584–90. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0900774106
32. Yu KY, Kwon HJ, Norman DA, Vig E, Goebl MG, Harrington MA. Cutting Edge: Mouse Pellino-2 Modulates IL-1 and Lipopolysaccharide Signaling. *J Immunol* (2002) 169(8):4075–8. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.169.8.4075
33. Jiang Z, Johnson HJ, Nie H, Qin J, Bird TA, Li X. Pellino 1 Is Required for Interleukin-1 (IL-1)-Mediated Signaling Through its Interaction With the IL-1 Receptor-Associated Kinase 4 (IRAK4)-IRAK-Tumor Necrosis Factor Receptor-Associated Factor 6 (TRAF6) Complex. *J Biol Chem* (2003) 278 (13):10952–6. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M212112200
34. Jensen LE, Whitehead AS. Pellino2 Activates the Mitogen Activated Protein Kinase Pathway. *FEBS Lett* (2003) 545(2-3):199–202. doi: 10.1016/s0014-5793(03)00533-7
35. Goh ET, Arthur JS, Cheung PC, Akira S, Toth R, Cohen P. Identification of the Protein Kinases That Activate the E3 Ubiquitin Ligase Pellino 1 in the Innate Immune System. *Biochem J* (2012) 441(1):339–46. doi: 10.1042/BJ20111415
36. Muroi M, Tanamoto K. IRAK-1-Mediated Negative Regulation of Toll-Like Receptor Signaling Through Proteasome-Dependent Downregulation of TRAF6. *Biochim Biophys Acta* (2012) 1823(2):255–63. doi: 10.1016/j.bbamcr.2011.10.003
37. Chang M, Jin W, Sun SC. Peli1 Facilitates TRIF-Dependent Toll-Like Receptor Signaling and Proinflammatory Cytokine Production. *Nat Immunol* (2009) 10(10):1089–95. doi: 10.1038/ni.1777
38. Song X, Qian Y. Peli1 Sets the CNS on Fire. *Nat Med* (2013) 19(5):536–8. doi: 10.1038/nm.3176
39. Schauvliege R, Janssens S, Beyaert R. Pellino Proteins are More Than Scaffold Proteins in TLR/IL-1R Signalling: A Role as Novel RING E3-Ubiquitin-Ligases. *FEBS Lett* (2006) 580(19):4697–702. doi: 10.1016/j.febslet.2006.07.046

40. Strickson S, Emmerich CH, Goh ETH, Zhang J, Kelsall IR, Macartney T, et al. Roles of the TRAF6 and Pellino E3 Ligases in MyD88 and RANKL Signaling. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2017) 114(17):E3481–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1702367114
41. Xiao Y, Jin J, Zou Q, Hu H, Cheng X, Sun SC. Peli1 Negatively Regulates Type I Interferon Induction and Antiviral Immunity in the CNS. *Cell biosci* (2015) 5:34. doi: 10.1186/s13578-015-0024-z
42. Huang XP, Peng JH, Pang JW, Tian XC, Li XS, Wu Y, et al. Peli1 Contributions in Microglial Activation, Neuroinflammatory Responses and Neurological Deficits Following Experimental Subarachnoid Hemorrhage. *Front Mol Neurosci* (2017) 10:398. doi: 10.3389/fnmol.2017.00398
43. Liu J, Huang X, Hao S, Wang Y, Liu M, Xu J, et al. Peli1 Negatively Regulates Noncanonical NF-kappaB Signaling to Restrain Systemic Lupus Erythematosus. *Nat Commun* (2018) 9(1):1136. doi: 10.1038/s41467-018-03530-3
44. Enesa K, Ordureau A, Smith H, Barford D, Cheung PC, Patterson-Kane J, et al. Pellino1 is Required for Interferon Production by Viral Double-Stranded RNA. *J Biol Chem* (2012) 287(41):34825–35. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M112.367557
45. Song J, Zhu Y, Li J, Liu J, Gao Y, Ha T, et al. Pellino1-Mediated TGF-Beta1 Synthesis Contributes to Mechanical Stress Induced Cardiac Fibroblast Activation. *J Mol Cell Cardiol* (2015) 79:145–56. doi: 10.1016/j.yjmcc.2014.11.006
46. Wu C, Chen Y, Wang F, Chen C, Zhang S, Li C, et al. Pelle Modulates Dfoxo-Mediated Cell Death in Drosophila. *PloS Genet* (2015) 11(10):e1005589. doi: 10.1371/journal.pgen.1005589
47. Jeon YK, Kim CK, Hwang KR, Park HY, Koh J, Chung DH, et al. Pellino-1 Promotes Lung Carcinogenesis *via* the Stabilization of Slug and Snail Through K63-Mediated Polyubiquitination. *Cell Death Differ* (2017) 24(3):469–80. doi: 10.1038/cdd.2016.143
48. Jiang Z, Ninomiya-Tsuji J, Qian Y, Matsumoto K, Li X. Interleukin-1 (IL-1) Receptor-Associated Kinase-Dependent IL-1-Induced Signaling Complexes Phosphorylate TAK1 and TAB2 at the Plasma Membrane and Activate TAK1 in the Cytosol. *Mol Cell Biol* (2002) 22(20):7158–67. doi: 10.1128/mcb.22.20.7158-7167.2002
49. Bowie A, O'Neill LA. Studies Into the Mechanism of NF Kappa B Activation by IL1, TNF and H2O2 in Primary and Transformed Endothelial Cells. *Biochem Soc Trans* (1997) 25(1):125s. doi: 10.1042/bst025125s
50. Heine H. TLRs, NLRs and RLRs: Innate Sensors and Their Impact on Allergic Diseases–a Current View. *Immunol Lett* (2011) 139:14–24. doi: 10.1016/j.imlet.2011.04.010
51. Lim KH, Staudt LM. Toll-Like Receptor Signaling. *Cold Spring Harbor Perspect Biol* (2013) 5(1):a011247. doi: 10.1101/cshperspect.a011247
52. Haghayeghi A, Sarac A, Czerniecki S, Grosshans J, Schock F. Pellino Enhances Innate Immunity in Drosophila. *Mech Dev* (2010) 127(5-6):301–7. doi: 10.1016/j.mod.2010.01.004
53. Ji S, Sun M, Zheng X, Li L, Sun L, Chen D, et al. Cell-Surface Localization of Pellino Antagonizes Toll-Mediated Innate Immune Signalling by Controlling MyD88 Turnover in Drosophila. *Nat Commun* (2014) 5:3458. doi: 10.1038/ncomms4458
54. Cluxton CD, Caffrey BE, Kinsella GK, Moynagh PN, Fares MA, Fallon PG. Functional Conservation of an Ancestral Pellino Protein in Helminth Species. *Sci Rep* (2015) 5:11687. doi: 10.1038/srep11687
55. Lim R, Barker G, Lappas M. Pellino 1 is a Novel Regulator of TNF and TLR Signalling in Human Myometrial and Amnion Cells. *J Reprod Immunol* (2018) 127:24–35. doi: 10.1016/j.jri.2018.04.003
56. Wang H, Meng H, Li X, Zhu K, Dong K, Mookhtiar AK, et al. PELI1 Functions as a Dual Modulator of Necroptosis and Apoptosis by Regulating Ubiquitination of RIPK1 and mRNA Levels of C-FLIP. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2017) 114(45):11944–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1715742114
57. Humphries F, Bergin R, Jackson R, Delagic N, Wang B, Yang S, et al. The E3 Ubiquitin Ligase Pellino2 Mediates Priming of the NLRP3 Inflammasome. *Nat Commun* (2018) 9(1):1560. doi: 10.1038/s41467-018-03669-z
58. Chen L, Zheng L, Chen P, Liang G. Myeloid Differentiation Primary Response Protein 88 (MyD88): The Central Hub of TLR/IL-1r Signaling. *J Med Chem* (2020) 63(22):13316–29. doi: 10.1021/acs.jmedchem.0c00884
59. Rider P, Carmi Y, Guttman O, Braiman A, Cohen I, Voronov E, et al. IL-1α and IL-1β Recruit Different Myeloid Cells and Promote Different Stages of Sterile Inflammation. *J Immunol (Baltimore Md 1950)* (2011) 187(9):4835–43. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1102048
60. Ben-Sasson SZ, Caucheteux S, Crank M, Hu-Li J, Paul WE. IL-1 Acts on T Cells to Enhance the Magnitude of *In Vivo* Immune Responses. *Cytokine* (2011) 56(1):122–5. doi: 10.1016/j.cyto.2011.07.006
61. Dinarello C. Immunological and Inflammatory Functions of the Interleukin-1 Family. *Annu Rev Immunol* (2009) 27:519–50. doi: 10.1146/annurev.immunol.021908.132612
62. Bennett JA, Prince LR, Parker LC, Stokes CA, de Bruin HG, van den Berge M, et al. Pellino-1 Selectively Regulates Epithelial Cell Responses to Rhinovirus. *J Virol* (2012) 86(12):6595–604. doi: 10.1128/JVI.06755-11
63. Kawai T, Akira S. Toll-Like Receptors and Their Crosstalk With Other Innate Receptors in Infection and Immunity. *Immunity* (2011) 34(5):637–50. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2011.05.006
64. Wang L, Yin C, Liu T, Abdul M, Zhou Y, Cao JL, et al. Pellino1 Regulates Neuropathic Pain as Well as Microglial Activation Through the Regulation of MAPK/NF-kappaB Signaling in the Spinal Cord. *J Neuroinflamm* (2020) 17(1):83. doi: 10.1186/s12974-020-01754-z
65. Wang L, Yin C, Xu X, Liu T, Wang B, Abdul M, et al. Pellino1 Contributes to Morphine Tolerance by Microglia Activation *via* MAPK Signaling in the Spinal Cord of Mice. *Cell Mol Neurobiol* (2020) 40(7):1117–31. doi: 10.1007/s10571-020-00797-3
66. Dai D, Yuan J, Wang Y, Xu J, Mao C, Xiao Y. Peli1 Controls the Survival of Dopaminergic Neurons Through Modulating Microglia-Mediated Neuroinflammation. *Sci Rep* (2019) 9(1):8034. doi: 10.1038/s41598-019-44573-w
67. Häcker H, Tseng P, Karin M. Expanding TRAF Function: TRAF3 as a Tri-Faced Immune Regulator. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2011) 11(7):457–68. doi: 10.1038/nri2998
68. Lereim RR, Oveland E, Xiao Y, Torkildsen O, Wergeland S, Myhr KM, et al. The Brain Proteome of the Ubiquitin Ligase Peli1 Knock-Out Mouse During Experimental Autoimmune Encephalomyelitis. *J Proteomics Bioinform* (2016) 9(9):209–19. doi: 10.4172/jpb.1000408
69. Murphy M, Xiong Y, Pattabiraman G, Qiu F, Medvedev AE. Pellino-1 Positively Regulates Toll-Like Receptor (TLR) 2 and TLR4 Signaling and Is Suppressed Upon Induction of Endotoxin Tolerance. *J Biol Chem* (2015) 290(31):19218–32. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M115.640128
70. Ye X, Kong D, Wang J, Ishrat T, Shi H, Ding X, et al. MyD88 Contributes to Neuroinflammatory Responses Induced by Cerebral Ischemia/Reperfusion in Mice. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2016) 480(1):69–74. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2016.10.007
71. Liu X, Lin Z, Xu Y. Pellino1 Promoted Inflammation in Lung Injury Model of Sepsis by TRAF6/ NF-κb Signal Pathway. *J Inflammation (London England)* (2021) 18(1):11. doi: 10.1186/s12950-021-00276-6
72. Hughes BM, Burton CS, Reese A, Jabeen MF, Wright C, Willis J, et al. Pellino-1 Regulates Immune Responses to Haemophilus Influenzae in Models of Inflammatory Lung Disease. *Front Immunol* (2019) 10:1721. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2019.01721
73. Kinsella S, Konig HG, Prehn JH. Bid Promotes K63-Linked Polyubiquitination of Tumor Necrosis Factor Receptor Associated Factor 6 (TRAF6) and Sensitizes to Mutant SOD1-Induced Proinflammatory Signaling in Microglia. *eNeuro* (2016) 3(2):ENEURO.0099-15.2016. doi: 10.1523/ENEURO.0099-15.2016
74. Li P, Liu H, Zhang Y, Liao R, He K, Ruan X, et al. Endotoxin Tolerance Inhibits Degradation of Tumor Necrosis Factor Receptor-Associated Factor 3 by Suppressing Pellino 1 Expression and the K48 Ubiquitin Ligase Activity of Cellular Inhibitor of Apoptosis Protein 2. *J Infect Dis* (2016) 214(6):906–15. doi: 10.1093/infdis/jiw279
75. Xiao Y, Jin J, Chang M, Chang JH, Hu H, Zhou X, et al. Peli1 Promotes Microglia-Mediated CNS Inflammation by Regulating Traf3 Degradation. *Nat Med* (2013) 19(5):595–602. doi: 10.1038/nm.3111
76. Liao K, Niu F, Hu G, Guo ML, Sil S, Buch S. HIV Tat-Mediated Induction of Autophagy Regulates the Disruption of ZO-1 in Brain Endothelial Cells. *Tissue Barriers* (2020) 8(2):1748983. doi: 10.1080/21688370.2020.1748983

77. Xu J, Yu T, Pietronigro E, Yuan J, Arioli J, Pei Y, et al. Peli1 Impairs Microglial Aβ Phagocytosis Through Promoting C/Ebpβ Degradation. *PloS Biol* (2020) 18(10):e3000837. doi: 10.1371/journal.pbio.3000837
78. Guo M, Wang J, Zhao Y, Feng Y, Han S, Dong Q, et al. Microglial Exosomes Facilitate Alpha-Synuclein Transmission in Parkinson's Disease. *Brain* (2020) 143(5):1476–97. doi: 10.1093/brain/awaa090
79. Murphy MB, Xiong Y, Pattabiraman G, Manavalan TT, Qiu F, Medvedev AE. Pellino-3 Promotes Endotoxin Tolerance and Acts as a Negative Regulator of TLR2 and TLR4 Signaling. *J Leukoc Biol* (2015) 98(6):963–74. doi: 10.1189/jlb.2VMA0515-229RR
80. Moynagh PN. TLR Signalling and Activation of IRFs: Revisiting Old Friends From the NF-kappaB Pathway. *Trends Immunol* (2005) 26(9):469–76. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2005.06.009
81. Yamamoto M, Sato S, Mori K, Hoshino K, Takeuchi O, Takeda K, et al. Cutting Edge: A Novel Toll/IL-1 Receptor Domain-Containing Adapter That Preferentially Activates the IFN-Beta Promoter in the Toll-Like Receptor Signaling. *J Immunol (Baltimore Md 1950)* (2002) 169(12):6668–72. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.169.12.6668
82. Fitzgerald KA, McWhirter SM, Faia KL, Rowe DC, Latz E, Golenbock DT, et al. IKKepsilon and TBK1 are Essential Components of the IRF3 Signaling Pathway. *Nat Immunol* (2003) 4(5):491–6. doi: 10.1038/ni921
83. Fitzgerald K, Kagan J. Toll-Like Receptors and the Control of Immunity. *Cell* (2020) 180(6):1044–66. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2020.02.041
84. Luo H, Winkelmann ER, Zhu S, Ru W, Mays E, Silvas JA, et al. Peli1 Facilitates Virus Replication and Promotes Neuroinflammation During West Nile Virus Infection. *J Clin Invest* (2018) 128(11):4980–91. doi: 10.1172/JCI99902
85. Luo H, Li G, Wang B, Tian B, Gao J, Zou J, et al. Peli1 Signaling Blockade Attenuates Congenital Zika Syndrome. *PloS Pathog* (2020) 16(6):e1008538. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1008538
86. Marsh E, Prestwich E, Williams L, Hart A, Muir C, Parker L, et al. Pellino-1 Regulates the Responses of the Airway to Viral Infection. *Front Cell infect Microbiol* (2020) 10:456. doi: 10.3389/fcimb.2020.00456
87. Siednienko J, Jackson R, Mellett M, Delagic N, Yang S, Wang B, et al. Pellino3 Targets the IRF7 Pathway and Facilitates Autoregulation of TLR3- and Viral-Induced Expression of Type I Interferons. *Nat Immunol* (2012) 13 (11):1055–62. doi: 10.1038/ni.2429
88. Ordureau A, Enesa K, Nanda S, Le Francois B, Peggie M, Prescott A, et al. DEAF1 is a Pellino1-Interacting Protein Required for Interferon Production by Sendai Virus and Double-Stranded RNA. *J Biol Chem* (2013) 288 (34):24569–80. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M113.479550
89. Kinsella S, Fichtner M, Watters O, Konig HG, Prehn JHM. Increased A20-E3 Ubiquitin Ligase Interactions in Bid-Deficient Glia Attenuate TLR3- and TLR4-Induced Inflammation. *J Neuroinflamm* (2018) 15(1):130. doi: 10.1186/s12974-018-1143-3
90. Tzieply N, Kuhn AM, Morbitzer D, Namgaladze D, Heeg A, Schaefer L, et al. OxLDL Inhibits LPS-Induced IFNbeta Expression by Pellino3- and IRAK1/4-Dependent Modification of TANK. *Cell Signal* (2012) 24(6):1141–9. doi: 10.1016/j.cellsig.2012.01.021
91. Cusson-Hermance N, Khurana S, Lee T, Fitzgerald K, Kelliher M. Rip1 Mediates the Trif-Dependent Toll-Like Receptor 3- and 4-Induced NF-{Kappa}B Activation But Does Not Contribute to Interferon Regulatory Factor 3 Activation. *J Biol Chem* (2005) 280(44):36560–6. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M506831200
92. Meylan E, Burns K, Hofmann K, Blancheteau V, Martinon F, Kelliher M, et al. RIP1 is an Essential Mediator of Toll-Like Receptor 3-Induced NF-Kappa B Activation. *Nat Immunol* (2004) 5(5):503–7. doi: 10.1038/ni1061
93. He S, Wang L, Miao L, Wang T, Du F, Zhao L, et al. Receptor Interacting Protein Kinase-3 Determines Cellular Necrotic Response to TNF-Alpha. *Cell* (2009) 137(6):1100–11. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2009.05.021
94. Zhang D, Shao J, Lin J, Zhang N, Lu B, Lin S, et al. RIP3, an Energy Metabolism Regulator That Switches TNF-Induced Cell Death From Apoptosis to Necrosis. *Sci (New York NY)* (2009) 325(5938):332–6. doi: 10.1126/science.1172308
95. Sun L, Wang H, Wang Z, He S, Chen S, Liao D, et al. Mixed Lineage Kinase Domain-Like Protein Mediates Necrosis Signaling Downstream of RIP3 Kinase. *Cell* (2012) 148:213–27. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2011.11.031
96. Zhao J, Jitkaew S, Cai Z, Choksi S, Li Q, Luo J, et al. Mixed Lineage Kinase Domain-Like is a Key Receptor Interacting Protein 3 Downstream Component of TNF-Induced Necrosis. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2012) 109 (14):5322–7. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1200012109
97. Newton K, Sun X, Dixit VM. Kinase RIP3 is Dispensable for Normal NF-Kappa Bs, Signaling by the B-Cell and T-Cell Receptors, Tumor Necrosis Factor Receptor 1, and Toll-Like Receptors 2 and 4. *Mol Cell Biol* (2004) 24 (4):1464–9. doi: 10.1128/mcb.24.4.1464-1469.2004
98. Hu B, Wu G, Shao Z, Zheng Y, Liu J, Zhang R, et al. Redox DAPK1 Destabilizes Pellino1 to Govern Inflammation-Coupling Tubular Damage During Septic AKI. *Theranostics* (2020) 10(25):11479–96. doi: 10.7150/thno.49870
99. Liu Y, Liu T, Lei T, Zhang D, Du S, Girani L, et al. RIP1/RIP3-Regulated Necroptosis as a Target for Multifaceted Disease Therapy (Review). *Int J Mol Med* (2019) 44(3):771–86. doi: 10.3892/ijmm.2019.4244
100. Velloso F, Trombetta-Lima M, Anschau V, Sogayar M, Correa R. NOD-Like Receptors: Major Players (and Targets) in the Interface Between Innate Immunity and Cancer. *Biosci Rep* (2019) 39(4):BSR20181709. doi: 10.1042/bsr20181709
101. Mukherjee T, Hovingh E, Foerster E, Abdel-Nour M, Philpott D, Girardin S. NOD1 and NOD2 in Inflammation, Immunity and Disease. *Arch Biochem biophys* (2019) 670:69–81. doi: 10.1016/j.abb.2018.12.022
102. Lamkanfi M, Dixit V. Inflammasomes: Guardians of Cytosolic Sanctity. *Immunol Rev* (2009) 227(1):95–105. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-065X.2008.00730.x
103. Shi J, Gao W, Shao F. Pyroptosis: Gasdermin-Mediated Programmed Necrotic Cell Death. *Trends Biochem Sci* (2017) 42(4):245–54. doi: 10.1016/j.tibs.2016.10.004
104. Swanson KV, Deng M, Ting JPY. The NLRP3 Inflammasome: Molecular Activation and Regulation to Therapeutics. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2019) 19 (8):477–89. doi: 10.1038/s41577-019-0165-0
105. Cristea I, Bruland O, Rødahl E, Bredrup C. K(+) Regulates Relocation of Pellino-2 to the Site of NLRP3 Inflammasome Activation in Macrophages. *FEBS Lett* (2021) 595(19):2437–46. doi: 10.1002/1873-3468.14176
106. Zhang L, Ko CJ, Li Y, Jie Z, Zhu L, Zhou X, et al. Peli1 Facilitates NLRP3 Inflammasome Activation by Mediating ASC Ubiquitination. *Cell Rep* (2021) 37(4):109904. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2021.109904
107. Chang M, Jin W, Chang J-H, Xiao Y, Brittain GC, Yu J, et al. The Ubiquitin Ligase Peli1 Negatively Regulates T Cell Activation and Prevents Autoimmunity. *Nat Immunol* (2011) 12(10):1002–9. doi: 10.1038/ni.2090
108. Wang Y, Yuan J, Dai D, Liu J, Xu J, Miao X, et al. Poly IC Pretreatment Suppresses B Cell-Mediated Lupus-Like Autoimmunity Through Induction of Peli1. *Acta Biochim Biophys Sin (Shanghai)* (2018) 50(9):862–8. doi: 10.1093/abbs/gmy082
109. Liu Y-C. Ubiquitin Ligases and the Immune Response. *Annu Rev Immunol* (2004) 22:81–127. doi: 10.1146/annurev.immunol.22.012703.104813
110. Zarnegar BJ, Wang Y, Mahoney DJ, Dempsey PW, Cheung HH, He J, et al. Noncanonical NF-kappaB Activation Requires Coordinated Assembly of a Regulatory Complex of the Adaptors Ciap1, Ciap2, TRAF2 and TRAF3 and the Kinase NIK. *Nat Immunol* (2008) 9(12):1371–8. doi: 10.1038/ni.1676
111. Vallabhapurapu S, Matsuzawa A, Zhang W, Tseng P-H, Keats JJ, Wang H, et al. Nonredundant and Complementary Functions of TRAF2 and TRAF3 in a Ubiquitination Cascade That Activates NIK-Dependent Alternative NF-kappaB Signaling. *Nat Immunol* (2008) 9(12):1364–70. doi: 10.1038/ni.1678
112. Ehlers M, Fukuyama H, McGaha TL, Aderem A, Ravetch JV. TLR9/MyD88 Signaling is Required for Class Switching to Pathogenic IgG2a and 2b Autoantibodies in SLE. *J Exp Med* (2006) 203(3):553–61. doi: 10.1084/jem.20052438
113. Hanahan D, Weinberg R. Hallmarks of Cancer: The Next Generation. *Cell* (2011) 144(5):646–74. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2011.02.013
114. Rednam CK, Wilson RL, Selvaraju V, Rishi MT, Thirunavukkarasu M, Coca-Soliz V, et al. Increased Survivability of Ischemic Skin Flap Tissue in Flk-1 (+/-) Mice by Pellino-1 Intervention. *Microcirculation* (2017) 24(6). doi: 10.1111/micc.12362
115. Thirunavukkarasu M, Selvaraju V, Joshi M, Coca-Soliz V, Tapias L, Saad I, et al. Disruption of VEGF Mediated Flk-1 Signaling Leads to a Gradual Loss of Vessel Health and Cardiac Function During Myocardial Infarction: Potential Therapy With Pellino-1. *J Am Heart Assoc* (2018) 7(18):e007601. doi: 10.1161/JAHA.117.007601
116. Selvaraju V, Thirunavukkarasu M, Joshi M, Oriowo B, Shaikh IA, Rishi MT, et al. Deletion of Newly Described Pro-Survival Molecule Pellino-1 Increases

Oxidative Stress, Downregulates Ciap2/NF-kappaB Cell Survival Pathway, Reduces Angiogenic Response, and Thereby Aggravates Tissue Function in Mouse Ischemic Models. *Basic Res Cardiol* (2020) 115(4):45. doi: 10.1007/s00395-020-0804-4

117. Park HY, Go H, Song HR, Kim S, Ha GH, Jeon YK, et al. Pellino 1 Promotes Lymphomagenesis by Deregulating BCL6 Polyubiquitination. *J Clin Invest* (2014) 124(11):4976–88. doi: 10.1172/JCI75667
118. Choe JY, Park M, Yun JY, Na HY, Go H, Kim HJ, et al. PELI1 Expression is Correlated With MYC and BCL6 Expression and Associated With Poor Prognosis in Diffuse Large B-Cell Lymphoma. *Mod Pathol* (2016) 29 (11):1313–23. doi: 10.1038/modpathol.2016.128
119. Li D, Tavana O, Sun SC, Gu W. Peli1 Modulates the Subcellular Localization and Activity of Mdmx. *Cancer Res* (2018) 78(11):2897–910. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-17-3531
120. Dai L, Lin J, Said AB, Yau YH, Shochat SG, Ruiz-Carrillo D, et al. Pellino1 Specifically Binds to Phospho-Thr18 of P53 and is Recruited to Sites of DNA Damage. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2019) 513(3):714–20. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2019.03.095
121. Ha GH, Ji JH, Chae S, Park J, Kim S, Lee JK, et al. Pellino1 Regulates Reversible ATM Activation *via* NBS1 Ubiquitination at DNA Double-Strand Breaks. *Nat Commun* (2019) 10(1):1577. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-09641-9
122. Jeon YK, Kim CK, Koh J, Chung DH, Ha GH. Pellino-1 Confers Chemoresistance in Lung Cancer Cells by Upregulating Ciap2 Through Lys63-Mediated Polyubiquitination. *Oncotarget* (2016) 7(27):41811–24. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.9619
123. Liu SS, Qi J, Teng ZD, Tian FT, Lv XX, Li K, et al. Resistomycin Attenuates Triple-Negative Breast Cancer Progression by Inhibiting E3 Ligase Pellino-1 and Inducing SNAIL/SLUG Degradation. *Signal Transduct Target Ther* (2020) 5(1):133. doi: 10.1038/s41392-020-00255-y
124. Park J, Park HY, Kim S, Kim HS, Park JY, Go H, et al. Pellino 1 Inactivates Mitotic Spindle Checkpoint by Targeting BubR1 for Ubiquitinational Degradation. *Oncotarget* (2017) 8(19):32055–67. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.16762
125. Saliminejad K, Khorram Khorshid HR, Soleymani Fard S, Ghaffari SH. An Overview of microRNAs Biology, Functions, Therapeutics, and Analysis Methods. *J Cell Physiol* (2019) 234(5):5451–65. doi: 10.1002/jcp.27486
126. Li X, Xie J, Wang Q, Cai H, Xie C, Fu X. miR-21 and Pellino-1 Expression Profiling in Autoimmune Premature Ovarian Insufficiency. *J Immunol Res* (2020) 2020:3582648. doi: 10.1155/2020/3582648
127. Marquez RT, Wendlandt E, Galle CS, Keck K, McCaffrey AP. MicroRNA-21 is Upregulated During the Proliferative Phase of Liver Regeneration, Targets Pellino-1, and Inhibits NF-kappaB Signaling. *Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol* (2010) 298(4):G535–41. doi: 10.1152/ajpgi.00338.2009
128. Qiu R, Yu X, Wang L, Han Z, Yao C, Cui Y, et al. Inhibition of Glycolysis in Pathogenic TH17 Cells Through Targeting a miR -21-Peli1-C-Rel Pathway Prevents Autoimmunity. *J Immunol* (2020) 204(12):3160–70. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.2000060
129. Li D, Li X, Duan M, Dou Y, Feng Y, Nan N, et al. MiR-153-3p Induces Immune Dysregulation by Inhibiting PELI1 Expression in Umbilical Cord-Derived Mesenchymal Stem Cells in Patients With Systemic Lupus Erythematosus. *Autoimmunity* (2020) 53(4):201–9. doi: 10.1080/08916934.2020.1750011
130. Liu WH, Kang SG, Huang Z, Wu CJ, Jin HY, Maine CJ, et al. A miR-155-Peli1-C-Rel Pathway Controls the Generation and Function of T Follicular Helper Cells. *J Exp Med* (2016) 213(9):1901–19. doi: 10.1084/jem.20160204
131. Rastogi M, Singh S. Japanese Encephalitis Virus Exploits microRNA-155 to Suppress the non-Canonical NF-κb Pathway in Human Microglial Cells. *Biochim Biophys Acta Gene Regul Mech* (2020) 1863(11):194639. doi: 10.1016/j.bbagrm.2020.194639
132. Guo Q, Su H, He JB, Li HQ, Sha JJ. MiR-590-5p Alleviates Intracerebral Hemorrhage-Induced Brain Injury Through Targeting Peli1 Gene Expression. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2018) 504(1):61–7. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2018.08.121
133. Yu G, Song Y, Xie C, Tao L, Wan F, Jiang L, et al. MiR-142a-3p and miR-155-5p Reduce Methamphetamine-Induced Inflammation: Role of the Target Protein Peli1. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* (2019) 370:145–53. doi: 10.1016/j.taap.2019.03.019
134. Li F, Li H, Li S, Lv B, Shi J, Yan H, et al. Long Non-Coding RNA MIAT Mediates Non-Small Cell Lung Cancer Development Through Regulating the miR-128-3p/PELI3 Axis. *Biochem Genet* (2020) 58(6):867–82. doi: 10.1007/s10528-020-09979-6
135. Pilson Q, Smith S, Jefferies CA, Ni Gabhann-Dromgoole J, Murphy CC. miR-744-5p Contributes to Ocular Inflammation in Patients With Primary Sjogrens Syndrome. *Sci Rep* (2020) 10(1):7484. doi: 10.1038/s41598-020-64422-5
136. Griffin BD, Mellett M, Campos-Torres A, Kinsella GK, Wang B, Moynagh PN. A Poxviral Homolog of the Pellino Protein Inhibits Toll and Toll-Like Receptor Signalling. *Eur J Immunol* (2011) 41(3):798–812. doi: 10.1002/eji.201040774
137. Ravichandran G, Kumaresan V, Arasu MV, Al-Dhabi NA, Ganesh MR, Mahesh A, et al. Pellino-1 Derived Cationic Antimicrobial Prawn Peptide: Bactericidal Activity, Toxicity and Mode of Action. *Mol Immunol* (2016) 78:171–82. doi: 10.1016/j.molimm.2016.09.015
138. Kumar A, Anuppalle M, Maddirevula S, Huh TL, Choe J, Rhee M. Peli1b Governs the Brain Patterning *via* ERK Signaling Pathways in Zebrafish Embryos. *Gene* (2019) 694:1–6. doi: 10.1016/j.gene.2018.12.078
139. Lin Y, Mao F, Zhang X, Xu D, He Z, Li J, et al. TRAF6 Suppresses the Apoptosis of Hemocytes by Activating Pellino in Crassostrea Hongkongensis. *Dev Comp Immunol* (2020) 103:103501. doi: 10.1016/j.dci.2019.103501
140. Zhang H, Cheng W, Zheng J, Wang P, Liu Q, Li Z, et al. Identification and Molecular Characterization of a Pellino Protein in Kuruma Prawn (Marsupenaeus Japonicus) in Response to White Spot Syndrome Virus and Vibrio Parahaemolyticus Infection. *Int J Mol Sci* (2020) 21(4):1243. doi: 10.3390/ijms21041243
141. Cristea I, Bruland O, Aukrust I, Rødahl E, Bredrup C. Pellino-2 in Nonimmune Cells: Novel Interaction Partners and Intracellular Localization. *FEBS Lett* (2021) 595(23):2909–21. doi: 10.1002/1873-3468.14212

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers in Immunology

MINI REVIEW
published: 08 February 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.826577

Immune Checkpoint Inhibitors in Tumors Harboring Homologous Recombination Deficiency: Challenges in Attaining Efficacy

Saulo Brito Silva[1], *Carlos Wagner S. Wanderley*[2] *and Leandro Machado Colli*[1]*

[1] Department of Medical Imaging, Hematology, and Oncology, Ribeirao Preto Medical School, University of Sao Paulo, Ribeirao Preto, Brazil, [2] Department of Pharmacology, Ribeirao Preto Medical School, University of Sao Paulo, Ribeirao Preto, Brazil

Cancer cells harbor genomic instability due to accumulated DNA damage, one of the cancer hallmarks. At least five major DNA Damage Repair (DDR) pathways are recognized to repair DNA damages during different stages of the cell cycle, comprehending base excision repair (BER), nucleotide excision repair (NER), mismatch repair (MMR), homologous recombination (HR), and non-homologous end joining (NHEJ). The unprecedented benefits achieved with immunological checkpoint inhibitors (ICIs) in tumors with mismatch repair deficiency (dMMR) have prompted efforts to extend this efficacy to tumors with HR deficiency (HRD), which are greatly sensitive to chemotherapy or PARP inhibitors, and also considered highly immunogenic. However, an in-depth understanding of HRD's molecular underpinnings has pointed to essential singularities that might impact ICIs sensitivity. Here we address the main molecular aspects of HRD that underlie a differential profile of efficacy and resistance to the treatment with ICIs compared to other DDR deficiencies.

Keywords: immune checkpoint inhibitors, homologous recombination, DNA damage repair, mismatch repair, oncology

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Erik A. L. Biessen, Maastricht University, Netherlands

Reviewed by:
Sara Cingarlini, Integrated University Hospital Verona, Italy

***Correspondence:**
Leandro Machado Colli
leandroc@fmrp.usp.br

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *01 December 2021*
Accepted: *14 January 2022*
Published: *08 February 2022*

Citation:
Silva SB, Wanderley CWS and Colli LM (2022) Immune Checkpoint Inhibitors in Tumors Harboring Homologous Recombination Deficiency: Challenges in Attaining Efficacy. Front. Immunol. 13:826577. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.826577

INTRODUCTION

The central DNA Damage Repair (DDR) pathways comprise base excision repair (BER), nucleotide excision repair (NER), mismatch repair (MMR), homologous recombination (HR), and non-homologous end joining (NHEJ), which are collectively responsible for repairing DNA damages during different stages of the cell cycle (1). In tumor cells, defects on DRR pathways, by one hand, works as a source of genetic diversity and mutations that are beneficial for tumor evolution. On the other hand, it exposes the tumor cell to fragilities not observed in normal cells. In this context, the functional status of the DDR system has long been recognized as a biomarker for a broad range of treatments (2).

Different therapies could take advantage of DDR pathways' defects to induce additional tumor genetic structural damage, as with radiotherapy, cytotoxic chemotherapies, or targeted DNA repair mechanisms such as PARP inhibitors, to enhance tumors cells' lethality (3). In addition, recently,

mismatch repair-deficient (dMMR) tumors have consistently been shown to harbor greater immunogenicity and be highly effective to immune checkpoint inhibitors (ICIs) (4, 5). Consequently, dMMR granted accelerated approval by the FDA to ICIs agnostic use to treat advanced solid tumors (6).

From this point onwards, understanding whether this effect also extends to other DDR pathways started to be deeply investigated. Although any type of DDR dysfunction can lead to the accumulation of tumoral mutations, there is a wide variety in burden and type of mutations, depending on the DNA level each repair mechanism actuates (7). However, the impact of those different pattern of mutations on immunogenicity and, consequently, on the response to immunotherapy is still a matter of debate.

The benefits achieved with ICIs in tumors with dMMR have prompted efforts to extend this efficacy to tumors with HRD, which are highly sensitive to chemotherapy or PARP inhibitors and expected to be highly immunogenic. Nonetheless, molecular underpinnings of HR defects have pointed to singularities that might impact antitumor immune response and ICIs effectiveness. This review will summarize the main molecular aspects of HRD that underlie a differential profile of efficacy and resistance to the treatment with ICIs compared to other DDR deficiencies.

DDR in Current Clinical Practice

Mismatch Repair

The most significant evidence linking DNA repair deficiency with ICIs activity stems from tumors with a deficiency in mismatch repair (MMR) (dMMR). Roughly 18% of endometrial cancers, 11% of ovarian cancers, and 4% of metastatic colorectal cancer present with mutations or epigenetic silencing in genes comprising the MMR system (8). In a phase II clinical trial evaluating pembrolizumab in a set of treatment-refractory dMMR tumors, the response rates were as high as 40% to 70% (9). The studies Checkmate 142 (10) and Keynote 164 (11), which evaluated nivolumab and pembrolizumab, respectively, led to ICIs' first approval, in dMMR tumors, for colorectal cancer previously submitted to chemotherapy. In addition, the Keynote 177 study (12) currently supports pembrolizumab use in the first-line setting of colorectal cancers. Finally, the Keynote 158 study (6) led to pembrolizumab approval for previously treated dMMR tumors irrespective of histology. Such an efficacy led to MMR status evaluation in current clinical practice for a broad set of other tumor histologies wherein this DDR deficiency can also be noticed, such as stomach, biliary tract, pancreas, prostate, and small intestine cancer (13).

Homologous Recombination

Homologous recombination (HR) is the most likely DDR mechanism found when considering a non-selected histology-based population (14). It is a crucial pathway to repair double-strand DNA breaks due to its error-free repairing system that relies on an intact sister chromatid instead of the non-homologous end joining (NHEJ) process (7). The incidence of pathogenic HRD varies according to histology, staging, and previous treatment burden (15). Notwithstanding, HRD is currently most recognized in tumors for which PARP inhibitors are currently approved based on a biomarker-guided *BRCA* or HR loss of function: ovarian cancer (40-50% with HRD), prostate cancer (20-25%), breast cancer (18%), and pancreatic cancer (12%) (16–20). Recently, many other malignancies were also shown to have a high incidence of HRD, such as endometrial (34%), biliary tract (28%), bladder (23%), hepatocellular (20%), and gastroesophageal cancer (20%) (14).

In contrast to the high clinical efficacy of ICIs in MMR deficient tumors, the clinical benefits are not consistent with an HRD. In phase II KEYNOTE 100 study, response rates with pembrolizumab in patients with advanced ovarian cancer were less than 10% among those harboring an HRD, with no statistical difference found when comparing BRCA-mutated versus wild-type counterparts (21). Despite other HRD genes being currently tested in ovarian cancer through NGS platforms, no prospective clinical data have evaluated their differential effectiveness, such that all available clinical data stem from BRCA-mutated tumors. Moreover, in phase III Keynote 119, patients with previously treated triple-negative breast cancers - approximately 50% of whom have HRD – derived no benefit from pembrolizumab compared to chemotherapy concerning response rate or survival (22). Although this study was not designed to evaluate patients with breast cancer having HRD specifically, both those ovarian and breast early clinical data shed light on a significant difference in clinical efficacy compared to what is seen early on with ICIs for dMMR tumors. In addition, those evidence has ultimately contributed to shifting strives for various ICIs combinations that are now undergoing prospectively to overcome such immune restoration mitigation – through anti-PD-1/PD-L1 –, which is taking place in the presence of HRD and remain underrecognized.

DDR and Immunogenicity

Deficient DDR processes that predispose to genetic alterations at the DNA sequence level, such as in dMMR, have the highest potential to elicit antigenicity due to the vast number of mutation-associated neoantigens (23). Since it has been shown that only a tiny fraction of predicted neo-epitopes are presented through MHC-I to enable T-cell responses (24, 25), it seems likely that tumors with a higher number of tumor mutation burden (TMB) are more likely to present with neoantigens that effectively stimulate the immune system (26).

Extensive mutational assessments have demonstrated enrichment in single- and multi-nucleotide variants (SNVs and MNVs) in tumors with dMMR, resulting in a high TMB, generally higher than 17 mutations/Mb (27). In the rare inherent genetic condition of bi-allelic germline dMMR, tumors can display >250 mutations/Mb (28). Due to dMMR tumors' high immunogenicity, ICIs are substantially effective in various settings, thus warranting approval on an agnostic indication basis. Regarding other hypermutated tumors, yet non-dMMR, a TCGA analysis has shown that somatic mutations in polymerase epsilon (POLE) or delta POLD1 also comprise a DDR deficient group with high TMB (29). Like in dMMR, impairment in the proofreading capability of *POLE* and *POLD1* leads to genetic alterations at the DNA sequence level. Pathogenic somatic mutations in the proofreading exonuclease

domain of *POLE* confer similar phenotypes regardless of the tumor tissue type, resulting in a large mutation rate, especially TCT>TAT and TCG>TTG transversions and, more rarely, concomitant microsatellite instability (30). Although somatic mutations in POLE have been identified in 2–8% of colorectal cancer and 7–15% of endometrial carcinoma (31), there are little data available reporting ICIs efficacy in these DDR populations due to their low incidence and the absence of systematic screening in daily practice (32, 33). Interestingly, extensive mutational profiling of 21.074 patients from 23 cancer types and subtypes suggested that *POLE/POLD1* mutation was not independently associated with survival to ICIs treatment after adjusting for TMB. The study concludes that mutations in the proofreading domain of *POLE/POLD1* are more likely to result in DNA repair defects featuring extremely high TMB, which contribute to more significant benefits from ICI treatment (34).

Tumors with HRD also have a higher mutational load and predicted neo-epitopes than those without DDR deficiencies (35). Intriguingly, when considering patients with high TMB tumors that are not MMR, POLE, or POLD1 deficient, there is no difference in survival compared to patients with low (<10 mut/Mb) TMB tumors also submitted to ICIs therapy (36). Although such an analysis did not specifically evaluate HRD, it emphasizes that TMB alone should not be considered a biomarker of sensibility to ICIs. Furthermore, the accumulation of genetic errors at the DNA strands' breaks level leads to a different set of a mutational landscape than DNA sequence alterations that characterize dMMR tumors (37), thus supporting that a high TMB in the presence of HRD may not correlate with the same efficacy seen in MMR or *POLE/POLD1* deficiencies.

Pan-tumor studies have shown that patients with genetic alterations classified as HR deficient frequently present with a high number of small deletions (indels) with flanking microhomology at the breakpoint, in addition to copy number variations (CNVs) (38). Notably, a pan-cancer TCGA analysis demonstrated that the levels of CNVs inversely correlated with a cytotoxic immune signature and clinical benefit from ICIs therapy (39). Moreover, when comparing tumors having a similar oncogenetic driver background but differing with respect to a *BRCA1* or *BRCA2* mutation, there is a significant difference in the levels of CNVs between each of these different HR deficient subtypes, in addition to a distinct set of immunoregulatory genes and ICIs efficacy (40). Conversely to *BRCA2* tumors, those with *BRCA1* deficiency presented with an immunoregulatory infiltrate and a limited response to ICIs. Moreover, another in-depth TCGA analysis also pointed to the coexistence of anti-tumoral immune transcripts downregulation, such as IFN-γ related genes, with the upregulation of immunosuppressive markers related to myeloid tolerogenic cells activity in *BRCA1* mutated breast cancers (41). Altogether, these data suggest that the tumoral HR-related genetic modifications could differentially regulate immune responses.

The molecular mechanisms supporting why CNVs or other specific genetic features associated with HRD mitigate immune responses remain unclear. Speculative hypothesis resides on large-scale mutational alterations leading to protein imbalance that impair tumor signals needed for cytotoxic immune cell infiltration or to deregulation of tumor signaling pathways that ultimately regulate immune cell recruitment (39). For a proper tumor antigen presentation, extensive integrity within the large HLA complex and the whole antigen processing machinery should be met (42). That complexity highlights the various vulnerable points that might lead to a dysfunctional tumor antigen presentation. The presence of CNVs can be associated with impaired antigen presentation owing to proteotoxic stress. Accordingly, the increased flux of unstable wild-type proteins may saturate critical chaperones and the proteasome complex while generating more self-peptides that ultimately place neoantigens at a further competitive disadvantage for loading onto limiting MHC protein (43).

Somatic copy number variation may also hinder tumor antigenic recognition through the downregulation of MHC I molecules. Extensive TCGA analyses demonstrate that loss of heterozygosis (LOH) in any MHC I genetic complex loci frequently accompanies tumors harboring chromosomal instability owing to alterations in cell cycle checkpoint genes such as *TP53*, in addition to HR deficient genes. Furthermore, tumor models with genomic instability frequently evolve with DNA hypermethylation silencing of genes belonging to the antigen presentation through MHC class I pathways (44). It is also noteworthy that a non-linear correlation between HLA-I LOH, TMB, and neoantigen burden has been suggested, such that HLA-I LOH is a frequent immune evasion mechanism in tumors overall, except for those with an either low or high (>30 mut/Mb) TMB, the latter of which are commonly represented by MMRd tumors (45).

In order to leverage neoantigen load and, thus, tumor recognition by immune cells, ongoing prospective studies are now evaluating PARPi added to ICIs in various HR deficient scenarios. Although it is attempting to speculate that further inducing inflammation in a somewhat immune-excluded tumor might restore anti-tumoral immune responses, some concerns may still be set. As aforementioned, neoantigen presentation's multifaceted and complex processes may hamper tumor recognition despite efforts to enhance immunogenicity by fostering tumor mutations, particularly in settings where at least a non-low tumor mutation burden and neoantigen load predominates. In such conditions, immune-tolerance likely occurs due to multiple coexisting mechanisms such as dysfunctional neoantigen presentation and CD8+ cells exhaustion mediated by cell-cell interactions and other non-ligand-receptor interactions that lead to immune resistance. As such, none of these mechanisms would be reversed by the primary intention of using iPARP to enhance tumor neoantigen load. Furthermore, PARP inhibitors in the presence of HR defects could foster the emergence of subclonal mutations that contribute to establishing intratumor heterogeneity under the pressure of the immunoediting process (46, 47). Indeed, intratumor heterogeneity has also been associated with ICIs resistance (48).

DDR and PD-L1 Expression

Cancer cells with dysfunction at the DNA strand break repairing apparatus increase the rate of DNA repair basal activity to establish

genome stability, particularly in the presence of constant cell proliferation. When molecular cascades featuring the homologous repair system are operating, checkpoint kinase 1 (Chk1) activation can also trigger the STAT1 – STAT3 – IRF1 signaling pathway, inducing PD-L1 expression in tumor cells (49). This model of tumor intrinsic PD-L1 expression, which is dependent on oncogenetic tumor features, has been defined as constitutive to distinguish the so-called acquired expression, in which tumor cells express PD-L1 in response to IFN-γ expression mediated by antitumor lymphocyte activity (50). The DNA repair signaling pathway ATR/Chk1/STAT3 can also upregulate CD47 and, through the engagement of SIRPα, suppress the capacity of antigen-presenting cells (APCs) to phagocytose and cross-present (51).

Concerning the constitutive tumor PD-L1 expression, ICIs may poorly correlate with response and survival, paradoxically predicting less benefit with the anti-PD-1/PD-L1 blockade in some tumors. Although PD-L1 expression is strongly correlated with clinical benefit in non-small cell lung cancer, tumors with EGFR activated-mutations, which can upregulate PD-L1 expression (52), do not derive benefit from ICIs' treatment (53). Likewise, in the context of PD-L1 expression mediated by HRD, *BRCA1* mutated breast cancer has been demonstrated to have a higher PD-L1 tumor score than *BRCA2* mutated, even though clinical efficacy is inferior (41, 54). Not only do these data support that the PD-L1 expression does not represent a perfect biomarker for ICIs response across all tumor settings, but also suggest that a non-canonical tumor PD-L1 expression (i.e., constitutive) might even associate with mechanisms of immune resistance.

The HR-driven constitutive PD-L1 expression, which occurs in a non-canonical fashion, irrespective of effector T cells activity, might mitigate ICIs efficacy by hypothetical mechanisms. Firstly, and simplistically, a sufficient lymphocyte infiltration to be restored by ICIs is essential for an effective immune response to take place. Indeed, tumor immune infiltrates (TIL) are a known biomarker predicting clinical efficacy to ICIs in various tumors (55, 56). In this regard, the simple fact of witnessing PD-L1 expression does not guarantee that this results from the positive pressure (i.e., INF-γ driven) of the presence of an immune infiltrate. Secondly, even in the presence of an adequately primed effector immune infiltrate, the constitutive tumor PD-L1 expression fomented by HRD could provide an overwhelming pool of ligands to the PD-1-expressing immune cells that might occupy the tumor microenvironment. Therefore, this could help to polarize immune responses towards a suppressive spectrum, as exemplified by the PD-L1 persistent inducement of FOXP3 expression (FOXP3 ^{high}) in PD-1+ T-cells (57), which are characteristically associated with a decreased capacity to reinvigorate into anti-tumoral responses despite ICIs' activity (58, 59). Lastly, the constitutive expression of PD-L1 may also provide evolutionary metabolic advantages to cancer cells by fostering tumor glycolysis and, in turn, impacting immune cells' metabolic fate (60). As such, the PD-L1 expression in cancer cells can directly regulate tumor metabolism through Akt/mTOR signaling, independently of the PD-1 engagement, therefore upregulating tumor glycolysis that leads to microenvironment glucose deprivation and lactic acid concentration (**Figure 1**).

DDR and Metabolic Reprogramming

Tumor cells with DDR defects have a high requirement to restore DNA damage through compensatory pathways. Ataxia-telangiectasia mutated (*ATM*) and DNA-dependent kinases (*DNA-PK*) are crucial proteins to recognize DNA damage and initiate repair signaling cascades. Besides their function in DNA strand-break repair, these proteins can remodel cancer metabolism through upregulation of glucose transporter (*GLUT*) channels and pyruvate kinase M2 (*PKM2*) enzyme, thus fostering tumor glycolysis (61). Hyperactivation of glycolysis is one of the hallmarks of cancers and has been implicated in immune evasion owing to nutrient competition and toxic metabolites accumulation, such as lactic acid (60). Furthermore, ATM activity can also induce glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (*G6PD*) expression, which is fundamental to enable the pentose phosphate pathway (*PPP*) (62). The oxidative PPP generates ribose-5-phosphate, a precursor for nucleotide synthesis, and reduces the potential in the form of NADPH, which is needed for nucleotide biosynthesis and lipogenesis (**Figure 1**). Previous studies also demonstrated that *BRCA1* mutation and PARP1 activity also influence tumor metabolism. The *BRCA1* lack in breast cancer was associated with increased glycolytic metabolism than *BRCA1*-WT (63, 64). Furthermore, it was demonstrated that PARP1 works as a transcriptional coactivator for *PKM2* driving the expression of glycolytic genes (GLUT and LDH) in tumor cells (65). However, the role of metabolic changes induced by *BRCA1* and PARP1 on primary resistance to ICIs remains unknown.

DDR and STING

A dysfunctional HR status predisposes cancer cells to DNA strands fragmentation in the presence of additional DNA damaging factors, such as radiotherapy, chemotherapy, or PARP inhibitors. Furthermore, DNA instability can occur spontaneously owing to the high tumor cell turn-over coupled with cell cycle checkpoints suppression and enhanced metabolic stress due to tumor metabolism deregulation and microenvironmental hypoxia. This background predisposes to frequent cytosolic DNA exposure in cancer cells. The cytosolic DNA activates the stimulator of IFN genes pathway (*STING* pathway) and *IRF3* activity, thus inducing the transcription of IFN type I and chemoattractive cytokines (CXCL10 and CCL5), which mediates monocytes and neutrophil recruitment in an antigen-independent manner (66). Although type I IFN is a known contributor to T cell priming by inducing MHC I antigen cross-presentation in APCs, there have been growing insights linking STING-IFN molecular pathways to mechanisms mitigating effective immune responses (67, 68). Accordingly, an enhanced baseline STING-IRF3 activity can promote the sustained recruitment of monocytes in response to CXCL10 and CCL5 chemokines, inducing a chronic myelocytic inflammatory infiltrate that could further contribute to establishing an immune tolerogenic state (69). Those constant levels of DNA damage featuring HR deficient tumors can also activate an alternative STING pathway through ATM-TRAF6 driven transcription of TGF-β that promotes protumor M2-like

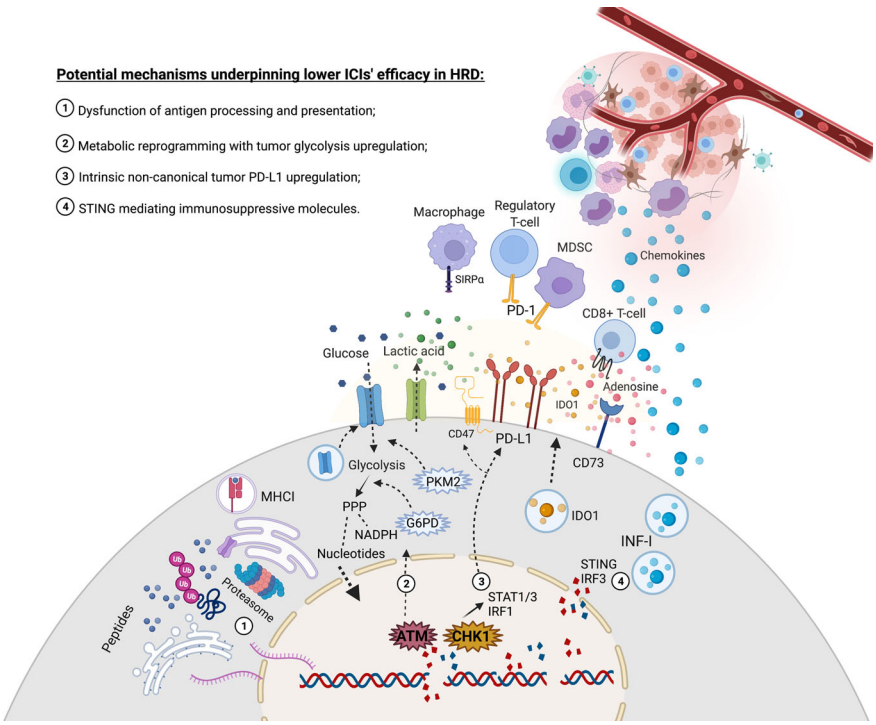


FIGURE 1 | Increased rate of DNA double strands breaks due to deficiency in HR might evolve with molecular events that lead to challenges in restoring immune responses through immune checkpoint inhibitors. (1) DNA double-strand breaks association with CNV and large structural genetic alterations contribute to an increased flux of unstable mRNA and, ultimately, proteins that may saturate critical chaperones and the proteasome complex, thus leading to a dysfunctional tumor antigen presentation. (2) ATM plays a central role in recognizing DNA strand breaks but can also upregulate glycolysis and PPP to replenish nucleotides and NADPH supply for the upcoming anabolic reactions to restore DNA damages. This metabolic regulation might deprive glucose in the tumor microenvironment and export acid lactic, impacting immune responses. (3) *CHK1* is crucial to repair strands breaks but may also activate the STAT1-STAT3-IRF1 signaling pathway that contributes to upregulating PD-L1 expression. (4) Cytosolic DNA censoring can lead to STING-IRF3 production of IFN-I, which might recruit monocytes that will be further exposed to a range of tolerogenic stimuli in the tumor microenvironment. Moreover, the STING signaling pathway might induce IDO1, and the expression of IFN-I might upregulate CD73, thus contributing to producing inhibitory molecules in the tumor microenvironment. Created with BioRender.com.

macrophage and Treg cell differentiation, respectively (70). Lastly, the *STING* signaling pathway can also contribute to establishing a tolerogenic tumor microenvironment by inducing immune-suppressive soluble factors. An increase in IDO expression was shown to occur in STING mediated fashion when in the presence of mild tumor antigenicity (71). Moreover, the augmented IFN-α expression has been shown to upregulate the ectonucleotidase CD73 and leverage adenosine production in a tumor microenvironment wherein DDR might be fostering ATP production (72) (**Figure 1**).

SUMMARY AND FUTURE PERSPECTIVES

The data summarized in this review suggest that HRD tumors have a differential profile of efficacy and resistance to ICIs' treatment compared to other dMMR. Each DDR deficient pathway could lead to the emergence of a singular tumor mutational background, but the correlation between such a range of mutational patterns and the response to ICIs remains unclear. Furthermore, various mechanisms potentially impacting immune responses could emerge from the increased DDR pathways activity, which leads to tumor metabolic rearrangements and microenvironmental recruitment of immune-suppressive factors. The TMB status may not be a pan-cancer predictive biomarker for immunotherapy response, and the incorporation of tumor DDR pathways might be necessary for future genomic biomarker refinements. As such, it would be interesting to carry out studies on tumors harboring different defects in DNA repair pathways.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

SBS and LMC conceived the work. SBS, CW, SW and LMC wrote the manuscript. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

FUNDING

This study was supported by grant 2020/10960-5, São Paulo Research Foundation (FAPESP).

REFERENCES

1. Knijnenburg TA, Wang L, Zimmermann MT, Chambwe N, Gao GF, Cherniack AD, et al. Genomic and Molecular Landscape of DNA Damage Repair Deficiency Across The Cancer Genome Atlas. *Cell Rep* (2018) 23 (1):239–54.e6. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2018.03.076
2. Hartwell LH, Szankasi P, Roberts CJ, Murray AW, Friend SH. Integrating Genetic Approaches Into the Discovery of Anticancer Drugs. *Science* (1997) 278(5340):1064–8. doi: 10.1126/science.278.5340.1064
3. Madhusudan S, Middleton MR. The Emerging Role of DNA Repair Proteins as Predictive, Prognostic and Therapeutic Targets in Cancer. *Cancer Treat Rev* (2005) 31(8):603–17. doi: 10.1016/j.ctrv.2005.09.006
4. Le DT, Durham JN, Smith KN, Wang H, Bartlett BR, Aulakh LK, et al. Mismatch Repair Deficiency Predicts Response of Solid Tumors to PD-1 Blockade. *Science* (2017) 357(6349):409–13. doi: 10.1126/science.aan6733
5. Ma J, Setton J, Lee NY, Riaz N, Powell SN. The Therapeutic Significance of Mutational Signatures From DNA Repair Deficiency in Cancer. *Nat Commun* (2018) 9(1):1–12. doi: 10.1038/s41467-018-05228-y
6. Marabelle A, Le DT, Ascierto PA, di Giacomo AM, de Jesus-Acosta A, Delord J-P, et al. Efficacy of Pembrolizumab in Patients With Noncolorectal High Microsatellite Instability/Mismatch Repair–Deficient Cancer: Results From the Phase II KEYNOTE-158 Study. *J Clin Oncol* (2020) 38(1):1–10. doi: 10.1200/JCO.19.02105
7. Alhmoud JF, Woolley JF, al Moustafa A-E, Malki MI. DNA Damage/Repair Management in Cancers. *Cancers* (2020) 12(4):1–22. doi: 10.3390/cancers12041050
8. Hause RJ, Pritchard CC, Shendure J, Salipante SJ. Classification and Characterization of Microsatellite Instability Across 18 Cancer Types. *Nat Med* (2016) 22(11):1342–50. doi: 10.1038/nm.4191
9. Le DT, Uram JN, Wang H, Bartlett BR, Kemberling H, Eyring AD, et al. PD-1 Blockade in Tumors With Mismatch-Repair Deficiency. *N Engl J Med* (2015) 372(26):2509–20. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1500596
10. Overman MJ, McDermott R, Leach JL, Lonardi S, Lenz H-J, Morse MA, et al. Nivolumab in Patients With Metastatic DNA Mismatch Repair-Deficient or Microsatellite Instability-High Colorectal Cancer (CheckMate 142): An Open-Label, Multicentre, Phase 2 Study. *Lancet Oncol* (2017) 18(9):1182–91. doi: 10.1016/S1470-2045(17)30422-9
11. Le DT, Kim TW, van Cutsem E, Geva R, Jäger D, Hara H, et al. Phase II Open-Label Study of Pembrolizumab in Treatment-Refractory, Microsatellite Instability–High/Mismatch Repair–Deficient Metastatic Colorectal Cancer: KEYNOTE-164. *J Clin Oncol* (2020) 38(1):11–9. doi: 10.1200/JCO.19.02107
12. André T, Shiu K-K, Kim TW, Jensen BV, Jensen LH, Punt C, et al. Pembrolizumab in Microsatellite-Instability–High Advanced Colorectal Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2020) 383(23):2207–18. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa2017699
13. Williams AS, Huang W-Y. The Analysis of Microsatellite Instability in Extracolonic Gastrointestinal Malignancy. *Pathology* (2013) 45(6):540–52. doi: 10.1097/PAT.0b013e3283653307
14. Heeke AL, Pishvaian MJ, Lynce F, Xiu J, Brody JR, Chen W-J, et al. Prevalence of Homologous Recombination-Related Gene Mutations Across Multiple Cancer Types. *JCO Precis Oncol* (2018) 2018:1–13. doi: 10.1200/PO.17.00286
15. Ye F, He M, Huang L, Lang G, Hu X, Shao Z, et al. Insights Into the Impacts of BRCA Mutations on Clinicopathology and Management of Early-Onset Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *Front Oncol* (2021) 10:574813. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2020.574813
16. González-Martín A, Pothuri B, Vergote I, DePont Christensen R, Graybill W, Mirza MR, et al. Niraparib in Patients With Newly Diagnosed Advanced Ovarian Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2019) 381(25):2391–402. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1910962
17. Moore K, Colombo N, Scambia G, Kim B-G, Oaknin A, Friedlander M, et al. Maintenance Olaparib in Patients With Newly Diagnosed Advanced Ovarian Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2018) 379(26):2495–505. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1810858
18. Robson M, Im S-A, Senkus E, Xu B, Domchek SM, Masuda N, et al. Olaparib for Metastatic Breast Cancer in Patients With a Germline BRCA Mutation. *N Engl J Med* (2017) 377(6):523–33. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1706450
19. de Bono J, Mateo J, Fizazi K, Saad F, Shore N, Sandhu S, et al. Olaparib for Metastatic Castration-Resistant Prostate Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2020) 382 (22):2091–102. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1911440
20. Golan T, Hammel P, Reni M, van Cutsem E, Macarulla T, Hall MJ, et al. Maintenance Olaparib for Germline BRCA -Mutated Metastatic Pancreatic Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2019) 381(4):317–27. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1903387
21. Matulonis UA, Shapira-Frommer R, Santin AD, Lisyanskaya AS, Pignata S, Vergote I, et al. Antitumor Activity and Safety of Pembrolizumab in Patients With Advanced Recurrent Ovarian Cancer: Results From the Phase II KEYNOTE-100 Study. *Ann Oncol* (2019) 30(7):1080–7. doi: 10.1093/annonc/mdz135
22. Winer EP, Lipatov O, Im SA, Goncalves A, Muñoz-Couselo E, Lee KS, et al. Pembrolizumab Versus Investigator-Choice Chemotherapy for Metastatic Triple-Negative Breast Cancer (KEYNOTE-119): A Randomised, Open-Label, Phase 3 Trial. *Lancet Oncol* (2021) 22(4):499–511. doi: 10.1016/S1470-2045(20)30754-3
23. Schumacher TN, Schreiber RD. Neoantigens in Cancer Immunotherapy. *Science* (2015) 348(6230):69–74. doi: 10.1126/science.aaa4971
24. Gubin MM, Zhang X, Schuster H, Caron E, Ward JP, Noguchi T, et al. Checkpoint Blockade Cancer Immunotherapy Targets Tumour-Specific Mutant Antigens. *Nature* (2014) 515(7528):577–81. doi: 10.1038/nature13988
25. Linnemann C, van Buuren MM, Bies L, Verdegaal EME, Schotte R, Calis JJA, et al. High-Throughput Epitope Discovery Reveals Frequent Recognition of Neo-Antigens by CD4+ T Cells in Human Melanoma. *Nat Med* (2015) 21 (1):81–5. doi: 10.1038/nm.3773
26. Colli LM, Machiela MJ, Myers TA, Jessop L, Yu K, Chanock SJ. Burden of Nonsynonymous Mutations Among TCGA Cancers and Candidate Immune Checkpoint Inhibitor Responses. *Cancer Res* (2016) 76(13):3767–72. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-16-0170
27. Salem ME, Puccini A, Grothey A, Xiu J, Goldberg R, Kim ES, et al. Comparative Molecular Analysis Between Microsatellite Instability-High (MSI-H) Tumors With High Tumor Mutational Burden (TMB-H) Versus MSI-H Tumors With TMB-Intermediate/Low. *Ann Oncol* (2018) 29:1. doi: 10.1093/annonc/mdy303.005
28. Bouffet E, Larouche V, Campbell BB, Merico D, de Borja R, Aronson M, et al. Immune Checkpoint Inhibition for Hypermutant Glioblastoma Multiforme Resulting From Germline Biallelic Mismatch Repair Deficiency. *J Clin Oncol* (2016) 34(19):2206–11. doi: 10.1200/JCO.2016.66.6552
29. Rayner E, van Gool IC, Palles C, Kearsey SE, Bosse T, Tomlinson I, et al. A Panoply of Errors: Polymerase Proofreading Domain Mutations in Cancer. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2016) 16(2):71–81. doi: 10.1038/nrc.2015.12
30. Alexandrov LB, Nik-Zainal S, Wedge DC, Aparicio SAJR, Behjati S, Biankin A, et al. Signatures of Mutational Processes in Human Cancer. *Nature* (2013) 500(7463):415–21. doi: 10.1038/nature12477
31. Kim T-M, Laird PW, Park PJ. The Landscape of Microsatellite Instability in Colorectal and Endometrial Cancer Genomes. *Cell* (2013) 155(4):858–68. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2013.10.015
32. Rousseau BJ-C, Bieche I, Pasmant E, Simmet V, Hamzaoui N, Masliah-Planchon J, et al. 526o High Activity of Nivolumab in Patients With Pathogenic Exonucleasic Domain POLE (edPOLE) Mutated Mismatch Repair Proficient (MMRp) Advanced Tumours. *Ann Oncol* (2020) 31:S463. doi: 10.1016/j.annonc.2020.08.640
33. Schenck K, Masetti M, Pfarr N, Lorenzen S. PD-1 Blockade Elicits Ongoing Remission in Two Cases of Refractory Microsatellite-Stable Cancer Harboring a POLE Mutation. *Oncol Res Treat* (2021) 1–5. doi: 10.1159/000521332
34. He J, Ouyang W, Zhao W, Shao L, Li B, Liu B, et al. Distinctive Genomic Characteristics in POLE/POLD1-Mutant Cancers can Potentially Predict Beneficial Clinical Outcomes in Patients Who Receive Immune Checkpoint Inhibitor. *Ann Trans Med* (2021) 9(2):129–9. doi: 10.21037/atm-20-7553
35. Guo N, Guo T, Ge M, Yan L, Guo H. 119p A Pan-Cancer Study on Difference of Homologous Recombination Deficiency and Tumour Mutational Burden Between Chinese and Western Patients. *Ann Oncol* (2020) 31:1. doi: 10.1016/j.annonc.2020.08.240
36. Rousseau B, Foote MB, Maron SB, Diplas BH, Lu S, Argilés G, et al. The Spectrum of Benefit From Checkpoint Blockade in Hypermutated Tumors. *N Engl J Med* (2021) 384(12):1168–70. doi: 10.1056/NEJMc2031965
37. van Wilpe S, Tolmeijer SH, Koornstra RHT, de Vries IJM, Gerritsen WR, Ligtenberg M, et al. Homologous Recombination Repair Deficiency and Implications for Tumor Immunogenicity. *Cancers* (2021) 13(9):1–19. doi: 10.3390/cancers13092249

38. Nik-Zainal S, Davies H, Staaf J, Ramakrishna M, Glodzik D, Zou X, et al. Landscape of Somatic Mutations in 560 Breast Cancer Whole-Genome Sequences. *Nature* (2016) 534(7605):47–54. doi: 10.1038/nature17676
39. Davoli T, Uno H, Wooten EC, Elledge SJ. Tumor Aneuploidy Correlates With Markers of Immune Evasion and With Reduced Response to Immunotherapy. *Science* (2017) 355(6322):1–14. doi: 10.1126/science.aaf8399
40. Samstein RM, Krishna C, Ma X, Pei X, Lee K-W, Makarov V, et al. Mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2 Differentially Affect the Tumor Microenvironment and Response to Checkpoint Blockade Immunotherapy. *Nat Cancer* (2020) 1 (12):1188–203. doi: 10.1038/s43018-020-00139-8
41. Wen WX, Leong C-O. Association of BRCA1- and BRCA2-Deficiency With Mutation Burden, Expression of PD-L1/PD-1, Immune Infiltrates, and T Cell-Inflamed Signature in Breast Cancer. *PloS One* (2019) 14(4):1–16. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0215381
42. Khong HT, Restifo NP. Natural Selection of Tumor Variants in the Generation of "Tumor Escape" Phenotypes. *Nat Immunol* (2002) 3 (11):999–1005. doi: 10.1038/ni1102-999
43. Sheltzer JM, Torres EM, Dunham MJ, Amon A. Transcriptional Consequences of Aneuploidy. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* (2012) 109(31):1–6. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1209227109
44. Tripathi R, Modur V, Senovilla L, Kroemer G, Komurov K. Suppression of Tumor Antigen Presentation During Aneuploid Tumor Evolution Contributes to Immune Evasion. *OncoImmunology* (2019) 8(11):1657374. doi: 10.1080/2162402X.2019.1657374
45. Montesion M, Murugesan K, Jin DX, Sharaf R, Sanchez N, Guria A, et al. Somatic HLA Class I Loss Is a Widespread Mechanism of Immune Evasion Which Refines the Use of Tumor Mutational Burden as a Biomarker of Checkpoint Inhibitor Response. *Cancer Discov* (2021) 11(2):282–92. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-20-0672
46. Brady SW, McQuerry JA, Qiao Y, Piccolo SR, Shrestha G, Jenkins DF, et al. Combating Subclonal Evolution of Resistant Cancer Phenotypes. *Nat Commun* (2017) 8(1):1–15. doi: 10.1038/s41467-017-01174-3
47. Jacob SL, Kiedrowski LA, Chae YK. The Dynamic Landscape of BRCA1 Reversion Mutations From Indel to SNV in a Patient With Ovarian Cancer Treated With PARP-Inhibitors and Immunotherapy. *Heliyon* (2020) 6(5):1–5. doi: 10.1016/j.heliyon.2020.e03841
48. McGranahan N, Furness AJS, Rosenthal R, Ramskov S, Lyngaa R, Saini SK, et al. Clonal Neoantigens Elicit T Cell Immunoreactivity and Sensitivity to Immune Checkpoint Blockade. *Science* (2016) 351(6280):1463–9. doi: 10.1126/science.aaf1490
49. Sato H, Niimi A, Yasuhara T, Permata TBM, Hagiwara Y, Isono M, et al. DNA Double-Strand Break Repair Pathway Regulates PD-L1 Expression in Cancer Cells. *Nat Commun* (2017) 8(1):1–11. doi: 10.1038/s41467-017-01883-9
50. Garcia-Diaz A, Shin DS, Moreno BH, Saco J, Escuin-Ordinas H, Rodriguez GA, et al. Interferon Receptor Signaling Pathways Regulating PD-L1 and PD-L2 Expression. *Cell Rep* (2017) 19(6):1189–201. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2017.04.031
51. Hsieh RC-E, Krishnan S, Wu R-C, Boda A, Liu A, Winkler M, et al. 592 ATR-Mediated CD47 and PD-L1 Upregulation Restricts Radiotherapy-Induced Immune Priming and Abscopal Responses in Colorectal Cancer. *J ImmunoTherapy Cancer* (2021) 9(Suppl 2):A622–2. doi: 10.1136/jitc-2021-SITC2021.592
52. Chen N, Fang W, Zhan J, Hong S, Tang Y, Kang S, et al. Upregulation of PD-L1 by EGFR Activation Mediates the Immune Escape in EGFR-Driven NSCLC: Implication for Optional Immune Targeted Therapy for NSCLC Patients With EGFR Mutation. *J Thorac Oncol* (2015) 10(6):910–23. doi: 10.1097/JTO.0000000000000500
53. Gainor JF, Shaw AT, Sequist L, Fu X, Azzoli CG, Piotrowska Z, et al. EGFR Mutations and *ALK* Rearrangements Are Associated With Low Response Rates to PD-1 Pathway Blockade in Non–Small Cell Lung Cancer: A Retrospective Analysis. *Clin Cancer Res* (2016) 22(18):4585–93. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-15-3101
54. Zhou Z, Li M. Evaluation of BRCA1 and *BRCA2* as Indicators of Response to Immune Checkpoint Inhibitors. *JAMA Network Open* (2021) 4(5):e217728. doi: 10.1001/jamanetworkopen.2021.7728
55. Loi S, Drubay D, Adams S, Pruneri G, Francis PA, Lacroix-Triki M, et al. Tumor-Infiltrating Lymphocytes and Prognosis: A Pooled Individual Patient Analysis of Early-Stage Triple-Negative Breast Cancers. *J Clin Oncol* (2019) 37:559–69. doi: 10.1200/JCO.18
56. Pagès F, Mlecnik B, Marliot F, Bindea G, Ou FS, Bifulco C, et al. International Validation of the Consensus Immunoscore for the Classification of Colon Cancer: A Prognostic and Accuracy Study. *Lancet* (2018) 391(10135):2128–39. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(18)30789-X
57. Francisco LM, Salinas VH, Brown KE, Vanguri VK, Freeman GJ, Kuchroo VK, et al. PD-L1 Regulates the Development, Maintenance, and Function of Induced Regulatory T Cells. *J Exp Med* (2009) 206(13):3015–29. doi: 10.1084/jem.20090847
58. Wherry EJ, Kurachi M. Molecular and Cellular Insights Into T Cell Exhaustion. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2015) 15(8):486–99. doi: 10.1038/nri3862
59. Strauss L, Mahmoud MAA, Weaver JD, Tijaro-Ovalle NM, Christofides A, Wang Q, et al. Targeted Deletion of PD-1 in Myeloid Cells Induces Antitumor Immunity. *Sci Immunol* (2020) 5(43):1–14. doi: 10.1126/sciimmunol.aay1863
60. Chang C-H, Qiu J, O'Sullivan D, Buck MD, Noguchi T, Curtis JD, et al. Metabolic Competition in the Tumor Microenvironment Is a Driver of Cancer Progression. *Cell* (2015) 162(6):1229–41. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2015.08.016
61. Yang D, Peng M, Hou Y, Qin Y, Wan X, Zhu P, et al. Oxidized ATM Promotes Breast Cancer Stem Cell Enrichment Through Energy Metabolism Reprogram-Mediated Acetyl-CoA Accumulation. *Cell Death Dis* (2020) 11 (7):1–17. doi: 10.1038/s41419-020-2714-7
62. Cosentino C, Grieco D, Costanzo V. ATM Activates the Pentose Phosphate Pathway Promoting Anti-Oxidant Defence and DNA Repair. *EMBO J* (2011) 30(3):546–55. doi: 10.1038/emboj.2010.330
63. Privat M, Radosevic-Robin N, Aubel C, Cayre A, Penault-Llorca F, Marceau G, et al. BRCA1 Induces Major Energetic Metabolism Reprogramming in Breast Cancer Cells. *PloS One* (2014) 9(7):e102438. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0102438
64. Chiyoda T, Hart PC, Eckert MA, McGregor SM, Lastra RR, Hamamoto R, et al. Loss of BRCA1 in the Cells of Origin of Ovarian Cancer Induces Glycolysis: A Window of Opportunity for Ovarian Cancer Chemoprevention. *Cancer Prev Res* (2017) 10(4):255–66. doi: 10.1158/1940-6207.CAPR-16-0281
65. Li N, Feng L, Liu H, Wang J, Kasembeli M, Tran MK, et al. PARP Inhibition Suppresses Growth of EGFR-Mutant Cancers by Targeting Nuclear Pkm2. *Cell Rep* (2016) 15(4):843–56. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2016.03.070
66. Pantelidou C, Sonzogni O, de Oliveria Taveira M, Mehta AK, Kothari A, Wang D, et al. PARP Inhibitor Efficacy Depends on $CD8^+$ T-Cell Recruitment *via* Intratumoral STING Pathway Activation in BRCA-Deficient Models of Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *Cancer Discov* (2019) 9(6):723–37. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-18-1218
67. Ahn J, Xia T, Konno H, Konno K, Ruiz P, Barber GN. Inflammation-Driven Carcinogenesis Is Mediated Through STING. *Nat Commun* (2014) 5(1):1–9. doi: 10.1038/ncomms6166
68. Budhwani M, Mazzieri R, Dolcetti R. Plasticity of Type I Interferon-Mediated Responses in Cancer Therapy: From Anti-Tumor Immunity to Resistance. *Front Oncol* (2018) 8:322. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2018.00322
69. Nowarski R, Gagliani N, Huber S, Flavell RA. Innate Immune Cells in Inflammation and Cancer. *Cancer Immunol Res* (2013) 1(2):77–84. doi: 10.1158/2326-6066.CIR-13-0081
70. Dunphy G, Flannery SM, Almine JF, Connolly DJ, Paulus C, Jønsson KL, et al. Non-Canonical Activation of the DNA Sensing Adaptor STING by ATM and IFI16 Mediates NF-κb Signaling After Nuclear DNA Damage. *Mol Cell* (2018) 71(5):745–60. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2018.07.034
71. Lemos H, Mohamed E, Huang L, Ou R, Pacholczyk G, Arbab AS, et al. STING Promotes the Growth of Tumors Characterized by Low Antigenicity *via* IDO Activation. *Cancer Res* (2016) 76(8):2076–81. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-15-1456
72. Niemelä J, Henttinen T, Yegutkin GG, Airas L, Kujari A-M, Rajala P, et al. IFN-α Induced Adenosine Production on the Endothelium: A Mechanism Mediated by CD73 (Ecto-5′-Nucleotidase) Up-Regulation. *J Immunol* (2004) 172(3):1646–53. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.172.3.1646

Conflict of Interest: LMC reports grants from Novartis and BMS.

The remaining authors declare that the research was conducted without any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in

this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers in Immunology

ORIGINAL RESEARCH
published: 25 February 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.765284

Efficient DNA Repair Mitigates Replication Stress Resulting in Less Immunogenic Cytosolic DNA in Radioresistant Breast Cancer Stem Cells

Felix Meyer[1†], Anna Maria Engel[1†], Ann Kristin Krause[1], Tim Wagner[1], Lena Poole[1], Anna Dubrovska[2,5], Claudia Peitzsch[2,4,5], Kai Rothkamm[1], Cordula Petersen[6] and Kerstin Borgmann[1]*

[1] Laboratory of Radiobiology & Experimental Radiooncology, Department of Radiotherapy and Radiation Oncology, Center of Oncology, University Medical Center Hamburg-Eppendorf, Hamburg, Germany, [2] OncoRay-National Center for Radiation Research in Oncology, Faculty of Medicine and University Hospital Carl Gustav Carus, Technische Universität Dresden, Helmholtz-Zentrum Dresden-Rossendorf, Dresden, Germany, [3] Helmholtz-Zentrum Dresden-Rossendorf, Institute of Radiooncology-OncoRay, Dresden, Germany, [4] German Cancer Consortium (DKTK), partner site Dresden and German Cancer Research Center (DKFZ), Heidelberg, Germany, [5] National Center for Tumor Diseases (NCT), Partner Site Dresden: German Cancer Research Center (DKFZ), Heidelberg; Faculty of Medicine and University Hospital Carl Gustav Carus, Technische Universität Dresden, and Helmholtz-Zentrum Dresden-Rossendorf (HZDR), Dresden, Germany, [6] Department of Radiotherapy and Radiation Oncology, Center of Oncology, University Medical Center Hamburg-Eppendorf, Hamburg, Germany

Cancer stem cells (CSCs) are a major cause of tumor therapy failure. This is mainly attributed to increased DNA repair capacity and immune escape. Recent studies have shown that functional DNA repair *via* homologous recombination (HR) prevents radiation-induced accumulation of DNA in the cytoplasm, thereby inhibiting the intracellular immune response. However, it is unclear whether CSCs can suppress radiation-induced cytoplasmic dsDNA formation. Here, we show that the increased radioresistance of ALDH1-positive breast cancer stem cells (BCSCs) in S phase is mediated by both enhanced DNA double-strand break repair and improved replication fork protection due to HR. Both HR-mediated processes lead to suppression of radiation-induced replication stress and consequently reduction of cytoplasmic dsDNA. The amount of cytoplasmic dsDNA correlated significantly with BCSC content (p=0.0002). This clearly indicates that HR-dependent avoidance of radiation-induced replication stress mediates radioresistance and contributes to its immune evasion. Consistent with this, enhancement of replication stress by inhibition of ataxia telangiectasia and RAD3 related (ATR) resulted in significant radiosensitization (SER37 increase 1.7-2.8 Gy, p<0.0001). Therefore, disruption of HR-mediated processes, particularly in replication, opens a CSC-specific radiosensitization option by enhancing their intracellular immune response.

Keywords: immunogenic cytosolic dsDNA, radioresistance, replication stress, ATR inhibition, cellular immuneresponse, DNA repair, homologous recombination, breast cancer stem cells (BCSCs)

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Niels Olsen Saraiva Camara, University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Nupur Mukherjee, National Institute for Research in Reproductive Health (ICMR), India
Ulrike Schötz, University of Marburg, Germany

***Correspondence:**
Kerstin Borgmann
borgmann@uke.de

†These authors have contributed equally to this work and share first authorship

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *26 August 2021*
Accepted: *02 February 2022*
Published: *25 February 2022*

Citation:
Meyer F, Engel AM, Krause AK, Wagner T, Poole L, Dubrovska A, Peitzsch C, Rothkamm K, Petersen C and Borgmann K (2022) Efficient DNA Repair Mitigates Replication Stress Resulting in Less Immunogenic Cytosolic DNA in Radioresistant Breast Cancer Stem Cells. Front. Immunol. 13:765284. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.765284

INTRODUCTION

Accumulation of DNA in the cytoplasm in the cell activates the innate immune response through cyclic GMP-AMP synthase (cGAS) and binding to the activator protein stimulator of interferon genes (STING). STING induces phosphorylation and translocation of the transcription factor interferon regulatory factor 3 (IRF3) and initiates the expression of type-1 interferon (type-1 IFN). This intracellular immune response primarily serves to defend against foreign DNA but cannot distinguish it from its own cytosolic DNA. The accumulation of self-DNA in the cytosol is triggered by DNA damage and leads to the production of type-1 IFN (1). The trigger for the increased occurrence of cytosolic DNA may be a defect in DNA repair mechanisms (2, 3). This has been observed when a defect in the DNA repair pathway homologous recombination (HR) is present (3–5). Increased accumulation of cytosolic DNA and activation of the cGAS/STING pathway have also been observed in RAD51-, BRCA1-, or BRCA2-deficient carcinoma cell lines. HR is the major DNA double-strand break repair pathway of the S phase. It serves to repair direct and replication-associated DNA double-strand breaks (DSBs) in an error-free manner. In addition, factors of HR, such as RAD51, BRCA1 and BRCA2, stabilize DNA at active replication forks and protect it from degradation by nucleases such as MRE11 (6, 7). This mediates repair and restart of replication forks, prevents formation of single-ended replication-associated DSBs, and thus avoids DNA replication stress. HR is activated by the kinases Ataxia telangiectasia and Rad3-related (ATR) and checkpoint kinase 1 (CHK1). ATR is recruited to replication protein A (RPA)-bound ssDNA, which occurs at DNA replication forks in the presence of DNA damage or dNTP deficiency and at resected DNA DSBs. ATR phosphorylates CHK1 and initiates the intra-S phase checkpoint. This leads to cell cycle arrest, prevents further firing of replication origins, and CHK1 is itself also involved in protecting stalled replication forks (8, 9). Through phosphorylation of BRCA2 and RAD51, CHK1 directly initiates HR-mediated DNA repair (10). Recent studies showed that disrupting the S-phase damage response by inhibiting ATR significantly increased the amount of cytosolic DNA after irradiation in breast cancer cells (11). Thus, the S-phase DNA damage response and DNA repair by HR to avoid DSB and replication stress are critical factors for the activation of the intracellular immune response.

Tumors are composed of a heterogeneous population of cancer cells with diverse replicative, tumorigenic, metastatic, and therapy-resistant capabilities. In particular, highly plastic subpopulations of stem-like cells within the tumor bulk, termed cancer stem cells (CSCs), tumor initiating cells (TICs) or tumor stem cells (TSC) have been described for breast cancer and are now considered to drive tumorigenesis, chemoresistance, and metastasis. This is mainly attributed to their upregulated DNA damage response and DNA repair capacity. Their radiosensitivity directly correlated with the number of CSCs in xenograft tumor models (12). In fact, repeated irradiation even led to an accumulation of CSC *in vitro* and *in vivo* in HNSCC, breast cancer, glioblastoma, and pancreatic cancers (13–18). It has long been assumed that CSC, just like tissue stem cells, are mostly in a quiescent state and DNA damage is mainly repaired by classical non-homologous end-joining (cNHEJ) (19). However, for CSC in glioblastoma and breast cancer, it has been shown that only about one third of CSC are quiescent and re-enter into the cell cycle after irradiation (16, 20). In fact, a higher proportion of S/G2 phase in CSC of triple-negative breast cancer (TNBC) compared to bulk cells was observed (21). Controversial experimental data are available about the contribution of cNHEJ to radiation resistance of CSC. So far, only an increased activation of DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-PKcs) after irradiation has been observed in glioblastoma CSC (22, 23). Other studies, however, showed a decreased activation of DNA-PKcs and ataxia telangiectasia mutated protein (ATM) after irradiation in CSC of NSCLC or a generally decreased cNHEJ activity in glioblastoma CSC (24, 25). Most studies observed a key role of the intra-S-phase kinase CHK1 in radiation resistance in glioblastoma CSC and breast cancer (14, 15, 26, 27). Increased expression of CHK1 was shown (14, 26, 27), as well as significantly stronger phosphorylation after irradiation (15, 26, 27). Phosphorylation of CHK1 resulted in cell cycle arrest and activated DNA repair by HR (28). Several studies demonstrated a dependence of CSC on HR and its key protein RAD51 (29). Glioblastoma CSCs showed high protein expression of RAD51 and dependence of CSC on HR repair after irradiation. Accordingly, the protein expression of RAD51 significantly decreased during differentiation (30). Correspondingly, inhibition of RAD51 resulted in significant radiation sensitization of glioma CSC (31). ALDH1-positive CSC of TNBC also showed increased RAD51 protein expression compared to ALDH1-negative cells, resulting in resistance to olaparib (32). After irradiation, isolated CSC from TNBC culture showed significantly more RAD51 foci than bulk culture (21). It is unclear what role ATR plays in this context, as CHK1 is one of the major downstream targets of ATR. ATR initiates cell cycle checkpoint, both during normal progression and in response to DNA damage. Therefore, most previous observations of BCSC resistance mechanisms suggest more effective DNA repair during replication mediated by CHK1 and its upstream kinase ATR.

In addition to a more effective DNA repair capacity, mechanisms of immune evasion were observed in CSC. A decreased expression of the antigen processing gene-associated transporter (TAP) and the co-stimulatory molecule CD80 was observed in ALDH1-positive BCSC, resulting in decreased susceptibility to T cells (33). Furthermore, an increased expression of PD-L1 was observed, which also suppresses T cell stimulation (34). Recently, it was also shown that DNA-damage in S-Phase leads to the activation of cGAS/STING pathway and further increases the expression of PD-L1, counteracting T-cell stimulation by the innate immune response. This was attributed to the activation of the ATR-CHK1 signaling pathway, leading to expression of the IRF1 gene *via* STAT3 and STAT1 phosphorylation, which resulted in increased PD-L1 gene expression (35). Thus, there appears to be a direct link between DNA damage response and immune evasion triggered by HR-mediated processes and activation of DNA damage response in S phase. The observations further imply that the innate immune response, particularly in BCSC,

should be exploited by inhibiting its effective DNA repair mechanisms to successfully employ novel immunotherapies. This question is the subject of the presented study and was investigated using three TNBC breast cancer cell lines, a luminal reference cell line, their isogenic radioresistant clones, and isolated ALDH1-positive CSC.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Cell Culture and Treatments

All cell lines used in the study were either purchased from the American Type Culture Collection (ATCC, Manassas, VA, USA) or kindly provided by Prof. Dr. H. Wikman. The MCF7 is of the luminal subtype, the MDA-MB-231 is of the TNBC subtype. The MDA-231 BR (Brain) and -SA (Sarcoma) are derivatives of the MDA-MB-231 which were originally selected with respect to their metastatic behavior in xenograft (36, 37). In Xenografts they induce a primary tumor and only brain- (MDA-MB-231 BR) or only bone metastases (MDA-MB-231 SA). All cell lines were cultivated in DMEM medium with 10% FCS, 2% glutamine and 1% penicillin streptomycin in incubators at 37°C, 5% CO_2 atmosphere and 100% humidity in cell culture flasks. ATR-inhibition was achieved by using the small molecule inhibitor VE-821 at 2 μM for 2h, for the inhibition of CHK1 the small molecule inhibitor MK-8776 was used at 2μM for 2h.

Generation of Radioresistant Clones

Cells were irradiated with 4 Gy X-rays (200 kV, 1.2 Gy/min), surviving cells were pooled, cultivated for 10-14 days and irradiated again. This procedure was repeated 10 times to a total dose of 40 Gy. Radiosensitivity was checked 14 and 42 days after the last irradiation.

Homologous Recombination Assay

HR capacity was measured by stable or transient transfection of the pDR-GFP (Addgene #26475, kindly provided by M. Jasin) plasmid, linearized by digestion with I-SceI enzyme prior to transient transfection. Briefly, 1 μg of linearized plasmid (pDR-GFP) was transfected into cells with FuGENE (Roche) at a ratio of 1:3 μg/μl according to the manufacturer's instructions. In cells with stably integrated pDR-GFP 1μg I-SceI plasmid was transfected with FuGENE (Roche) at a ratio of 1:3 μg/μl. To measure transfection efficiency, cells were transfected with pEGFP-N1 (1 μg) in a parallel approach. After 24 hours, cells were harvested, and the percentage of GFP-positive cells determined by flow cytometry. HR capacity was calculated according to GFP-positive cells (pDR-GFP) and transfection efficiency (pEGFPN1) [**Supplementary Figure S2D** (38, 39)].

DNA Fiber Assay

Exponentially growing cells were pulse labeled with 25 μM CldU (Sigma) followed by 250 μM IdU (Sigma) for 30 min each. Hydroxyurea (HU) was added for 4h between both labels. Labeled cells were harvested, DNA fiber spreads prepared and stained as described (40). Fibers were examined using an Axioplan 2 fluorescence microscope (Zeiss). CldU and IdU tracks were measured using ImageJ (40). At least 300 forks per sample were analyzed.

Clonogenic Survival

250 cells per well were seeded in a 6-well plate 6h before irradiation and were cultured for 14 days. Cells were fixed and stained with 1% crystal violet in ethanol (Sigma-Aldrich, St. Louis, MO). Colonies with more than 50 cells were counted and normalized to untreated samples. Each survival curve represents the mean of at least three independent experiments.

Immunofluorescence

Cells were seeded on culture slides. Cells were pulse labeled with 10 μM EdU for 20 minutes prior to treatment. After treatment the cells were fixed, permeabilized and blocked. Foci were detected using anti-53BP1 (Rabbit-anti 53BP1, 1:2000, Novus Biologicals), RPA (Mouse-anti RPA, 1:400, Santa Cruz), γH2AX (Rabbit-anti γH2AX, 1:250, Novus Biologicals), RAD51 (Rabbit, 1:500, Calbiochem), IFN-ß1 (Rabbit-anti IFN-ß1, 1:1000, Cell signaling) or IRF3 (Rabbit-anti IRF3, 1:400, Cell Signaling) followed by Alexa Fluor 488 goat anti rabbit IgG (Cell Signaling, 1:600), AlexaFluor 488 goat anti mouse IgG (Cell signaling, 1:500), AlexaFluor 594 goat anti rabbit IgG (Abcam, 1:600) or AlexaFluor 647 goat anti rabbit IgG (Cell Signaling, 1:600) and mounted (Vector Laboratories). EdU was stained with Alexa Fluor Azide 594 (Life Technologies, 1:500) and nuclei were stained with DAPI. Foci and fluorescence Intensity were quantified manually by capturing fluorescence images using a Zeiss Axioplan 2 fluorescence microscope equipped with a charge-coupled device camera and Axiovision software followed by quantification by Image J software. RPA/γH2AX-Foci were quantified automatically by the Aklides®-system (Medipan). Foci and fluorescence intensities of 100 cells per dose per slide and experiment were quantified.

Flow Cytometric Analysis of $CD44^{high}$/$CD24^{low}$ Cells

Cells were harvested and washed in phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) with 0.5% fetal bovine serum. Combinations of fluorochrome-conjugated monoclonal antibodies against CD44 [APC, DB105, Miltenyi Biotec, 130-095-177 (1:100)] and unconjugated CD24 [CD24-biotin, eBioSN3 (SN3 A5-2H10), eBioscience, 13-0247-80 (1:50), followed by Alexa Fluor 405 (Cell signaling, 1:500)] were used. Primary antibodies or the respective isotype controls (BD Biosciences) were added to the cell suspension, as recommended by the manufacturer, and incubated at 4°C in the dark for 20 min. The labeled cells were analyzed *via* flow cytometry.

Flow Cytometric Analysis of ALDH1-Activity

Cells were harvested, washed in PBS, incubated with ALDEFLUOR™ reagent (StemCell Technologies, Grenoble, France) and incubated at 37°C for 45 minutes. Meanwhile, 5 μl of diethylaminobenzaldehyde (DEAB), a specific ALDH

inhibitor, was added to 0.5 ml of ALDEFLUOR™-stained cells as a negative control. ALDH1-positive cells were then quantified by flow cytometry.

PicoGreen® Assay

Cells were irradiated with 8 Gy, harvested after 16 hours, washed in cold PBS and incubated with protease-inhibitors (Thermo Scientific Halt™ Protease Inhibitor Cocktail). Nuclear and cytoplasmatic fractions were separated with a nuclear and cytoplasmatic extraction reagent (Thermo Scientific NE-PER™). Cytoplasmatic dsDNA was stained using the Quant-iT™ PicoGreen® dsDNA Reagent and Kits (Thermo Scientific). A standard curve was prepared and measured together with the samples in a Spark® Microplate reader.

Statistical Analysis

Statistical analysis, curve fitting and graphs were performed using Prism 6.02 (GraphPad Software). Data are given as mean (+SEM) of 3-5 replicate experiments. Unless stated otherwise, significance was tested by Student's t-test.

RESULTS

Cytosolic DNA Correlates With Breast Cancer Cell Proportion (BCSC)

The appearance of cytosolic dsDNA is crucial for the initiation of the intracellular immune cascade (41). Cells with a DNA repair defect in HR experience increased activation of the cGAS/STING pathway and subsequent activation of the intracellular immune response due to elevated cytosolic dsDNA (4). It has not been investigated whether CSCs can suppress the induction of cytosolic dsDNA and thus an intracellular immune response, through efficient DNA repair mechanisms. To this end, the importance of the DNA damage response in relation to CSC content on radioresistance and the appearance of cytosolic dsDNA was investigated in three isogenic, triple-negative (TNBC) and one luminal cell lines and their corresponding radiation-resistant subclones. **Figure 1A** shows that TNBC cell lines have lower amounts of cytosolic dsDNA after than the luminal cell line, with only 0.55 ± 0.06, 0.74 ± 0.02 and 0.8 ± 0.01 in the MDA-MB-231 WT/BR/SA compared to the amount observed in MCF7 cells (p=0.04).

To investigate the relevance of the proportion of BCSC for this observation, ALDH1 activity was determined using the ALDEFLUOR™ assay (**Figure 1B**). TNBCs had almost twice as many ALDH1-positive cells compared to MCF7 cells (73 ± 6 versus 39 ± 1%, p<0.001), while the three TNBC cell lines examined had comparable proportions. The observed differences in CSC proportion were confirmed by further CSC markers such as plating efficency, migration ability and the proportion of CD44high/CD24low cells (**Supplementary Figures S1A–C**).

To further increase the proportion of BCSC, cell lines were repeatedly treated with ionizing radiation (**Figure 1C**), and the effects for cellular survival were analyzed (**Figure 1D**) (13, 14). Consistent with the assumption that the proportion of ALDH1-positive cells determines radiosensitivity, the initial cell lines already showed significant differences in radiosensitivity corresponding to their ALDH1-positive proportion. Accordingly, the radioresistant subclones (RR clones) of each cell line showed a marked increase in radioresistance compared to the baseline cell lines, with an increase in D37 between 1.2-1.8 (**Figure 1D** and **Figure S1D**). To confirm that radioresistance was due to the proportion of ALDH1-positive BCSCs, the ALDEFLUOR™ assay was performed (**Figure 1E**). As expected, all RR clones showed an increase in the proportion of ALDH1-positive cells. MCF7 cells showed the highest increase, approximately 25%, whereas TNBC cell lines showed only a slight increase in the already high proportion in the parental cell lines, ranging from 5% to 20%. Thus, a high proportion of ALDH1-positive BCSCs resulted in a lower incidence of cytosolic dsDNA and was consistent with the generally accepted concept that the more BCSCs present, the higher the radiation resistance (**Figure 1F**).

Radiation Resistance Of BCSC Is Mainly Mediated In S Phase

Radiation sensitivity is significantly influenced by DNA repair in addition to other factors such as proliferation, cell cycle distribution. Therefore, it was tested whether the observed radioresistance of ALDH1-positive cells was due to enhanced DNA repair. **Figure 2A** shows examples (top) and quantification (bottom) of the number of 53BP1 foci remaining after 24 h in cells that were either outside of S phase (EdU-, **Figure 2A** bottom left) or actively replicating (EdU+, **Figure 2A** bottom right) at the time of irradiation with 6 Gy. All radioresistant clones showed significantly fewer 53BP1 foci after irradiation than the parental cell lines. This difference was even more pronounced when the cells were in S phase during irradiation. Here, MCF7/RR and MDA-MB-231/RR showed the strongest reduction in 53BP1 foci compared to their parental cell lines with 4.1 ± 0.57 vs. 8.9 ± 0.81, (p<0.0001) for MCF7/RR and 3.8 ± 0.56 vs. 7.3 ± 0.79 for MDA-MB-231/RR (**Figure 2A**, bottom right). MDA-MB-231BR/RR and -SA/RR also showed a significantly lower number of 53BP1 foci than the respective parent cell line with 11.9 ± 0.8 vs. 16.8 ± 0.9, (p=0.0001) and 11.6 ± 0.8 vs. 17.0 ± 0.9, (p<0.0001). Even in cells that were not in S-phase at the time of irradiation (**Figure 2A**, bottom left), enhanced DNA repair was also detected in the RR clones, but to a significantly lower level, with 5.3 ± 0.3 vs. 6.5 ± 0.4 for MCF7/RR (p=0.02), 3.2 ± 0.4 vs. 4.8 ± 0.5 for MDA-MB-231/RR (p<0.05), 6.2 ± 0.6 vs. 8.5 ± 0.9, for MDA-MB-231BR/RR (p=0.02) and 10.4 ± 0.7 to 13.5 ± 0.6, MDA-MB-231SA/RR (p=0.0007).

These results suggest that all, but especially the DNA repair pathways in S phase are upregulated in the RR clones. Since DSBs in S phase are mainly repaired by HR, investigations were focused on the analysis of HR-dependent processes. All cell lines examined showed HR competence, evident from the successful formation of RAD51 foci formation after treatment with mitomycin C (MMC) (**Supplementary Figure S2A**) as well as successful DNA repair of the HR specific reporter construct, after both transient and stable transfection (**Supplementary Figures S2B, C**) (39). Interestingly, in the RR clones significantly higher HR capacity compared to the respective

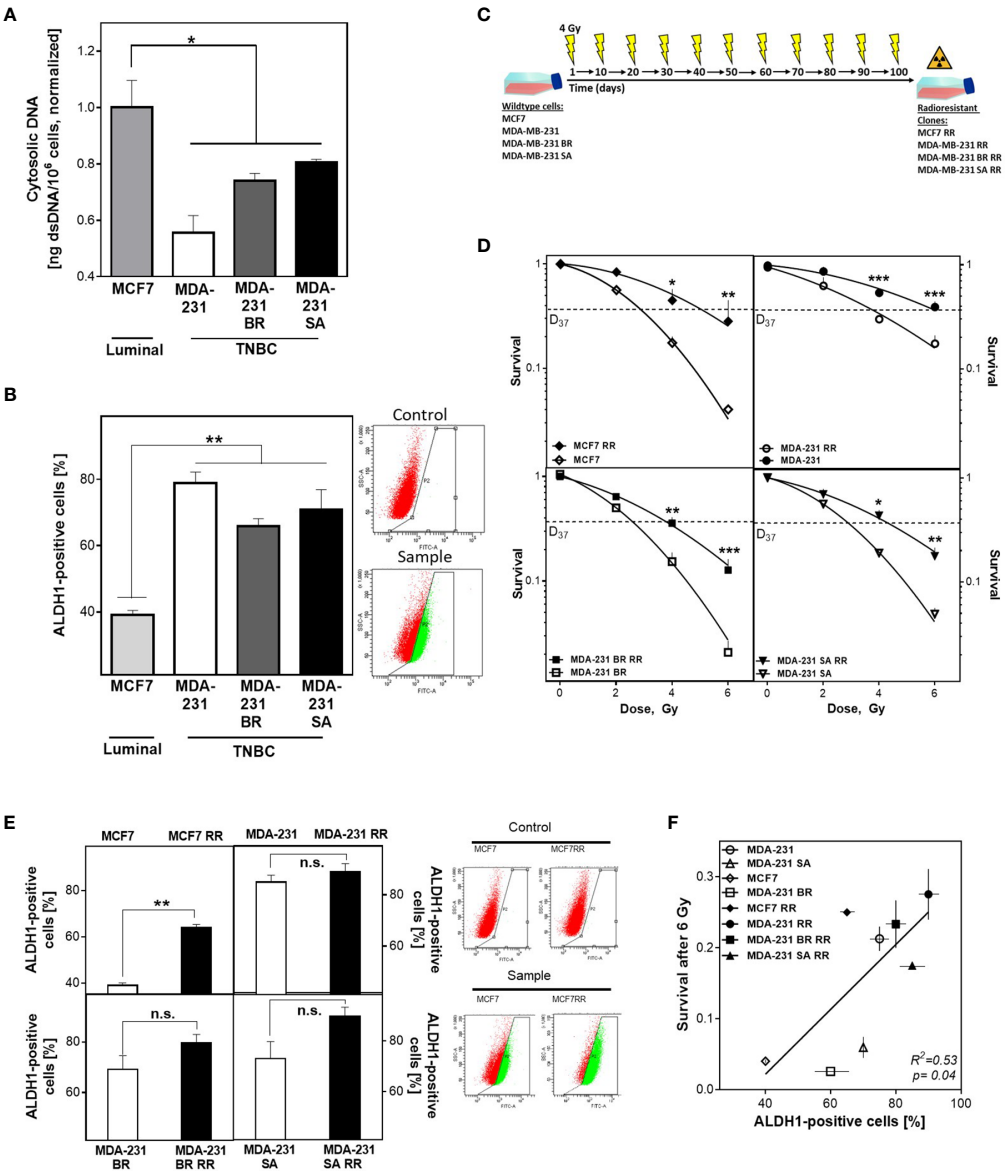


FIGURE 1 | BCSC proportion correlates with cytosolic DNA and radioresistance. **(A)** Cytosolic dsDNA in TNBC and luminal cells. Cytoplasmatic fractions were isolated, dsDNA stained with PicoGreen®reagent and quantified in a Spark® reader. **(B, E)** Detection of ALDH1 positive cells. Cells were treated with ALDEFLUOR™ reagent, harvested and the ALDH1 positive cells quantified by FACS. **(C)** Scheme to generate radioresistant sub cell lines. Cells were irradiated, pooled, and irradiated again after two weeks. The procedure was repeated ten times. **(D)** Cellular survival after irradiation. Cells were seeded 6 hours prior to treatment, irradiated with indicated doses, fixed after 14 days and the numbers of colonies was counted. **(F)** Correlation of the percentage of ALDH1-positive cells and cellular survival. Shown are means from three independent experiments ± SEM. Asterisks (*) represent significant differences (n.s., not significant; *p < 0.05; **p < 0.01; ***p < 0.001; Student's t-test).

parental cell line was observed, with 1.28 ± 0.08 vs. 1.05 ± 0.05 for MCF7/RR (n.s) and 1.34 ± 0.08 vs. 0.98 ± 0.05 for MDA-MB-231/RR (n.s). MDA-MB-231 BR-RR even showed a 2-fold and MDA-MB-231 SA-RR a 3-fold increase in HR capacity with 2.0 ± 0.1 vs. 1.01 ± 0.45, (p=0.012) and 2.95 ± 0.1 vs. 1.0 ± 0.07, (p=0.003), respectively (**Supplementary Figures S2B, C**) (39).

Since HR has its highest activity in S phase (28) it was important to ensure that the observed differences in HR capacity were not due solely to differences in cell cycle distribution in favor of increased S phase content in the RR clones. **Figure 2C** shows the percentage of S phase cells for the RR clones compared to the parental cell lines. It was apparent that the RR clones all had a lower S phase content than the parental cell lines, with 24.9 ± 1.1% vs. 40 ± 5.0% in MCF7, 31.6 ± 3.0% vs. 38.5 ± 6.2% in MDA-231, 36.8 ± 8.3% vs. 44.8 ± 3.0% in BR, and 38.9 ± 7.5% vs. 42.9 ± 0.5% in SA, which was not significant in any of the cell lines.

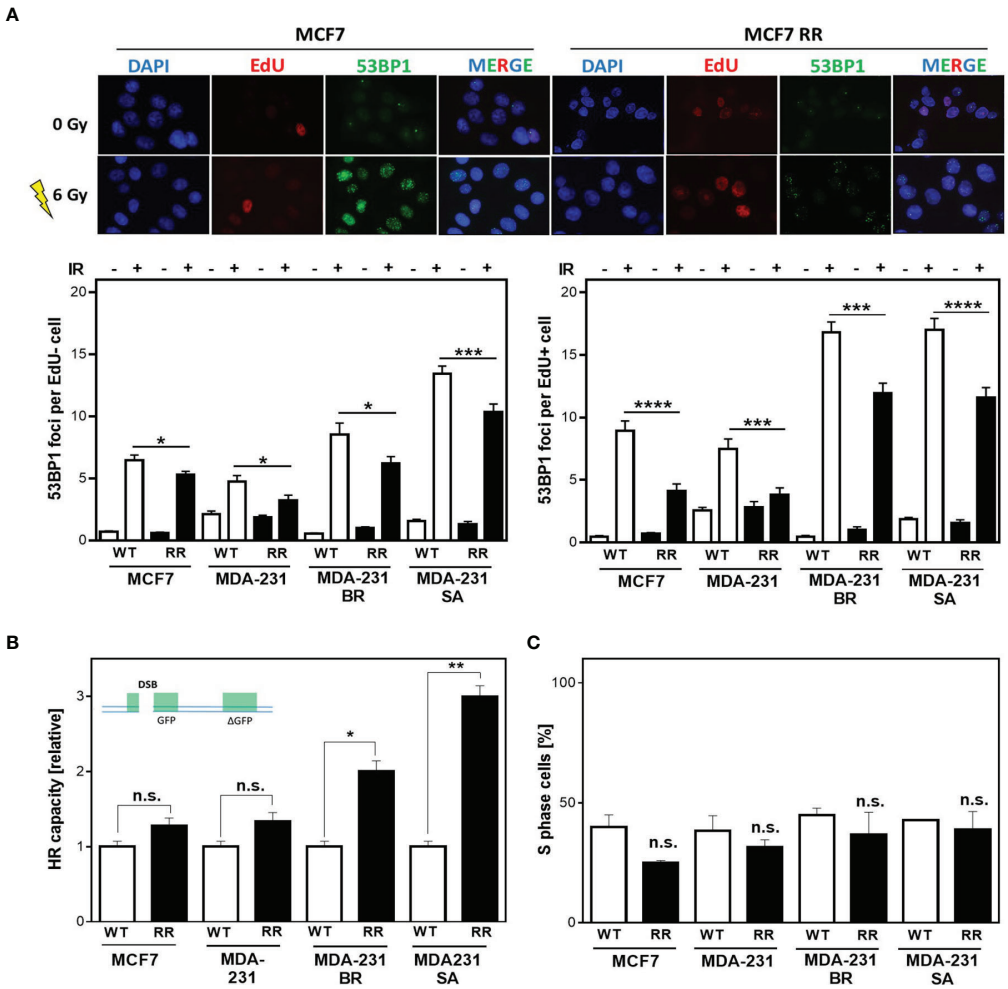


FIGURE 2 | Radiation resistance of BCSC is mediated in S phase. **(A)** 53BP1 foci (green) in non-S phase (EdU-, bottom left) and S phase (EdU+, bottom right) cells after irradiation. Cells were irradiated with 6 Gy after pulse labeling with 10 μM EdU for 20 min. Immunostaining was per-formed 24h after treatment with a specific antibody against 53BP1 and a fluorescent second anti-body. Nuclei were stained with DAPI, replicating cells were discriminated by incorporated EdU stained with the "click-it"-reaction. Foci were quantified with Image J Software for EdU+ and EdU- cells (n = 100). **(B)** HR repair of DSB. Cells were transiently transfected with the linearized DR-GFP plasmid for 24h. The number of GFP-expressing cells was analyzed by FACS and HR capacity of the radioresistant clones was normalized to the absolute HR capacity of the parental cell lines. **(C)** Percentage of S Phase cells. Exponentially growing cells were pulse-labeled with 10 μM EdU for 20 minutes, fixed and EdU stained with the "click-it" reaction. Nuclei were counterstained with DAPI. The number of EdU+ and EdU- cells was counted (n=100). Shown are means of three independent experiments ± SEM. Asterisks (*) represents significant differences (n.s., not significant; *p < 0.05; **p < 0.01; ***p < 0.001, ****p < 0.0001, Student's t-test).

Taken together, these data indicate that the observed radioresistance is largely mediated by DNA repair processes involving HR in S phase through increased HR-dependent DNA repair in RR clones. It is unclear whether this is solely attributable to more efficient double-strand break repair (DSB repair) or whether the replication-associated functions of HR are of much greater importance.

Avoidance Of Replication Stress By Functional HR Mediates Radioresistance Of BCSC

To ensure that the increased radioresistance and HR capacity was attributable to the proportion of ALDH1-positive BCSC, they were isolated by FACS sorting from the parental MCF7 as well as the radioresistant MCF7 clone (**Figure 3A**) and their radiosensitivity was determined (**Figure 3B**). There was a comparable increase in radioresistance for both ALDH1-positive subpopulations to a D37 of 4.1 ± 0.1 compared to 3.0 ± 0.2Gy for the parental MCF7 cell line and for the already radioresistant subclone with a D37 to 5.8 ± 0.1 Gy compared to 4.8 ± 0.2 Gy. The same scenario was observed for HR capacity with an increase in HR capacity in both ALDH1-positive subpopulations (**Figure 3C**). A 2-fold increase in HR capacity was seen for the ALDH1-positive cells of the parental MCF7 with 2.3 ± 0.09 vs. 1.0 ± 0.06, p=0.0002 and a 4-fold increase in HR capacity compared to the RR clone with 4.1 ± 0.1 vs. 1.0 ± 0.05, p=0.0002.

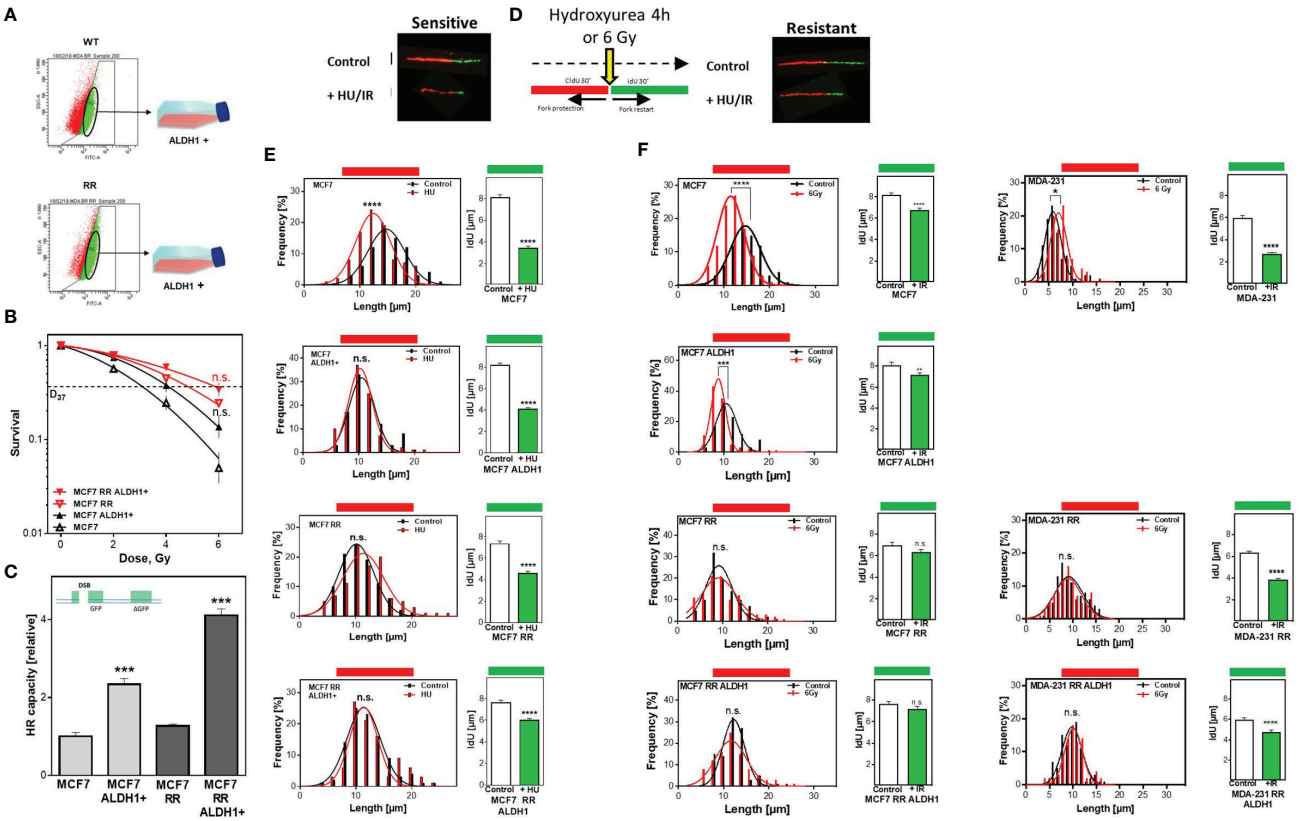


FIGURE 3 | Avoidance of replication stress by functional HR mediates radiation resistance of BCSC. **(A)** Isolation of ALDH1 positive cells. Cells were treated with ALDEFLUOR™ reagent, harvested and ALDH1-positive cells isolated by FACS sorting. **(B)** Cellular survival after irradiation. Cells were seeded 6 hours prior to treatment, irradiated with the indicated doses, fixed after 14 days and the number of colonies was counted. **(C)** HR repair of DSB. Cells were transiently transfected with the linearized pDR-GFP construct for 24h. The number of GFP-expressing cells was analyzed by FACS and HR capacity of the ALDH1 positive cells was normalized to their respective parental cell lines. **(D–F)** Replication tract lengths after HU or irradiation. MCF7 cells were sequentially labelled with CldU and IdU for 30min and either treated with HU or MCF7 and MDA-MB-231 cells irradiated with 6 Gy between both labels. DNA was spread on slides, fixed, and incorporated nucleotides were detected by immunofluorescence. The lengths of the DNA fibers were measured with the Image J software. Shown are means of three independent experiments ± SEM. Asterisks (*) represent significant differences (n.s., not significant; *p < 0.05; **p < 0.01; ***p < 0.001, ****p < 0.0001, Student's t-test).

In addition to the extensively described importance of HR for DSB repair, several studies showed that HR proteins play an essential role in stabilizing active replication forks and that their loss led to nucleolytic degradation (6, 7). To verify whether the increased HR capacity also translates into a stronger defense against nucleolytic degradation of active replication (6), both replication fork stability and restart after treatment with HU, which depletes the nucleotide pool without damage induction, were examined by the DNA fiber assay (**Figure 3D**). Parental MCF7 cells show a significant degradation of already synthesized DNA, which was manifested by significantly shorter chromatin fibers compared to the untreated control, with 11.9 ± .0.2µm vs. 14.7 ± 0.17 µm (p<0.0001) (**Figure 3E** left). In contrast, neither the radioresistant clone nor the two ALDH1-positive subpopulations showed pronounced degradation of the already synthesized DNA with 10.3 ± 0.12 vs. 10.5 ± 0.19 µm, 11.3 ± 0.32 vs. 10.8 ± 0.13 µm and 11.3 ± 0.36 vs. 11.1 ± 0.18µm, respectively. Moreover, these results surprisingly showed that the three subpopulations replicated significantly slower than the parent MCF7 cell line, with 0.84 ± 0.02 kb/min in MCF/ALDH1-positive cells, 0.81 ± 0.03 kb/min in the RR clone of MCF7 cells, 0.9 ± 0.03 kb/min in the ALDH1-positives of the RR clones compared to 1.06 ± 0.03 kb/min in wild type MCF7 cells, indicating that CSC-enriched populations exhibited significantly more endogenous replication stress than the baseline cell line.

Analysis of replication fork restart after HU removal (IdU labeling), another characteristic of functional HR (42), also showed significant differences (**Figure 3E** right). The longest time for replication restart was required by the parental cell line, evident by the shortest replication tracts with 3.4 ± 0.2 vs. 8.1 ± 0.3, (p<0.0001). Slightly faster, the ALDH1-positive cells of the parental MCF cells reached replication restart with a length of 4.1 ± 0.2 to 8.2 ± 0.2 (p<0.0001). Again, surprisingly, both the RR clone and the ALDH1-positive subpopulation derived from it were significantly faster capable to resume replication, with 4.5 ± 0.2 vs. 6.9 ± 0.3 (p<0.0001) and 6.2 ± 0.2 vs. 7.6 ± 0.2, (p<0.0001). After irradiation, a similar pattern is seen in both CldU shortening and replication restart (**Figure 3F**, left). MCF7 cells show significant shortening of CldU labeling, which is not observed in the RR clone

of MCF7 cells or in ALDH1-positive cells of either line. Similarly, replication restart is significantly faster in the populations with increased CSC content, such as the ALDH1-positive MCF7 cells, the MCF7-RR clone, and the ALDH1-positive cells of the RR clone, as revealed by significantly longer IdU strands. Interestingly, the respective cell lines showed differences in replication restart depending on their radiosensitivity (**Figure 3F**, left), the more radioresistant, the longer the IdU strand. In MDA-MB-231 cells, which already have a CSC content of about 80% in the initial population (**Figure 1B**), the RR clone and ALDH1-positive cells of the RR clone show no pronounced irradiation effect on the length of the already synthesized DNA (**Figure 3F** right CldU labeling). However, there was a clear dependence between restart of DNA replication and radiation resistance: the longer the IdU tract, the higher the radiation resistance (**Figure 3F**, far right).

Next, the question was whether differences in the ability to protect active replication forks directly impacts the number of DSB. To this end, RPA and yH2AX were analyzed in parallel after treatment with HU and irradiation (**Figures 4A, B**). It was observed that stalled replication forks resulted in single-stranded DNA in all cell lines examined (RPA foci), but significantly less frequently in the ALDH1-positive with 2.2 ± 0.2 and the radioresistant clone with 2.14 ± 0.1 than in the parental cell line with 2.8 ± 0.2, with the ALDH1-positive population of the radioresistant clone having the lowest number of RPA foci with 1.7 ± 0.2.

In parallel, the number of DSB (yH2AX) also showed significantly lower values with increase in CSC content in the cell lines studied, with the difference from MCF to ALDH1-positive MCF7 cells being most pronounced with 4.7 ± 0.3 for WT MCF7 to 1.89 ± 0.3 and only slightly reduced in the RR clone and its ALDH1-positive cells at 1.61 ± 0.07 and 1.6 ± 0.19, respectively (**Figure 4A**, right), supporting the lower replication stress observed after HU in these cell lines (**Figure 3E**).

After irradiation, however, a different pattern emerges. While all cell lines examined showed a comparable number of RPA foci, those with an increase in CSC content showed a decrease in DSB 3 h after irradiation (**Figure 4B**).

The Amount Of Cytosolic DNA Depends On The ALDH1-Positive BCSC Fraction

Next, it was of interest to determine whether the enhanced DNA repair capacity *via* HR of RR clones and their respective ALDH1-positive BCSC fractions affect the amount of cytosolic dsDNA after irradiation (**Figure 5A**). There was a significantly decreased accumulation in cytosolic dsDNA, both in the RR clone and their ALDH1-positive cells after irradiation compared with the parental cell line in all cell lines examined. Among them, MCF7 cell line showed the most obvious and MDA-MB-231 the smallest decrease of cytosolic DNA in ALDH1-positive cells compared to the baseline cell lines and their RR clones, from 1.62 ± 0.1 to 1.28 ± 0.1 and 1.08

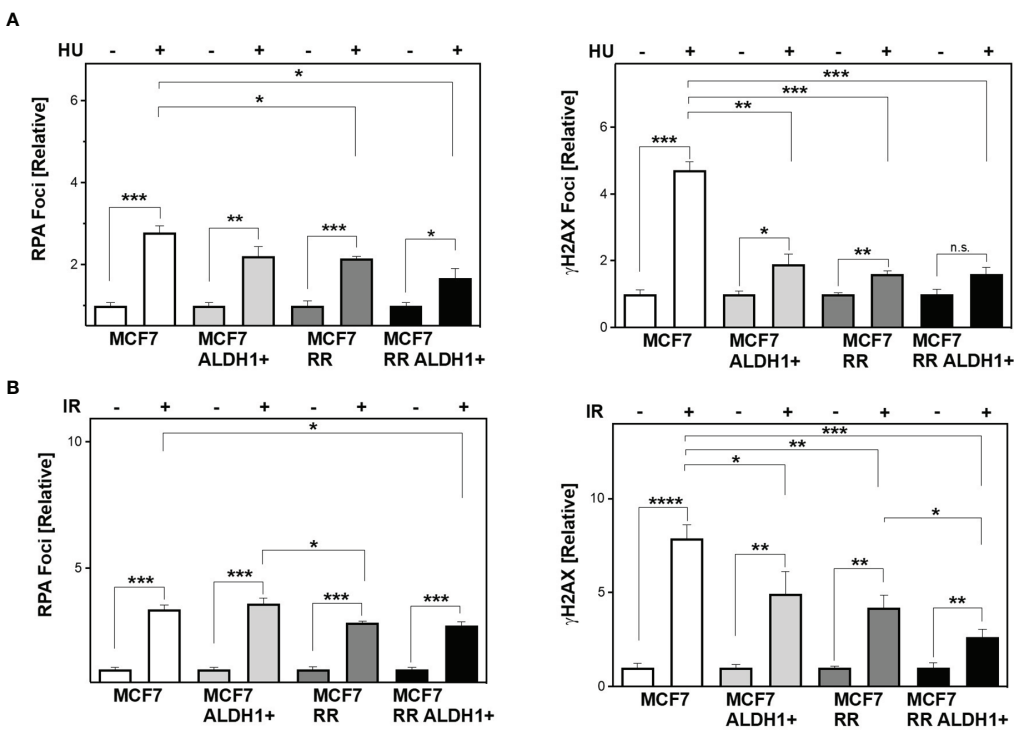


FIGURE 4 | Lower DNA replication stress leads to less DSB in BCSC after treatment. Cells were incubated with HU **(A)** for 2h or irradiated with 6 Gy **(B)**. Immunostaining was performed 3h after treatment with a specific antibody against RPA and yH2AX and fluorescent secondary antibodies. Nuclei were stained with DAPI, quantification of the foci was performed by automatic foci detection in the Aklides®-system (Medipan). For each analysis the foci of at least 100 cells were quantified. Shown are means of three independent experiments ± SEM. Asterisks (*) represent significant differences (*p < 0.05; **p < 0.01; ***p < 0.001, ****p < 0.0001, Student's t-test).

± 0.2, respectively, p<0.05 in MCF7 and 1.57 ± 0.1 in MDA-MB-231 to 1.28 ± 0.2 and 1.2 ± 0.1 in MDA-MB-231, respectively (n.s.). The other TNBC cell lines behaved in the same manner. Thus, irradiation led to an increase in cytosolic dsDNA in all cell lines, which became lower with increasing ALDH1-positive BCSC content. Indeed, the proportion of ALDH1-positive cells correlated significantly with the amount of cytosolic DNA after irradiation with R^2 of 0.8, p<0.05 (**Supplementary Figures S3A, B**). Supporting this, IFN-ß1 showed a correspondingly lower expression in the ALDH1-positive cells compared to the RR clones and WT MCF7 and MDA-MB-231 cells after irradiation (**Figure 5B**).

DSB repair by HR and control of DNA replication stress are both dependent on the activation by the ATR-CHK1 pathway (10). To test whether radioresistance of the RR clones depended on the functionality of the S phase checkpoint, ATR was inhibited (**Figure 5C**). Notably, the RR clones were severely sensitized by ATR inhibition, whereas the parental cell lines showed only a moderate radiosensitization, with a reduction of the D37 about 1.7 Gy in the RR clone compared to only 1.0 Gy in the parental cell line, p=0.02 and p=0.004, respectively. p=0.002 (**Supplementary Figure S3C**). Additionally, the inhibition of the ATR downstream kinase CHK1 with the CHK1-inhibitor MK-8776 also led to a specific radiosensitization of the RR clones of the MCF7 and the MDA-MB-231, confirming the importance of the ATR-CHK1 signaling pathway to their radioresistance (**Supplementary Figure S3C**). Thus, radioresistant, ALDH1-positive BCSC are particularly dependent on the S phase damage checkpoint, HR-mediated DSB repair and replication fork protection.

Of particular interest was whether inhibition of ATR affects activation of the intracellular immune response after irradiation. Activation of the intracellular immune response by the appearance of cytosolic dsDNA occurs through pSTING phosphorylated and thereby activated IRF3, which is translocated by this process to the nucleus where it induces typeI IFN expression (43) (**Figures 5D, E**). As expected, irradiation alone in RR clones of both cell lines leads to a low translocation of IRF3 into the nucleus (p=0.006 and n.s.), whereas a significant increase was observed in the parental cell lines (p<0.0001 and p=0.02). Also here, the extent of nuclear IRF3 after irradiation correlated with the percentage of cytosolic DNA after irradiation (**Supplementary Figure S4A**). In contrast, inhibition of ATR alone led to a significantly higher translocation of IRF3 to the nucleus in RR clones compared to parental cells (both with p<0.0001), whereas only weak translocation of IRF3 was observed in the parental cell lines. The combined treatment of ATR inhibition with irradiation resulted in an additive increase in IRF3 translocation, with a significantly stronger expression in the RR clones (both p<0.0001). Thus, inhibition of ATR enhances the activation of intracellular immune response after irradiation in BCSC by suppressing their functional S-phase DNA damage response.

DISCUSSION

Here, we show that the increased radioresistance of ALDH1-positive BCSC in S phase is mediated by both enhanced DSB repair and improved replication fork protection due to HR. Both HR-mediated processes lead to suppression of radiation-induced replication stress and consequently reduction of cytoplasmic dsDNA. The amount of cytoplasmic dsDNA correlated significantly with BCSC content. This clearly indicates that HR-dependent avoidance of radiation-induced replication stress mediates radioresistance and contributes to its immune evasion. Consistent with this, enhancement of replication stress by inhibition of ATR resulted in significant radiosensitization. Therefore, disruption of HR-mediated processes, particularly in replication, opens a CSC-specific radiosensitization option by enhancing their intracellular immune response.

An abundance of $CD44^{high}/CD24^{low}$ and ALDH1 positive cells in the TNBC cell lines compared to the luminal MCF7 cell line was observed (**Figures 1B, E** and **Supplementary Figure S1C**). Ma and colleagues already showed an enrichment of $CD44^{high}/CD24^{low}$ cells in TNBC (44). This putative high proportion of BCSC is confirmed by work of others, who reported ~45% of $CD44^{high}/CD24^{low}$ cells in untreated TNBC and only ~5% in luminal A tumor biopsies (45, 46). Compared to Glioma with only ~2-4% of CD133+ CSC found in human specimens, the proportion in TNBC is enormous and clearly shows the relevance of BCSC in TNBC (15). For the identification of BCSC both the $CD44^{high}/CD24^{low}$ phenotype and ALDH1 activity are important, but $CD44^{high}/CD24^{low}$ is limited to a mesenchymal phenotype, whereas ALDH1 is a more general BCSC marker due to its independence from the current cell state (47, 48). This explains the higher proportion of ALDH1-positive cells in comparison to $CD44^{high}/CD24^{low}$ cells. A weakness of both markers is that they are also expressed by progenitor cells. To overcome this problem, others considered only the 1% of cells with the highest ALDH1-activity as CSC, the cells with the lowest 1% of ALDH1-activity as progenitor cells (49). Since both populations with ALDH1-activity remained tumorigenic, it was assumed - based on surface markers or ALDH1 activity – that there is no clear distinction between stem and progenitor cells.

Baumann and colleagues postulated that radiation resistance is due to the proportion of CSC (12). This is also confirmed by our data showing a clear correlation between radiation resistance and ALDH1-positive BCSC (**Figure 1F**).

It has been previously reported that repeated irradiation with fractions ranging from 4-6 Gy to a total dose of 12-56 Gy worked as a strategy to increase the endogenous CSC proportion in breast and HNSCC cell lines (13, 14). In line with this we achieved an increase in the ALDH1-positive CSC proportion and a significantly increased survival after irradiation in all investigated cell lines, independent of the molecular subtype (**Figures 1E, F**). This acquired radioresistance can be attributed to i) selection of pre-existing, radioresistant clones, ii) radiation-induced de-differentiation to a stem cell phenotype (17) and iii) alterations of DNA repair processes (14). We found that radioresistance was indeed determined by the ALDH1-positive cell fraction (**Figures 3A–C**). We also found that the ALDH1-positive cells from the MCF7 cell line were more radiosensitive than the radioresistant clone, suggesting that not only clonal selection, but also alterations of DNA repair processes due to repeated irradiation played a role. This is in line with observations in radioresistant BCSC showing a ZEB1 dependent stabilization of CHK1, mediating radioresistance (14).

It is generally believed that CSC, similar to tissue stem cells, are mostly quiescent (19), but studies in glioma- and breast cancer cell lines showed, that only one-third of the CSC were dormant, but

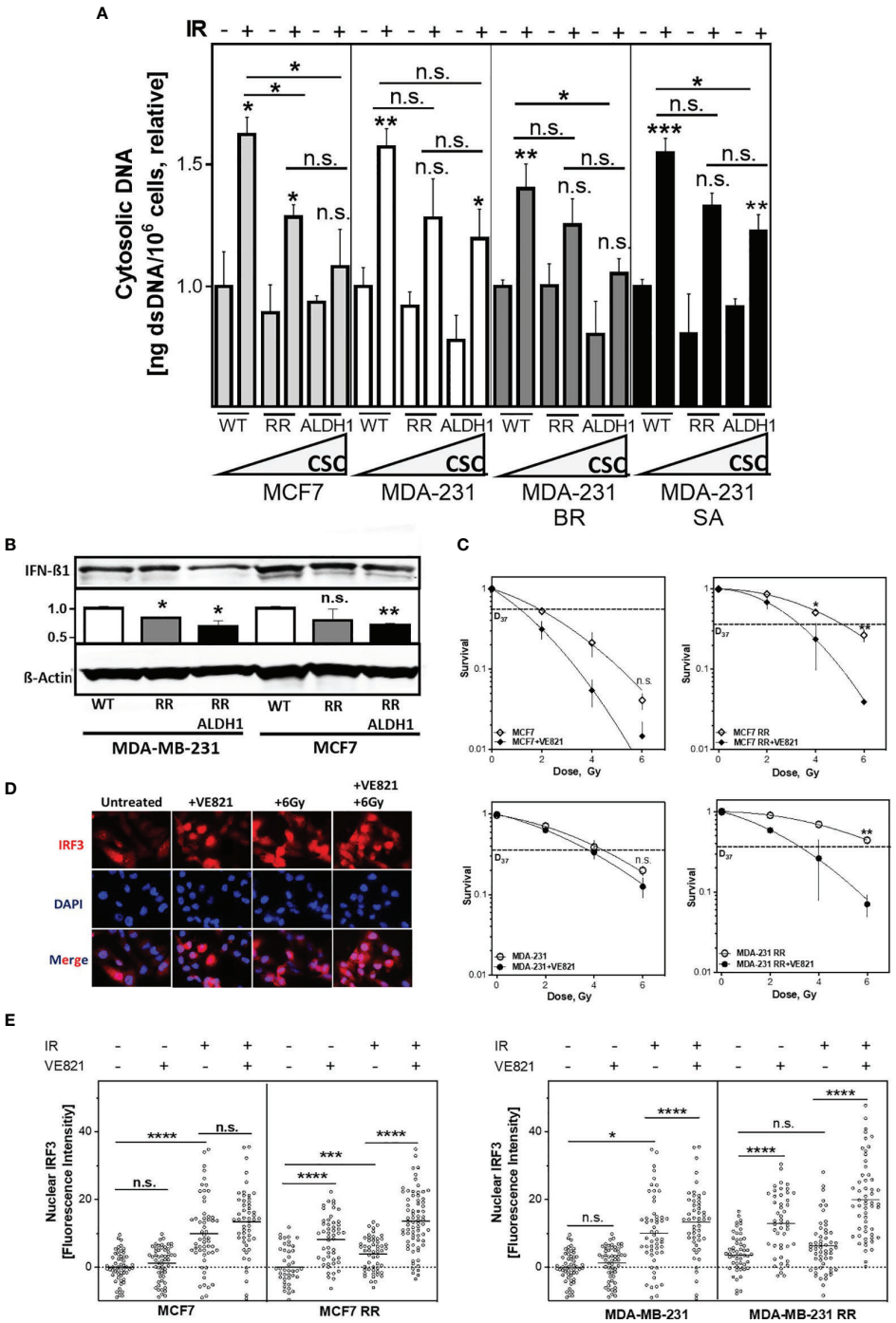


FIGURE 5 | The amount of cytosolic DNA and intracellular immune response depends on the ALDH1-positive BCSC proportion. **(A)** Relative increase of cytosolic dsDNA after irradiation. Cells were irradiated with 8 Gy, cytoplasmatic fraction isolated and dsDNA stained with PicoGreen®reagent, quantified in a Spark® reader and normalized to the untreated control or **(B)** Expression of IFN-ß1 after irradiation. Cells were irradiated with 8 Gy and proteins were extracted 24h later. Proteins were separated and transferred by Western blotting. IFN-ß was detected specific primary antibodies, followed by fluorescence-coupled secondary antibodies. ß-Actin served as a loading control. The Expression of IFN-ß was normalized to the wild type cell lines. **(C)** Cellular survival after irradiation. Cells were seeded 6 hours prior to treatment, treated with +/- VE821 2h prior to irradiation, irradiated with the indicated doses, fixed after 14 days and the number of colonies was counted. **(D, E)** Nuclear IRF3 accumulation. Cells were incubated with 1µM VE821 for 2h, irradiated with 6Gy and fixed 16h later. IRF3 was stained with a specific primary antibody, followed by a fluorescent secondary antibody. Nuclei were stained with DAPI. Fluorescence intensity (FI) of IRF3 was quantified with Image J Nuclear IRF3 was calculated by subtraction of the cytoplasmatic FI from the nuclear FI. Shown are means of three independent experiments ± SEM. Asterisks (*) represent significant differences (n.s., not significant; *$p < 0.05$; **$p < 0.01$; ***$p < 0.001$, ****$p < 0.0001$, Student's t-test).

entered the cell cycle after irradiation (16, 20). We found that in non-S phase cells the radioresistant clones had significantly lower amounts of residual DSBs than the parental cells after irradiation, suggesting increased DNA repair by NHEJ in BCSC (**Figure 2A**, EdU-negative). Even more striking was that these differences were even more significant when the cells were irradiated during S phase (**Figure 2A**, EdU-positive). In S phase HR is the most important DNA repair pathway for the repair of frank DNA-DSB and the avoidance of DNA replication stress by replication fork protection (39). Here, we demonstrate that HR capacity is greatly increased in in the RR clones due to the ALDH1-positive cell fractions (**Figures 2B**, **3C**). These effects were not due to cell cycle changes in favor of the S phase, the RR clones provided a slightly lower S phase proportion than the parental cell lines, so the actual HR capacity of the RR clones could be higher than depicted in the figure (**Figures 2B, C**) (28). However, we demonstrate here for the first time a functional stabilization of DNA replication forks in ALDH1-positive BCSC, which further supports the increased DSB repair by HR (**Figures 3C, D**). Other than the parental MCF7 cell line the ALDH1-positive BCSC showed no replication fork degradation after HU treatment and improved replication fork restart (7). Since a functional DNA damage response (DDR) is necessary for replication fork protection (50), these results compensate the potential lack of DDR activation for measuring the HR capacity with the plasmid reconstruction assay (51). This functional HR led to a lower occurrence of DNA-replication stress markers after HU and irradiation (**Figures 4A, B**) (52). Thus, our study demonstrates the importance of ATR and CHK1, avoiding degradation of nascent DNA strands. These findings further extend observations in glioma and breast CSC (14, 25, 29, 31). The S-Phase kinase ATR and its downstream kinase CHK1 activate HR (10, 53). These kinases also regulate DNA replication processes and support replication fork protection (50, 53–55). Others observed an increased expression and activation of CHK1 after irradiation in breast- and glioma CSC (14, 15, 27). Here we show that the inhibition of ATR and CHK1 lead to a significant radiosensitization of the RR clones (**Figure 5B** and **Supplementary Figures S3C, D**), suggesting a critical role of the ATR-CHK1 signaling cascade in preventing radiation-induced replication stress and protection of replication forks in BCSC. To our knowledge this is the first study that shows a targeted radiosensitization by ATR inhibition in BCSC. Yet, similar effects were only observed in CD133+ colon carcinoma stem cells, where ATR inhibition abrogated the tumorigenicity of CD133+ CSC (56). Thus, the activation of the ATR signaling cascade mediates radioresistance in BCSC by activating HR.

It has been previously shown that efficient DSB repair and avoidance of DNA replication stress by functional HR prevents the formation of radiation-induced cytosolic dsDNA (4). Consistent with this, we show that the proportion of ALDH1-positive BCSCs significantly affects the amount of cytosolic dsDNA after irradiation (**Figure 5A** and **Supplementary Figure S3B**). The resulting lower amount of cytosolic DNA led to decreased activation of the intracellular immune response, as evidenced by decreased nuclear IRF3 levels in the radioresistant BCSC (**Figure 5C** and **Supplementary Figure S4**). This suggests that upregulated HR processes protect BCSC not only from DNA damage, but also from the activation of the intracellular immune response. This would indirectly contribute to the CSC-specific mechanisms of immune escape and complement their enhanced expression of PD-L1 (33, 34). Consequently, disruption of HR by inhibition of ATR not only resulted in a specific radiosensitization of BCSC, but also in a significantly increased translocation of IRF3 to the nucleus, thus abrogating their low activation of the intracellular immune response after irradiation alone. This is in line with other *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies showing a significantly increased the activation of the immune response, expression of inflammatory genes and the infiltration of CD8+ T-cells after combination of irradiation with ATR inhibition in comparison to irradiation alone (11, 57, 58). Thus, the inhibition of the ATR signaling cascade specifically sensitizes BCSC to irradiation and increases the activation of the intracellular immune response, potentially overcoming CSC-mediated tumor protection.

DATA AVAILABILITY STATEMENT

The original contributions presented in the study are included in the article/**Supplementary Material**. Further inquiries can be directed to the corresponding author.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

Conceptualization, KB and FM. Methodology, FM and AE. Software, FM. Validation, KB and FM. Formal analysis, FM and AE. Investigation, FM, AE, AK, TW. and ClP. Writing—original draft preparation, FM and KB. Writing—review and editing, KB, KR, CoP, and AD. Visualization, FM. Supervision, KB. Project administration, KB. Funding acquisition, KB. All authors have read and agreed to the published version of the manuscript.

FUNDING

This research was funded by BMBF grant no. 02NUK032 and 02NUK035B, DFG grant no. BO1868/5, Wilhelm-Sander Foundation project 2017.106.1

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We gratefully acknowledge support from the UKE Microscopy Imaging Facility (DFG Research Infrastructure Portal: RI_00489), as well as PD Dr. Thorsten Rieckmann and Sabrina Christiansen for their technical support.

SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

The Supplementary Material for this article can be found online at: https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fimmu.2022.765284/full#supplementary-material

REFERENCES

1. Erdal E, Haider S, Rehwinkel J, Harris AL, McHugh PJ. A Prosurvival DNA Damage-Induced Cytoplasmic Interferon Response Is Mediated by End Resection Factors and is Limited by Trex1. *Genes Dev* (2017) 31(4):353–69. doi: 10.1101/gad.289769.116
2. Hartlova A, Erttmann SF, Raffi FA, Schmalz AM, Resch U, Anugula S, et al. DNA Damage Primes the Type I Interferon System via the Cytosolic DNA Sensor STING to Promote Anti-Microbial Innate Immunity. *Immunity* (2015) 42(2):332–43. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2015.01.012
3. Reislander T, Lombardi EP, Groelly FJ, Miar A, Porru M, Di Vito S, et al. BRCA2 Abrogation Triggers Innate Immune Responses Potentiated by Treatment With PARP Inhibitors. *Nat Commun* (2019) 10(1):3143. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-11048-5
4. Bhattacharya S, Srinivasan K, Abdisalaam S, Su F, Raj P, Dozmorov I, et al. RAD51 Interconnects Between DNA Replication, DNA Repair and Immunity. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2017) 45(8):4590–605. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkx126
5. Parkes EE, Walker SM, Taggart LE, McCabe N, Knight LA, Wilkinson R, et al. Activation of STING-Dependent Innate Immune Signaling By S-Phase-Specific DNA Damage in Breast Cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2017) 109 (1):189–99. doi: 10.1093/jnci/djw199
6. Schlacher K, Christ N, Siaud N, Egashira A, Wu H, Jasin M. Double-Strand Break Repair-Independent Role for BRCA2 in Blocking Stalled Replication Fork Degradation by MRE11. *Cell* (2011) 145(4):529–42. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2011.03.041
7. Schlacher K, Wu H, Jasin M. A Distinct Replication Fork Protection Pathway Connects Fanconi Anemia Tumor Suppressors to RAD51-Brca1/2. *Cancer Cell* (2012) 22(1):106–16. doi: 10.1016/j.ccr.2012.05.015
8. Min W, Bruhn C, Grigaravicius P, Zhou ZW, Li F, Kruger A, et al. Poly(ADP-Ribose) Binding to Chk1 at Stalled Replication Forks is Required for S-Phase Checkpoint Activation. *Nat Commun* (2013) 4:2993. doi: 10.1038/ncomms3993
9. Liao H, Ji F, Helleday T, Ying S. Mechanisms for Stalled Replication Fork Stabilization: New Targets for Synthetic Lethality Strategies in Cancer Treatments. *EMBO Rep* (2018) 19(9):e46263. doi: 10.15252/embr.201846263
10. Sorensen CS, Hansen LT, Dziegielewski J, Syljuasen RG, Lundin C, Bartek J, et al. The Cell-Cycle Checkpoint Kinase Chk1 is Required for Mammalian Homologous Recombination Repair. *Nat Cell Biol* (2005) 7(2):195–201. doi: 10.1038/ncb1212
11. Feng X, Tubbs A, Zhang C, Tang M, Sridharan S, Wang C, et al. ATR Inhibition Potentiates Ionizing Radiation-Induced Interferon Response via Cytosolic Nucleic Acid-Sensing Pathways. *EMBO J* (2020) 39(14):e104036. doi: 10.15252/embj.2019104036
12. Baumann M, Krause M, Hill R. Exploring the Role of Cancer Stem Cells in Radioresistance. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2008) 8(7):545–54. doi: 10.1038/nrc2419
13. Kurth I, Hein L, Mabert K, Peitzsch C, Koi L, Cojoc M, et al. Cancer Stem Cell Related Markers of Radioresistance in Head and Neck Squamous Cell Carcinoma. *Oncotarget* (2015) 6(33):34494–509. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.5417
14. Zhang P, Wei Y, Wang L, Debeb BG, Yuan Y, Zhang J, et al. ATM-Mediated Stabilization of ZEB1 Promotes DNA Damage Response and Radioresistance Through CHK1. *Nat Cell Biol* (2014) 16(9):864–75. doi: 10.1038/ncb3013
15. Bao S, Wu Q, McLendon RE, Hao Y, Shi Q, Hjelmeland AB, et al. Glioma Stem Cells Promote Radioresistance by Preferential Activation of the DNA Damage Response. *Nature* (2006) 444(7120):756–60. doi: 10.1038/nature05236
16. Lagadec C, Vlashi E, Della Donna L, Meng Y, Dekmezian C, Kim K, et al. Survival and Self-Renewing Capacity of Breast Cancer Initiating Cells During Fractionated Radiation Treatment. *Breast Cancer Res* (2010) 12(1):R13. doi: 10.1186/bcr2479
17. Lagadec C, Vlashi E, Della Donna L, Dekmezian C, Pajonk F. Radiation-Induced Reprogramming of Breast Cancer Cells. *Stem Cells* (2012) 30(5):833–44. doi: 10.1002/stem.1058
18. Nguyen L, Dobiasch S, Schneider G, Schmid RM, Azimzadeh O, Kanev K, et al. Impact of DNA Repair and Reactive Oxygen Species Levels on Radioresistance in Pancreatic Cancer. *Radiother Oncol* (2021) 159:265–76. doi: 10.1016/j.radonc.2021.03.038
19. Beck B, Blanpain C. Unravelling Cancer Stem Cell Potential. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2013) 13(10):727–38. doi: 10.1038/nrc3597
20. Vlashi E, Kim K, Lagadec C, Donna LD, McDonald JT, Eghbali M, et al. *In Vivo* Imaging, Tracking, and Targeting of Cancer Stem Cells. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2009) 101(5):350–9. doi: 10.1093/jnci/djn509
21. Al-Assar O, Mantoni T, Lunardi S, Kingham G, Helleday T, Brunner TB. Breast Cancer Stem-Like Cells Show Dominant Homologous Recombination Due to a Larger S-G2 Fraction. *Cancer Biol Ther* (2011) 11(12):1028–35. doi: 10.4161/cbt.11.12.15699
22. Timme CR, Rath BH, O'Neill JW, Camphausen K, Tofilon PJ. The DNA-PK Inhibitor VX-984 Enhances the Radiosensitivity of Glioblastoma Cells Grown *In Vitro* and as Orthotopic Xenografts. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2018) 17(6):1207–16. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-17-1267
23. Wang Y, Xu H, Liu T, Huang M, Butter PP, Li C, et al. Temporal DNA-PK Activation Drives Genomic Instability and Therapy Resistance in Glioma Stem Cells. *JCI Insight* (2018) 3(3):e98096. doi: 10.1172/jci.insight.98096
24. Lundholm L, Haag P, Zong D, Juntti T, Mork B, Lewensohn R, et al. Resistance to DNA-Damaging Treatment in Non-Small Cell Lung Cancer Tumor-Initiating Cells Involves Reduced DNA-PK/ATM Activation and Diminished Cell Cycle Arrest. *Cell Death Dis* (2013) 4:e478. doi: 10.1038/cddis.2012.211
25. Lim YC, Roberts TL, Day BW, Harding A, Kozlov S, Kijas AW, et al. A Role for Homologous Recombination and Abnormal Cell-Cycle Progression in Radioresistance of Glioma-Initiating Cells. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2012) 11 (9):1863–72. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-11-1044
26. Carruthers RD, Ahmed SU, Ramachandran S, Strathdee K, Kurian KM, Hedley A, et al. Replication Stress Drives Constitutive Activation of the DNA Damage Response and Radioresistance in Glioblastoma Stem-Like Cells. *Cancer Res* (2018) 78(17):5060–71. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-18-0569
27. Ahmed SU, Carruthers R, Gilmour L, Yildirim S, Watts C, Chalmers AJ. Selective Inhibition of Parallel DNA Damage Response Pathways Optimizes Radiosensitization of Glioblastoma Stem-Like Cells. *Cancer Res* (2015) 75 (20):4416–28. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-14-3790
28. Saleh-Gohari N, Helleday T. Conservative Homologous Recombination Preferentially Repairs DNA Double-Strand Breaks in the S Phase of the Cell Cycle in Human Cells. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2004) 32(12):3683–8. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkh703
29. Schulz A, Meyer F, Dubrovska A, Borgmann K. Cancer Stem Cells and Radioresistance: DNA Repair and Beyond. *Cancers (Basel)* (2019) 11(6):862. doi: 10.3390/cancers11060862
30. King HO, Brend T, Payne HL, Wright A, Ward TA, Patel K, et al. RAD51 Is a Selective DNA Repair Target to Radiosensitize Glioma Stem Cells. *Stem Cell Rep* (2017) 8(1):125–39. doi: 10.1016/j.stemcr.2016.12.005
31. Balbous A, Cortes U, Guilloteau K, Rivet P, Pinel B, Duchesne M, et al. A Radiosensitizing Effect of RAD51 Inhibition in Glioblastoma Stem-Like Cells. *BMC Cancer* (2016) 16:604. doi: 10.1186/s12885-016-2647-9
32. Liu Y, Burness ML, Martin-Trevino R, Guy J, Bai S, Harouaka R, et al. RAD51 Mediates Resistance of Cancer Stem Cells to PARP Inhibition in Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (2017) 23(2):514–22. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-15-1348
33. Sultan M, Vidovic D, Paine AS, Huynh TT, Coyle KM, Thomas ML, et al. Epigenetic Silencing of TAP1 in Aldefluor(+) Breast Cancer Stem Cells Contributes to Their Enhanced Immune Evasion. *Stem Cells* (2018) 36 (5):641–54. doi: 10.1002/stem.2780
34. Hsu JM, Xia W, Hsu YH, Chan LC, Yu WH, Cha JH, et al. STT3-Dependent PD-L1 Accumulation on Cancer Stem Cells Promotes Immune Evasion. *Nat Commun* (2018) 9(1):1908. doi: 10.1038/s41467-018-04313-6
35. Sato H, Niimi A, Yasuhara T, Permata TBM, Hagiwara Y, Isono M, et al. DNA Double-Strand Break Repair Pathway Regulates PD-L1 Expression in Cancer Cells. *Nat Commun* (2017) 8(1):1751. doi: 10.1038/s41467-017-01883-9
36. Yoneda T, Williams PJ, Hiraga T, Niewolna M. A Bone-Seeking Clone Exhibits Different Biological Properties From the MDA-MB-231 Parental Human Breast Cancer Cells and a Brain-Seeking Clone In Vivo and In Vitro. *J Bone Miner Res* (2001) 16(8):1486–95. doi: 10.1359/jbmr.2001.16.8.1486
37. Pollari S, Kakonen SM, Edgren H, Wolf M, Kohonen P, Sara H, et al. Enhanced Serine Production by Bone Metastatic Breast Cancer Cells Stimulates Osteoclastogenesis. *Breast Cancer Res Treat* (2011) 125(2):421–30. doi: 10.1007/s10549-010-0848-5
38. Parplys AC, Seelbach JI, Becker S, Behr M, Wrona A, Jend C, et al. High Levels of RAD51 Perturb DNA Replication Elongation and Cause Unscheduled

Origin Firing Due to Impaired CHK1 Activation. *Cell Cycle* (2015) 14 (19):3190–202. doi: 10.1080/15384101.2015.1055996
39. Meyer F, Becker S, Classen S, Parplys AC, Mansour WY, Riepen B, et al. Prevention of DNA Replication Stress by CHK1 Leads to Chemoresistance Despite a DNA Repair Defect in Homologous Recombination in Breast Cancer. *Cells* (2020) 9(1):238. doi: 10.3390/cells9010238
40. Parplys AC, Petermann E, Petersen C, Dikomey E, Borgmann K. DNA Damage by X-Rays and Their Impact on Replication Processes. *Radiother Oncol* (2012) 102(3):466–71. doi: 10.1016/j.radonc.2012.01.005
41. Vanpouille-Box C, Alard A, Aryankalayil MJ, Sarfraz Y, Diamond JM, Schneider RJ, et al. DNA Exonuclease Trex1 Regulates Radiotherapy-Induced Tumour Immunogenicity. *Nat Commun* (2017) 8:15618. doi: 10.1038/ncomms15618
42. Petermann E, Orta ML, Issaeva N, Schultz N, Helleday T. Hydroxyurea-Stalled Replication Forks Become Progressively Inactivated and Require Two Different RAD51-Mediated Pathways for Restart and Repair. *Mol Cell* (2010) 37(4):492–502. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2010.01.021
43. Nastasi C, Mannarino L, D'Incalci M. DNA Damage Response and Immune Defense. *Int J Mol Sci* (2020) 21(20):153–9. doi: 10.3390/ijms21207504
44. Ma F, Li H, Wang H, Shi X, Fan Y, Ding X, et al. Enriched CD44(+)/CD24(-) Population Drives the Aggressive Phenotypes Presented in Triple-Negative Breast Cancer (TNBC). *Cancer Lett* (2014) 353(2):153–9. doi: 10.1016/j.canlet.2014.06.022
45. Lee HE, Kim JH, Kim YJ, Choi SY, Kim SW, Kang E, et al. An Increase in Cancer Stem Cell Population After Primary Systemic Therapy Is a Poor Prognostic Factor in Breast Cancer. *Br J Cancer* (2011) 104(11):1730–8. doi: 10.1038/bjc.2011.159
46. Idowu MO, Kmieciak M, Dumur C, Burton RS, Grimes MM, Powers CN, et al. CD44(+)/CD24(-/Low) Cancer Stem/Progenitor Cells Are More Abundant in Triple-Negative Invasive Breast Carcinoma Phenotype and Are Associated With Poor Outcome. *Hum Pathol* (2012) 43(3):364–73. doi: 10.1016/j.humpath.2011.05.005
47. Ricardo S, Vieira AF, Gerhard R, Leitao D, Pinto R, Cameselle-Teijeiro JF, et al. Breast Cancer Stem Cell Markers CD44, CD24 and ALDH1: Expression Distribution Within Intrinsic Molecular Subtype. *J Clin Pathol* (2011) 64 (11):937–46. doi: 10.1136/jcp.2011.090456
48. Colacino JA, Azizi E, Brooks MD, Harouaka R, Fouladdel S, McDermott SP, et al. Heterogeneity of Human Breast Stem and Progenitor Cells as Revealed by Transcriptional Profiling. *Stem Cell Rep* (2018) 10(5):1596–609. doi: 10.1016/j.stemcr.2018.03.001
49. Shang Z, Xu Y, Liang W, Liang K, Hu X, Wang L, et al. Isolation of Cancer Progenitor Cells From Cancer Stem Cells in Gastric Cancer. *Mol Med Rep* (2017) 15(6):3637–43. doi: 10.3892/mmr.2017.6423
50. Kim H, George E, Ragland R, Rafail S, Zhang R, Krepler C, et al. Targeting the ATR/CHK1 Axis With PARP Inhibition Results in Tumor Regression in BRCA-Mutant Ovarian Cancer Models. *Clin Cancer Res* (2017) 23(12):3097–108. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-16-2273
51. Saleh-Gohari N, Bryant HE, Schultz N, Parker KM, Cassel TN, Helleday T. Spontaneous Homologous Recombination Is Induced by Collapsed Replication Forks That Are Caused by Endogenous DNA Single-Strand Breaks. *Mol Cell Biol* (2005) 25(16):7158–69. doi: 10.1128/MCB.25.16.7158-7169.2005
52. Toledo LI, Altmeyer M, Rask MB, Lukas C, Larsen DH, Povlsen LK, et al. ATR Prohibits Replication Catastrophe by Preventing Global Exhaustion of RPA. *Cell* (2013) 155(5):1088–103. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2013.10.043
53. Jazayeri A, Falck J, Lukas C, Bartek J, Smith GC, Lukas J, et al. ATM- and Cell Cycle-Dependent Regulation of ATR in Response to DNA Double-Strand Breaks. *Nat Cell Biol* (2006) 8(1):37–45. doi: 10.1038/ncb1337
54. Forment JV, Blasius M, Guerini I, Jackson SP. Structure-Specific DNA Endonuclease Mus81/Eme1 Generates DNA Damage Caused by Chk1 Inactivation. *PloS One* (2011) 6(8):e23517. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0023517
55. Thompson R, Montano R, Eastman A. The Mre11 Nuclease Is Critical for the Sensitivity of Cells to Chk1 Inhibition. *PloS One* (2012) 7(8):e44021. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0044021
56. Gallmeier E, Hermann PC, Mueller MT, Machado JG, Ziesch A, De Toni EN, et al. Inhibition of Ataxia Telangiectasia- and Rad3-Related Function Abrogates the *In Vitro* and *In Vivo* Tumorigenicity of Human Colon Cancer Cells Through Depletion of the CD133(+) Tumor-Initiating Cell Fraction. *Stem Cells* (2011) 29(3):418–29. doi: 10.1002/stem.595
57. Dillon MT, Bergerhoff KF, Pedersen M, Whittock H, Crespo-Rodriguez E, Patin EC, et al. ATR Inhibition Potentiates the Radiation-Induced Inflammatory Tumor Microenvironment. *Clin Cancer Res* (2019) 25 (11):3392–403. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-18-1821
58. Sheng H, Huang Y, Xiao Y, Zhu Z, Shen M, Zhou P, et al. ATR Inhibitor AZD6738 Enhances the Antitumor Activity of Radiotherapy and Immune Checkpoint Inhibitors by Potentiating the Tumor Immune Microenvironment in Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *J Immunother Cancer* (2020) 8(1):e000340. doi: 10.1136/jitc-2019-000340

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

frontiers in Immunology

REVIEW
published: 28 February 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.793096

APE1/Ref-1 Role in Inflammation and Immune Response

Thais Teixeira Oliveira[1], *Leonam Gomes Coutinho*[2], *Laysa Ohana Alves de Oliveira*[1], *Ana Rafaela de Souza Timoteo*[1], *Guilherme Cavalcanti Farias*[1] *and Lucymara Fassarella Agnez-Lima*[1*]

[1] *Departamento de Biologia Celular e Genética, Universidade Federal do Rio Grande do Norte (UFRN), Natal, Brazil,*
[2] *Instituto Federal de Educação, Ciência e Tecnologia do Rio Grande do Norte (IFRN), São Paulo do Potengi, Brazil*

Apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease 1/redox effector factor 1 (APE1/Ref-1) is a multifunctional enzyme that is essential for maintaining cellular homeostasis. APE1 is the major apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease in the base excision repair pathway and acts as a redox-dependent regulator of several transcription factors, including NF-κB, AP-1, HIF-1α, and STAT3. These functions render APE1 vital to regulating cell signaling, senescence, and inflammatory pathways. In addition to regulating cytokine and chemokine expression through activation of redox sensitive transcription factors, APE1 participates in other critical processes in the immune response, including production of reactive oxygen species and class switch recombination. Furthermore, through participation in active chromatin demethylation, the repair function of APE1 also regulates transcription of some genes, including cytokines such as TNFα. The multiple functions of APE1 make it an essential regulator of the pathogenesis of several diseases, including cancer and neurological disorders. Therefore, APE1 inhibitors have therapeutic potential. APE1 is highly expressed in the central nervous system (CNS) and participates in tissue homeostasis, and its roles in neurodegenerative and neuroinflammatory diseases have been elucidated. This review discusses known roles of APE1 in innate and adaptive immunity, especially in the CNS, recent evidence of a role in the extracellular environment, and the therapeutic potential of APE1 inhibitors in infectious/immune diseases.

Keywords: cytokines, NF-κB, biomarker, innate immunity, DNA repair, inflammation, reactive oxygen species, oxidized DNA damage

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Clarissa Ribeiro Reily Rocha, Federal University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Gustavo Kajitani, Universidade Federal de Ouro Preto, Brazil
Dindial Ramotar, Hamad bin Khalifa University, Qatar

***Correspondence:**
Lucymara Fassarella Agnez-Lima
Lucymara.agnez@ufrn.br

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *11 October 2021*
Accepted: *07 February 2022*
Published: *28 February 2022*

Citation:
Oliveira TT, Coutinho LG, de Oliveira LOA, Timoteo ARdS, Farias GC and Agnez-Lima LF (2022) APE1/Ref-1 Role in Inflammation and Immune Response. Front. Immunol. 13:793096. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.793096

INTRODUCTION

APE1 - From Structure to Function

Apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease 1/Redox Factor-1 (APE1/Ref-1) is a multifunctional 35.6 kDa protein that responds to DNA damage (primarily DNA damage caused by oxidative stress) (1, 2). The C-terminal domain of APE1 processes apurinic/apyrimidinic (AP) sites generated by DNA glycosylase in the base excision repair (BER) pathway. The AP endonuclease activity of APE1 hydrolyzes the phosphodiester bond at these sites, generating a 3′-hydroxyl end (3′-OH) and a 5′-deoxyribose phosphate (5′-dRP) terminus. DNA polymerase β (Polβ) then removes the 5′-dRP and

inserts the correct nucleotide. DNA ligase IIIα in complex with XRCC1 seals the phosphodiester bond, terminating the BER pathway. Occasionally, several nucleotides are removed by other enzymes through a sub-pathway known as long patch repair (1, 3, 4). Although other endonucleases act in the BER pathway, APE1 is the major AP endonuclease that repairs damage caused by oxidative stress, maintaining genome integrity in mammals (2, 5).

The N-terminal domain of APE1 has redox activity and contains a nuclear localization signal in its first 33 amino acids. APE1 reduces the cysteine residues of target transcription factors (TFs) through exchange of protons with cysteine residues present in its N-terminal region (6). The functional domains of APE1 are shown in **Figure 1**. The redox function of APE1 activates TFs, such as NF-κB, p53, activator protein 1 (AP-1), hypoxia-inducible factor-1α (HIF-1α), signal transducer and activator of transcription 3 (STAT3), and early growth response 1 (EGR1) (7–12). Therefore, APE1 regulates the expression of genes that directly affect several cellular processes, including inflammatory responses (13, 14). For example, APE1 reduces HIF-1α, increasing its DNA-binding activity. This induces expression of vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), which promotes angiogenesis (15–17). Additionally, because APE1 regulates STAT3, NF-κB, EGR1, and AP-1, it directly influences the immune system by regulating the expression of cytokines and chemokines, including tumor necrosis factor alpha (TNFα), interleukin (IL)-6, and IL-8 (18–21). APE1 also interacts with ERK2 rescuing ERK2 from oxidative inactivation through its redox activity (22). The MEK-ERK1/2 pathway is a critical regulator of lipopolysaccharide (LPS)-induced responses (23).

The DNA repair activity of APE1 has recently been observed to play a role in transcriptional regulation. 8-oxoguanine (8-oxoG) is the most frequent DNA lesion caused by oxidative stress (24). This lesion is removed by 8-oxoguanine glycosylase (OGG1) and APE1 in the BER pathway. The presence of 8-oxoG can delay RNA polymerase progression, inducing transcriptional arrest and initiating DNA repair. Thus, 8-oxoG functions as a repressor in transcriptional regulation of genes (25). Some studies suggest that 8-oxoG can function as an epigenetic signal that favors the expression of several genes (26–29). Pan et al. observed that TNFα treatment induces an increase in 8-oxoG and OGG1 binding in promoters of proinflammatory genes, stimulating NF-κB binding to these sites, leading to gene activation and cytokine expression (27). Corroborating these data, 8-oxoG generation in G-quadruplex promoter sites favors OGG1 recruitment, generating AP sites that are substrates of APE1. The presence of APE1 in these promoters leads to TF recruitment and gene activation (30). Similarly, demethylation of histone H3, mediated by lysine-specific histone demethylase 1A, produces H_2O_2, leading to formation of local 8-oxoG lesions. Occurrence of 8-oxoG, and recruitment of OGG1 and APE1 have been observed to enhance the DNA-binding activity of MYC to its target gene promoters, thereby increasing gene expression (31).

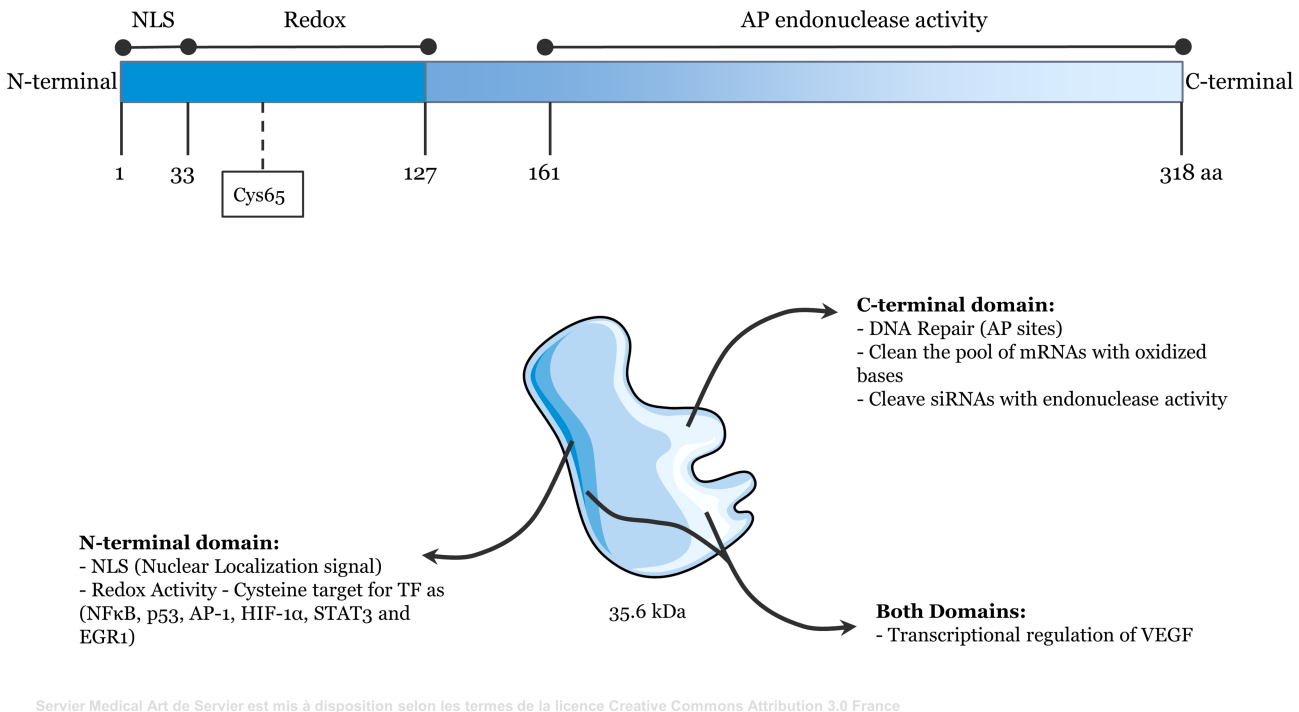


FIGURE 1 | Representative scheme of the functional domains of Apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease 1/redox effector factor 1 (APE1/Ref-1). The N-terminal domain (amino acids 1 to 127) contains redox activity and the nuclear localization signal. The C-terminal domain (amino acids 161 to 318) contains apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease activity. Both domains may be involved in the transcriptional regulation of some genes, such as VEGF.

Enzymes of the BER pathway, including APE1, are associated with active chromatin demethylation. This process is initiated by oxidation of 5-methylcytosines by ten-eleven translocation (TET). This oxidized base is removed by glycosylases such as thymine-DNA glycosylase (TDG), which generate AP sites. Thus, the endonuclease activity of APE1 is also involved in regulating chromatin and gene expression (24–27) [reviewed in (32)]. Thus, some genes, including VEGF, and cytokines, are regulated by the redox and repair functions of APE1 (33, 34).

In addition to regulating TF activity and maintaining genomic stability through DNA damage repair, APE1 plays an essential role in cell senescence by maintaining telomere stability and size through interaction with the telomere-protective proteins TRF1 and TRF2, and with POT1 (35, 36). APE1 also processes mRNAs that contain oxidized bases, thus preventing abnormal protein synthesis (37, 38). In addition to regulating mRNAs, APE1 can cleave siRNAs *in vitro* (38). APE1 has also been linked to numerous pathological processes, owing to its multiple functions in cellular homeostasis. APE1 is frequently overexpressed in cancer cells and is associated with increased resistance to chemotherapy (39). APE1 participates in signaling pathways involved in immune and inflammatory responses, which regulate gene expression of several innate and adaptive immune system mediators and is also involved in antibody production. In the following sections, the roles of APE1 and its functions in the immune system are described.

APE1 IN INNATE IMMUNITY

The mammalian immune system is divided into innate and adaptive systems. The innate immune system recognizes pathogen-associated molecular patterns (PAMPs) and damage-associated molecular patterns (DAMPs) through germline-encoded receptors, such as pattern recognition receptors (PRRs). In the presence of PAMPs and DAMPs, cells of the innate immune system initiate an acute inflammatory response by secreting cytokines, chemokines, reactive oxidative species (ROS), and other inflammatory mediators to attract immune cells to the site of damage (40–42). ROS production plays a central role in inflammatory signaling by eliminating pathogens in phagocytic cells or acting as signaling molecules. ROS are endogenously produced in the mitochondria, peroxisomes, and endoplasmic reticulum, and by NADPH oxidases (NOX) in phagocytes and endothelial cells (42, 43). Chronic ROS exposure or imbalance between ROS and antioxidants plays a critical role in the progression of inflammatory diseases, including inflammatory bowel disease (44, 45), hepatitis (46), atherosclerosis (47), and multiple sclerosis (48).

At least two highly interconnected ROS-related processes occur in the innate immune system. First, ROS can induce an inflammatory response leading to APE1 expression. Several studies have shown that ROS induces APE1 expression and activity in different cell types, including macrophages and human gastric epithelial cell lines infected with *Helicobacter pylori* (49–51). In these cells, *H. pylori* infection and TNFα treatment induced activation of NF-κB, and AP-1 and IL-8 expression were inhibited by APE1 silencing (52, 53). APE1 inhibition also prevented H_2O_2-induced increase in IL-6 and IL-4 expression in mast cells (54). Antioxidant enzymes, such as Peroxiredoxin 1, also appear to regulate cytokine and chemokine expression in an APE1-dependent manner. Nassour et al. reported that APE1 interacts with Peroxiredoxin 1 in HeLa cells under physiological conditions or with H_2O_2 treatment. This interaction may prevent APE1 from reducing TFs, including NF-κB, and decrease IL-8 expression, attributing an APE1-dependent anti-inflammatory role to Peroxiredoxin 1 (21).

Second, the inflammatory response can induce ROS production. For example, APE1-deficient human cells infected with *H. pylori* show high Rac1 activation and NOX1 expression. Consistent with these findings, APE1 overexpression decreased ROS levels, Rac1 activation, and NOX1 expression in *H. pylori*-infected cells. APE1, through its N-terminal lysine residues, interacts with Rac1, decreasing NOX1 expression and ROS generation (55). Therefore, APE1 appears to have an inhibitory effect on ROS production. Granzyme K is a tryptase that is highly expressed in natural killer (NK) cells and is necessary for NK cell-mediated cytolysis. Granzyme K -mediated apoptosis is initiated by ROS accumulation and cytochrome C release (56). Granzyme K cleaves APE1, abrogating its antioxidant activity (57). The resultant decrease in APE1 levels correlates with NK cell-mediated apoptosis of tumor cells or virus-infected cells, indicating that APE1 is essential for maintaining cell viability.

Cytokine- and chemokine-mediated signaling is involved in both innate and adaptive immunity. These signaling molecules are often transcriptionally regulated by TFs, including NF-κB, AP-1, EGR1, and STAT3, which are activated by the redox function of APE1, which in turn increases their DNA-binding capacity (11, 12, 58). APE1 exerts a proinflammatory role in stimulating cytokine and chemokine expression. APE1 knockdown in keratinocytes treated with synthetic lipopeptide or zymosan resulted in decreased NF-κB activation and TNFα and IL-8 expression (18). Treatment of macrophages with APE1 redox inhibitor E3330 decreases NF-κB and AP-1 activation, and consequently, TNFα, IL-6, IL-12, PGE2, and COX-2 expression (19). E3330 also inhibits IL-8 expression in TNFα-induced JHH6 cells (59). E3330 (also called APX3330) is a quinone derivative and a specific inhibitor of APE1 redox functions (60–62). E3330 acts by binding to APE1 and increasing the formation of disulfide bonds between cysteine residues (Cys65 or Cys93) which are critical for redox function (61, 63), without affecting AP endonuclease activity (60–62, 64). In addition, in a gastric inflammation model of *H. pylori*, APE1 redox inhibition reduced cytokine expression, decreased immune cell infiltration, and exerted neuroprotective effects on the enteric nervous system (65). These studies demonstrate the role of APE1 redox activity as a positive regulator of cytokine and chemokine expression in innate immune system cells.

Many studies have demonstrated dual roles of APE1 in inflammation. Ectopic APE1 overexpression appears to play an anti-inflammatory role in some cells. In the macrophage-like THP-1 cell line, APE1 transfection decreased the expression of IL-6, TNFα, and IL-1 induced by oxidized LDL (66) and TNFα and COX-2 expression induced by HMGB1 (67). In addition,

using the *APE1* gene cloned in an expression vector and administered *via* retrograde renal vein injection, Maruyama et al. demonstrated that APE1 expression inhibits the development of tubulointerstitial fibrosis and modulates the immune system through different pathways, including IL-6, TNFα, and IL-1β (68). The dual role of APE1 in cytokine and chemokine expression can be attributed to specific functions of APE1 in different cell types. Yuk et al. observed a contradictory effect in the same cell line (THP-1) by analyzing the effects of APE1 overexpression and siRNA knockdown on HMGB1-induced inflammatory responses. The authors observed that siRNA-mediated inhibition decreased APE1 nuclear and cytoplasmic expression and impaired HMGB1-mediated cytokine expression and MAPK pathway activation. Furthermore, APE1 overexpression by adenoviral vectors has been reported to increase cytoplasmic APE1 expression, leading to a decrease in ROS levels, cytokine secretion, and cyclooxygenase-2 expression. A reduction in p38 and c-Jun N-terminal kinase activation and extracellular release of HMGB1 has also been observed (67). The authors suggested that APE1 compartmentalization may explain the contrasting functions described above (67). The role of cytoplasmic APE1 in the inflammatory process remains to be clarified.

APE1 deficiency in mice is associated with increased expression of inflammatory mediators in senescent cells. APE1 deficiency is also associated with decreases in the size of several organs including the brain (14). These events may be associated with senescence-associated secretory phenotype stimulation, which includes changes in the cell protein secretion profile, such as proinflammatory cytokines (IL-1α and IL-6), chemokines (IL-8), and growth factors (VEGF), many of which are regulated by the redox function of APE1 (69).

NF-κB and AP-1 are the main TFs observed in studies of APE1 expression or inhibition in inflammatory models. However, several TFs interact with the APE1 redox region. Occasionally, these factors also play a role in the inflammatory response or immunity. For example, HIF-1α, a classical target of APE1 redox activity (15, 16),is essential in glycolysis and angiogenesis. HIF-1α also participates in the immune response, and its inactivation decreases macrophage invasion, aggregation, and motility (70). APE1 redox function also regulates STAT3 transcriptional activity (7), affecting dendritic cell maturation and anti-inflammatory signaling in phagocytes and inflammatory responses related to cancer (71, 72). **Table 1** lists the principal TFs regulated by APE1, their functions, and studies reporting their involvement in the immune response.

In general, the studies cited above describe the associations of APE1 redox function or reduced APE1 expression with inflammatory regulation. However, our group recently showed that inhibition of AP site repair by methoxyamine inhibits the expression of IL-8, IL-6, TNFα, IL-10, and MCP1 in LPS-induced U937 cells (34). This treatment also decreased expression of genes involved in prostaglandin biosynthesis and MyD88-independent toll-like receptor signaling pathway genes. Reduced ELK1 expression after chemical inhibition of APE1 by E3330 or methoxyamine was also observed. ELK1 expression is regulated by ERK pathway, EGR1, and TET enzymes (82–84). In this context, our findings suggest that both redox and DNA repair activities of APE1 regulate ELK1 expression through independent but overlapping mechanisms (34). Together, these data suggest a role of DNA repair in regulating gene expression, influencing the expression of inflammatory mediators.

Figure 2 summarizes the main roles of APE1 in the inflammatory response. The potential of this response to be cell type-specific must be considered. Therefore, more studies are required to better understand the role of APE1 repair activity in the transcriptional regulation of proinflammatory genes.

APE1 IN NEUROINFLAMMATION

Increased APE1 expression in the nervous system is well-documented (85–87). APE1 expression varies in different tissues under normal physiological conditions. High APE1 levels are observed in the dentate gyrus granule cells, cerebellar Purkinje cells, and piriform cortex neurons (85). However, APE1 expression is significantly increased in the brain and spinal cord of individuals affected by diseases including amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), compared to healthy controls (88). Excessive ROS production in neurons in response to certain stimuli is associated with APE1 expression (89). ROS originate from many sources but have mainly been attributed to high mitochondrial respiration activity or malfunctioning organelles. Thus, many studies have focused on neuronal mitochondrial dysfunction during ischemia to assess the role of APE1 (90, 91).

APE1 upregulation generally protects neuronal structure and function during transient global cerebral ischemia (90, 91). This protection has been mainly attributed to its role in BER, which

TABLE 1 | Transcription factors regulated by apurinic/apyrimidinic endonuclease 1/redox effector factor 1 (APE1/Ref-1) and their functions in the immune response.

TFs	Immune system function	Function inhibited	Refs
NF-κB	Inflammation, immunity, differentiation, cell growth, tumorigenesis, and apoptosis	Redox and repair	(10, 27)
AP-1	Proliferation, differentiation, and apoptosis	Redox	(11)
STAT3	Dendritic cells maturation, activation, and anti-inflammatory signalization in phagocytes	Redox	(7, 72)
HIF-1	Invasion, aggregation and motility of macrophages, and energy homeostasis	Redox and repair	(16, 33, 73)
EGR1	Differentiation of myeloid cells	Redox	(74, 75)
P53	Apoptosis, antiviral defense, induction of type I IFN, enhanced pathogen recognition, and immune checkpoint regulation	Redox and redox-independent functions	(76–78)
PAX5	B lymphopoiesis	Redox	(79, 80)
PTEN	DC maturation and T cell polarization	–	(76, 81)

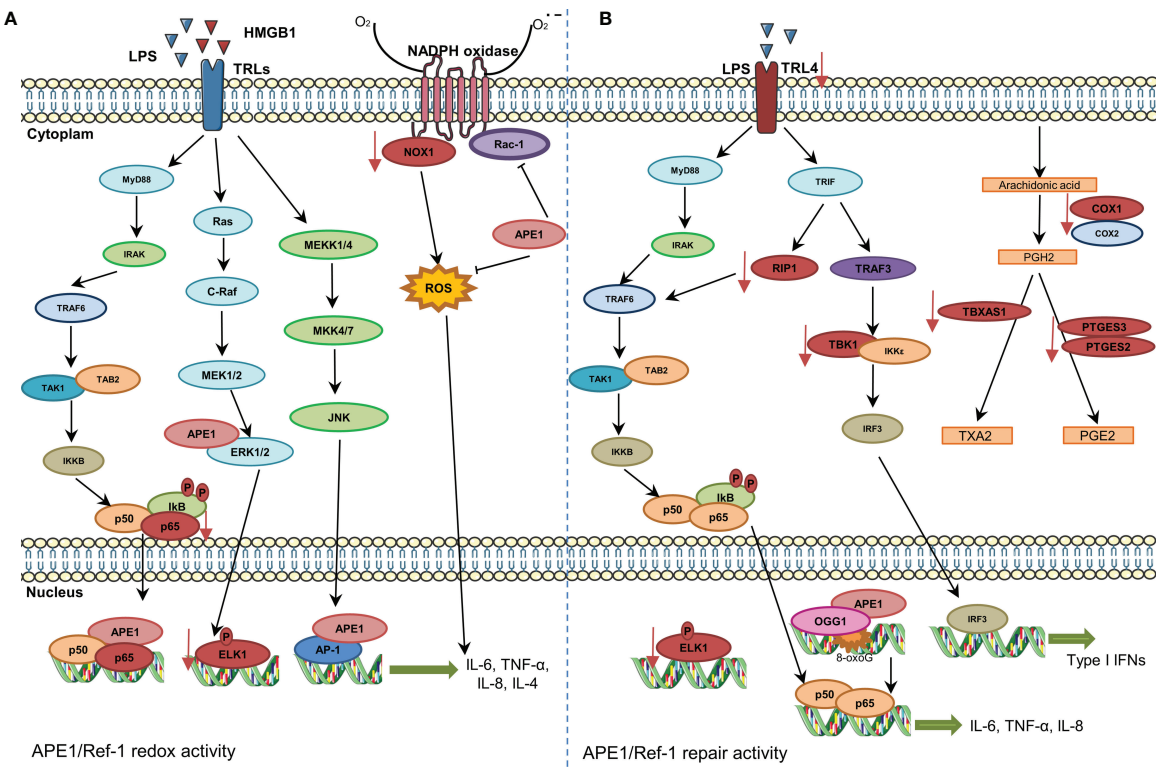


FIGURE 2 | Involvement of APE1 in expression of cytokines and chemokines and reactive oxygen species (ROS) regulation. **(A)** The stimulation of Toll-like receptors promotes NF-κB activation and its translocation to the nucleus. APE1 redox function reduces transcription factors, such as NF-κB and AP-1, and increases expression of cytokines. APE1 also inhibits Rac1 and ROS production by NADPH oxidase. Inhibition of APE1 redox function decreases the expression of NOX1, P65, and ELK1 (represented in red color). **(B)** The DNA repair activity of APE1 also regulates expression of cytokines. 8-Oxoguanine DNA glycosylase and APE1 recruitment to damaged sites is essential for downstream recruitment of transcription factors. Additionally, inhibition of APE1 DNA repair activity decreases the expression of various genes/proteins (represented in red color).

corrects damage induced by ROS. Although BER is the predominant mechanism for repairing oxidized DNA damage in neurons, APE1 also participates in non-homologous end-joining repair mechanisms in cortical neurons (92). In addition, APE1 helps regulate the nucleotide excision repair pathway to repair DNA adducts induced by cisplatin in sensory neurons (93).

Oxidative stress in neurons plays a critical role in aging and in the pathogenesis of several neurological diseases, including ALS, Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, and brain infections, such as bacterial meningitis (94–98). The inflammatory response in the nervous system is one of the primary endogenous sources of ROS in some neurological conditions, and APE1 plays an essential role in these conditions. For example, during neuroinflammation caused by pneumococcal meningitis, higher APE1 expression was observed in the cortex and hippocampus of rats than that in mock-infected animals. Rats supplemented with vitamin B6 showed reduced APE1, glutamate and ROS levels, and decreased cell death and oxidative stress during neuroinflammation (99). Furthermore, in aluminum chloride-induced neuroinflammation in rats, administration of resveratrol as an anti-inflammatory agent was associated with increased APE1 levels and reduced inflammatory responses (100).

The functions of APE1 in inflammatory responses during neuroinflammation are not entirely understood. Some studies have attributed a coactivator role to APE1 redox activity associated with NF-κB and AP-1, promoting proinflammatory cytokines, such as TNFα and IL-8 (10, 18, 52, 101). APE1 translocation from the nucleus to the cytoplasm, followed by p50 reduction, appears to be an essential mechanism for the binding of NF-κB to DNA, thereby triggering inflammation (102, 103). In rats with inflammatory pain, changes in subcellular APE1 distribution can be effected *via* intrathecal injection of E3330, leading to reduced IL-6 levels and alleviation of pain (104). Beyond reducing inflammation, changes in APE1 expression and subcellular distribution also seem to be mediated by APE1 redox function (104).

To observe the role of extranuclear APE1 in regulating neuroinflammatory processes, APE1 with a deleted N-terminal nuclear localization signal (ΔNLS-APE1) was overexpressed in hippocampal astrocytes stimulated with LPS (105). Cytoplasmic APE1 overexpression suppressed NF-κB transcriptional activity and reduced TNFα and iNOS levels, but did not reduce AP-1, showing an anti-inflammatory effect of APE1. These studies also suggested that the inhibitory effect of APE1 on LPS-induced NF-κB

activation was not mediated by IκB kinase activity. Additionally, overexpression of APE1 inhibited p300-mediated acetylation of p65 by suppressing intracellular ROS levels following LPS treatment (105). Acetylation of p65 plays a vital role in regulating the inflammatory response (106). The above study demonstrated the involvement of APE1 in this mechanism.

In summary, APE1 plays a multifunctional role in regulating neuroinflammation, acting as an activator or repressor of TFs depending on cellular redox status, APE1 expression level, subcellular compartmentalization, and post-translational modifications, exerting a proinflammatory or anti-inflammatory effect depending on cellular context.

APE1 IN ADAPTIVE IMMUNITY

The adaptive immune system is triggered by responses generated by the innate immune system upon antigen contact at the infection site. T and B-lymphocytes are involved in the adaptive response and responsible for secreting cytokines and antibodies, respectively. These cells can proliferate and differentiate into memory cells with the help of specialized cells in peripheral lymphoid organs, allowing faster and more efficient responses when encountering the same antigen a second time (107, 108).

The role of APE1 in adaptive immunity has been described in several studies (**Figure 3**). According to Akhter et al. (109), the redox activity of APE1 is essential for T helper cell 1 (Th1) response through antigen-presenting cells. The authors observed that in splenocytes from OT-II mice stimulated with ovalbumin, treatment with E3330 increased IFN-γ-producing T cells by altering functions of antigen-presenting cell, suggesting suppression of Th1 immune responses. Inhibition of APE1 redox function induced p38 MAPK activation, upregulation of *IL-12* gene expression, and IL-12 cell surface retention. APE1 redox activity also regulated Pax5a, a TF essential for B cell development. Repression of APE1 protein synthesis blocked CD40-mediated B cell activation by impairing Pax5a activity (110).

Another essential process in the adaptive immune response is class switch recombination (CSR), which is responsible for antibody diversity and is initiated by activation-induced cytidine

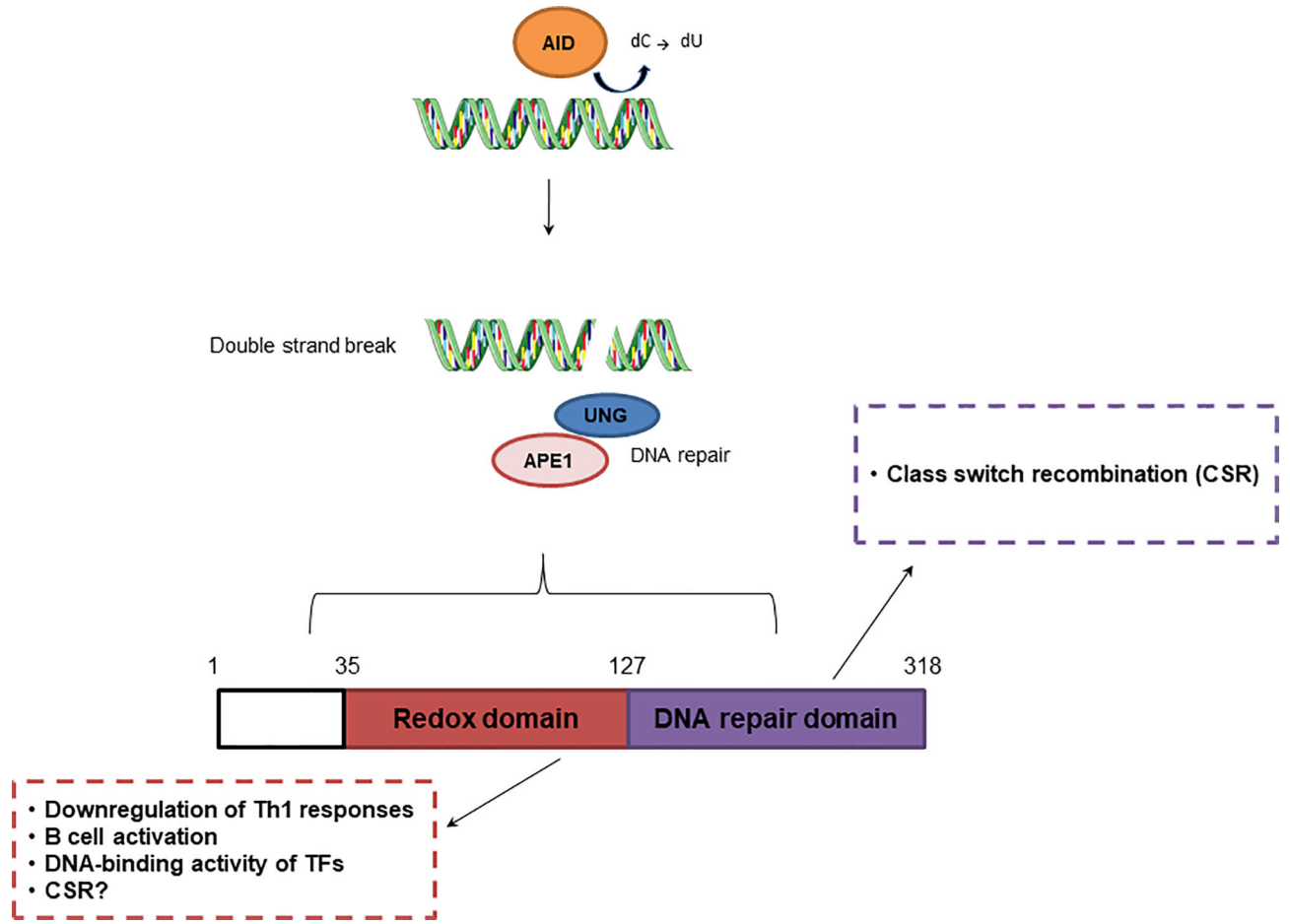


FIGURE 3 | Effect of APE1 redox and repair activities in adaptive immunity. Repair activity of APE1/Ref-1 participates in class switch recombination, while redox activity downregulates Th1 responses and regulates B cell activation.

deaminase (AID) in B cells located in the germinal center (GC) (111). APE1 endonuclease activity is involved in CSR through recognition of AP sites created by uracil-DNA glycosylase (UNG). AID recruits UNG, which converts cytosine into uracil, initiating the BER pathway. This process is crucial for IgA class switching. Although, APE1 redox function regulates CSR, this process is still observed in cells deficient in APE1 endonuclease activity (112). APE1 also mediates CSR through IL-6 signaling, and is involved in proper IgA expression (112, 113). However, once in the GC, B cells undergo somatic hypermutation (SHM), also initiated by AID, and proliferate rapidly, inhibiting the activities of UNG and APE1. APE1 expression is lower in GC B cells than in non-GC B cells and contributes to an increase in SHM (111). According to Xu et al. (114), APE1 endonuclease activity is dispensable for SHM, but may be involved in processing of DNA ends, enabling the ends to participate in CSR.

Due to the multifunctional nature of APE1, researchers have focused on roles of APE1 in tumor cells, and have demonstrated that APE1 expression is associated with poor prognosis in some cancer types including lung, liver, and gastric cancers (115–118). In patients with non-small cell lung cancer, APE1 expression is correlated with tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes, and low APE1 expression together with $CD4^+$ T cell infiltration is correlated with good prognosis, suggesting that APE1 levels regulate the function of $CD4^+$ T cells (119). APE1 was also found to be active in leukemia T cells; however, when inhibited by E3330, it promoted apoptosis and downregulation of survival genes (120). Furthermore, $CD8^+$ T cells and NK cells can release granzymes, such as granzyme A, which cleaves APE1, blocking cellular repair and leading to apoptosis (121). Thus, APE1 could serve as a molecular target for targeted therapies.

Interestingly, APE2 (a less efficient homolog of APE1) was highly expressed in splenic B cells *in vitro*. APE2 deficiency causes severe defects in lymphopoiesis, and prevents B cell progenitors from proliferating in the bone marrow, indicating that APE2 also plays a role in adaptive immunity. APE2 expression is also increased in GC B cells, and protects proliferating B cells from oxidative damage (111, 122–127). Guikema et al. demonstrated that APE1 and APE2 are essential for CSR, as a decrease in this process was observed in splenic B cells of $ape1^{+/-}$, $ape2^{Y/-}$, and double-deficient mice compared to wild type mice (122). However, the role of APE2 in CSR remains unclear, as *APE2* gene deletion in CH12F3 cells does not affect CSR even in APE1 deficient cells (125). APE2 deficient mice show decreased SHM frequency, indicating that APE2 is involved in this process. APE2 interacts with proliferating cell nuclear antigen, facilitating the recruitment of translesion polymerases to AID-induced lesions, which favors an increase in mutagenesis (111, 127). Stavnezer et al. demonstrated that downregulation of APE1 and high expression of APE2 in GC B cells are associated with error-prone repair of AID-induced lesions, and contribute to an increase in mutations in A:T base pairs (111).

APE1 AS A SEROLOGIC BIOMARKER

In recent years, several studies have shown the presence of extracellular APE1 and have suggested its potential use as a biomarker in certain clinical conditions. Although most studies have focused on cancer models which show high APE1 expression (128–131), increasing interest is focused on characterizing APE1 expression in plasma and serum in different diseases, including aging-associated disorders. Serum APE1 levels in patients with coronary artery disease and rheumatoid arthritis have been shown to be elevated compared to levels in healthy controls (132, 133). Furthermore, an experimental murine myocarditis model showed that serum APE1 levels increased until later infection, suggesting the potential use of APE1 as a valuable tool to assess myocardial injury without endomyocardial biopsy (134). Serum APE1 autoantibodies have also been detected in humans. In patients with non-small cell lung cancer, serum APE1 autoantibodies were significantly higher than those in healthy controls, and were closely related to APE1 antigen levels in tumor tissues and peripheral blood (135). Although significant evidence shows that APE1 is delivered through exosomes in response to genotoxic stresses (136), a recent study showed the endogenous hormone 17β-estradiol (E2) significantly increased APE1 secretion in plasma of ovariectomized mice (137). These data suggest that APE1 secretion may also be a natural response in cellular physiology that does not necessarily depend on stress. Therefore, the extracellular functions of APE1 require further investigation.

Some studies have suggested an essential role of APE1 in triggering cell-to-cell communication in the inflammatory response of the local tissue microenvironment. In monocytes secreting APE1 upon inflammatory challenges, extracellular APE1 treatment increased the binding of phospho-p65 to the IL-6 promoter, resulting in activation of gene expression. High IL-6 expression suggests a possible distinct signaling cascade initiated *via* cell surface binding of extracellular APE1 (20). Recently, APE1 was shown to be upregulated in aortic endothelial cells and macrophages of atherosclerotic mice, and its plasma levels were positively correlated with neutrophil/lymphocyte ratios, which indicate systemic inflammation (138). Anti-inflammatory effects have also been associated with extracellular APE1. Using a secretory APE1 adenoviral vector system, Joo et al. evaluated the role of secreted APE1 in cell culture and LPS-induced systemic inflammation in mice. Extracellular APE1 inhibited TNFα-induced VCAM-1 expression in human umbilical vein endothelial cells and LPS-induced Cox-2 expression in Raw264.7 cells. Secreted APE1 in the blood showed an anti-inflammatory effect in mice, as LPS-induced systemic inflammation was reduced together with a decrease in myeloperoxidase release and VCAM-1 expression. This anti-inflammatory effect was associated with APE1 redox function, as mutation in its cysteine residues (C65A/C93A) affected its anti-inflammatory activity. In addition, extracellular APE1 resulted in lower levels of TNFα, IL-1β, and IL-6, and chemotactic cytokines, including MCP-1, in LPS-challenged mice (139). In TNFα-stimulated endothelial cells treated with trichostatin A, an inhibitor of deacetylases, increased protein acetylation, induction of APE1 secretion, and inhibition of TNFα receptor 1, leading to a considerable reduction in VCAM-1 expression were observed. This anti-inflammatory activity may be associated with conformational changes in TNFα receptor 1

via thiol-disulfide exchange through the redox activity of extracellular APE1 (140, 141).

To date, the functions of extracellular APE1 and the secretory mechanisms involved are poorly understood. A classical secretory signal peptide is not found in APE1 (141). However, two main nonclassical mechanisms have been proposed: secretion *via* exosomes (136, 142) and ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporter A1 (143). Furthermore, these signaling mechanisms for APE1 translocation from the nucleus to the cytoplasm and subsequent secretion into the extracellular environment seem to depend on acetylation of lysine residues (K6R/K7R) (141). Acetylation is required to direct APE1 to the plasma membrane for translocation *via* the ABCA1 transporter (143). The importance of APE1 acetylation for modulating DNA repair activity is well known (144), but the reason for acetylation of extracellular APE1 is poorly understood. Cell-to-cell communication in the extracellular environment appears to be insensitive to unmodified extracellular APE1, requiring post-translational modification to trigger responses including cell death. In triple-negative breast cancer cells, acetylated APE1 initiates apoptosis by binding to the receptor for advanced glycation end products, resulting in significant decrease in cell viability (142). Some studies have demonstrated that secreted APE1 retains redox function (140) and DNA repair activity (136). Mangiapane et al. demonstrated that APE1 is secreted through exosomes from several cancer cell lines. The authors identified APE1 p37 and APE1 p33, forms generated by proteasomal degradation, in exosomes. The two forms are enzymatically active, and under genotoxic stress, secretion of APE1 p33 is stimulated, suggesting that APE1 may be a new damage-associated molecular pathway factor, with p33 and p37 forms playing different roles. There is still much to discover about the function of extracellular APE1 and its pathways to establish APE1 as a promising biomarker with high sensitivity and specificity. However, post-translational modifications and complex interactions between APE1 and several targets limit its use as a serological biomarker for specific diseases.

APE1 SINGLE-NUCLEOTIDE POLYMORPHISMS AND IMMUNE/ INFECTIOUS DISEASES

Several APE1 variants have been identified in humans (145, 146). Most of these genetic variants are single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs) and some have been linked to genomic instability and carcinogenesis (147, 148). Owing to its high frequency in the human population, the most studied and cited *APE1* SNP is rs1130409 (c.444T>A). The nucleotide change (T>A) results in substitution of aspartic acid (D) for glutamic acid (E) at position 148 (D148E), located between the redox and AP endonuclease domains of APE1. Despite its high frequency in the global population (~45%, in dbSNP, NCBI) (149), the clinical significance of this SNP has not been reported in ClinVar, and its functional significance has been predicted to be benign, unknown, or nonexistent (146, 149–151). However, several associations with conditions, including sporadic colorectal, gastric and lung cancers (152–154) and infectious diseases, such as meningitis, have been reported (155). In a study on bacterial meningitis, patients carrying the D148E polymorphism had reduced levels of IL-6, IL-1Ra, IL-8/CXCL8, and MCP-1/CCL2 compared with patients not harboring the polymorphism. In addition, variant allele carriers show more DNA damage accumulation, and children with the D148E allele have a higher IgG/IgA ratio (155). These findings show that this SNP affects the role of APE1 in immunoglobulin production, DNA repair, and expression of cytokines and chemokines. Recently, it was demonstrated that the presence of the D148E polymorphism results in protein structural instability that can affect the ability of APE1 to associate with other BER enzymes (156).

Inflammatory and immune responses are also associated with DNA damage and carcinogenesis. It has been noted that DNA damage and inflammation can promote a positive feedback loop which can drive mutations and consequently, cancer development (157). Immune cells and inflammatory mediators are directly involved in tumor processes, such as angiogenesis, cell proliferation, and invasiveness (158). Meira et al. observed that alkyladenine DNA glycosylase deficiency in a mouse colitis model increased tissue damage and neoplasia development compared to control mice (159). Ulcerative colitis is a chronic inflammatory disease associated with an increased risk of cancer, and Bardia et al. observed that the genotype frequency of *APE1*-D148E was higher in patients with ulcerative colitis than in healthy controls. In addition, they also observed an increase in necrotic and late apoptotic cells and ROS levels in patients harboring this SNP (160). *APE1*-D148E is also associated with the development of colorectal cancer (161). Inhibition of APE1 redox function exerts neuroprotective effects on the enteric nervous system, as observed in a spontaneous chronic colitis mouse model (65).

R237C is another variant associated with endometrial cancer (150) and is characterized by the formation of weaker complexes with DNA and impaired association with downstream enzymes in the BER pathway, including XRCC1 and Pol β. The R237C variant showed an approximately 60% decrease in exonuclease function compared to the wild-type enzyme, and an ~3-fold reduction in 3′ to 5′ exonuclease activity (151) and AP incision capacity in nucleosomes (162), but the AP incision activity on naked DNA was not affected (162).

In a study of patients with immunoglobulin A deficiency and common variable immunodeficiency syndrome, two novel APE1 SNPs were identified: Q51H (rs1048945) and one in the 5′ UTR (rs2307490), only the latter showed an association with common variable immunodeficiency syndrome (163). Another ten polymorphisms were investigated in a study that analyzed the structural effects of amino acid changes in the APE1-DNA complex using predictive methodologies. Two of these were predicted to be deleterious variants, I64T (rs61730854) and P311S (rs1803120), and have been suggested as suitable biomarkers to evaluate the risk of certain diseases (164).

L104R and D283G are uniquely associated with ALS, also known as Lou Gehrig's disease (165), but this association needs to be confirmed. ALS is a neurodegenerative disease caused by loss of motor neurons and glial reactions. Neuroinflammation is an early event in the development of this disease. Immune system genes

C9orf72, *TBK1*, and *OPTN* are causative genes for ALS (166). Increased APE1 expression has been observed in patients with ALS (88). Furthermore, increased interaction between APE1 and NPM1, observed in patients with *C9orf72* mutations, suggests high APE1 repair activity (167). However, the roles of APE1 and SNPs in ALS development and their relationships with the immune system require further investigation.

Finally, the influence of APE1 SNPs on redox and repair activities should be further investigated. Furthermore, owing to their varied roles in the immune response, it is necessary to study the effects of APE1 variants on susceptibility to diseases associated with immune, infectious, or inflammatory components.

APE1 INHIBITORS AND POTENTIAL THERAPEUTIC DRUGS

Several compounds have been reported as APE1 inhibitors. Some of these compounds inhibit APE1 directly, while others have indirect actions. Despite the recent discovery of the involvement of AP sites in regulation of inflammatory response, inhibition of DNA repair is not the best alternative for treating inflammatory and immune disorders. Accordingly, inhibitors of endonuclease activity have been investigated for cancer treatment. The overexpression of APE1 is associated with resistance to chemotherapy. Therefore, inhibition of APE1 associated with temozolomide treatment has been used as an alternative to increase chemotherapeutic efficacy in cancer treatment (168).

Methoxyamine (MX) is an alkoxyamine derivative and indirect APE1 endonuclease activity inhibitor. MX can bind to abasic sites, thereby blocking endonuclease activity (169, 170). MX has been studied in clinical trials for the treatment of solid tumors and lymphoma (NCT01851369). Although MX decreased the expression of LPS-induced cytokines and negatively regulated genes involved in prostaglandin production in monocytes (34), the role of MX in inflammatory disorders requires further exploration. Similarly, lucanthone inhibits DNA repair activity of APE1 without affecting the redox function (39) and is in phase II clinical trials for treatment of brain metastases secondary to non-small cell lung cancer (NCT02014545).

APE1 redox function has been studied more in relation with inflammatory and immune disorders due to its role in regulating TFs. The APE1 redox inhibitor E3330 has been suggested as a potential treatment for neoplasms, as it can inhibit the growth and migration of pancreatic tumor cells (63) and also exerts inhibitory effects in other cancer types (13). A recent phase I clinical trial in patients with cancers showed that E3330 treatment was safe (171, 172). However, the therapeutic potential of E3330 in inflammatory diseases requires further exploration. The protective effects of E3330 have been observed in *in vivo* studies of liver diseases, such as alcoholic liver injury (173) and hepatitis in mice, in which E3330 treatment mitigated TNFα, AST, and ALT levels in the plasma (174). In Sprague Dawley rats, E3330 decreases IL-6 expression and inflammatory pain sensitization caused by complete Freund's adjuvant (104). Recent studies have shown that E3330 could be a promising therapeutic strategy for inflammatory bowel disease. Winnie mice with spontaneous chronic colitis treated with an APE1 inhibitor showed decreased rectal prolapse, edema, and reduced bleeding after 14 days of treatment. In addition, mice also showed decreased loss of mesenteric neurons, reduced oxidative stress, and associated DNA damage (65).

Resveratrol is a natural phenol with antioxidative, anti-inflammatory, anticancer, and anti-neurodegenerative properties (175). *In vitro* studies have shown that resveratrol can inhibit the redox activity of APE1 and decrease AP-1 DNA binding (176). However, it remains unclear whether resveratrol is a direct and specific inhibitor of APE1. In LPS-induced U937 monocytes, the addition of resveratrol did not directly affect APE1 expression, but reduced cytoplasmic localization and acetylation of APE1, contributing to downregulation of the inflammatory response (177). Another natural compound, curcumin, has also been described as an APE1 redox inhibitor. Similar to resveratrol, curcumin exhibits anti-inflammatory, antioxidative, and antineoplastic effects. An *in vitro* study showed that curcumin reduces the APE1 dependent DNA-binding of AP-1 (178). Other studies have shown that curcumin regulates APE1 expression (179, 180). Additionally, isoflavones found in soybeans, including genistein, daidzein, and glycitein, have been studied as APE1 inhibitors and potential therapeutic options for cancer. Isoflavones have been shown to suppress radiation-induced APE1 expression and decrease HIF-1α and NF-κB DNA binding in A549 cells (181). Similar results have been observed in PCa and PC3 cells (182, 183). Liu et al. observed that genistein treatment decreased APE1 expression and TGF-β1, IL-1β, TNFα, and IL-6 levels in the serum of mice with radiation-induced pneumonitis (184). Despite these findings, evidence that these natural compounds act directly to inhibit APE1 remains limited. Therefore, E3330 and its analogs are currently the APE1 inhibitors with the most potential for use in inhibiting the inflammatory response and immune system.

CONCLUSIONS

APE1 plays multiple roles in immune responses, including ROS regulation and cytokine expression in cells mediating innate immunity, including monocytes (34), macrophages (19), keratinocytes (18), dendritic cells (7), neurons (94, 95, 97, 99), and astrocytes (105), and regulation of B cell activation and CSR in adaptive immunity (112). Despite its role in cytokine expression, it is still necessary to determine whether this regulatory control extends to all cell types or is cell type-specific. Additionally, it is necessary to observe how different stimuli influence this regulation. For example, whether the effect of APE1 is the same in a bacterial-triggered response (e.g., LPS), or virus-triggered response, or by transcriptional regulation of inflammatory mediators, also needs more attention.

The recently reported secretion of APE1 in the extracellular environment also plays a role in LPS-induced inflammation (139). However, validation of the use of serum APE1 as a disease biomarker or prognostic marker requires further investigation. Identifying APE1 polymorphisms associated with immune diseases can clarify the full role of APE1 and the consequences of its malfunction in the immune system.

Finally, APE1 inhibitors have been extensively studied for cancer treatment, and some studies have also identified their potential effectiveness in inflammatory diseases (174, 178). Thus, APE1 redox inhibitors, such as E3330 may prove to be good alternatives in inflammatory diseases or in controlling inflammation in neoplastic processes.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

All authors listed have made a substantial, direct, and intellectual contribution to the work, and approved it for publication.

FUNDING

This work was supported by the Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento Científico e Tecnológico (CNPq-Brazil) and Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior (CAPES-Brazil).

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We are grateful to CNPq (Brazil) and CAPES (Brazil) for their financial support and fellowships to the authors.

REFERENCES

1. Whitaker AM, Freudenthal BD. APE1: A Skilled Nucleic Acid Surgeon. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2018) 71:93–100. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2018.08.012
2. Betlej G, Bator E, Pyrkosz A, Kwiatkowska A. A Dual Face of APE1 in the Maintenance of Genetic Stability in Monocytes: An Overview of the Current Status and Future Perspectives. *Genes (Basel)* (2020) 11:1–16. doi: 10.3390/genes11060643
3. Whitaker AM, Schaich MA, Smith MS, Flynn TS, Freudenthal BD. Base Excision Repair of Oxidative DNA Damage: From Mechanism to Disease. *Front Biosci (Landmark Ed* (2017) 22:1493–522. doi: 10.2741/4555
4. Hindi NN, Elsakrmy N, Ramotar D. The Base Excision Repair Process: Comparison Between Higher and Lower Eukaryotes. *Cell Mol Life Sci* (2021) 78:7943–65. doi: 10.1007/s00018-021-03990-9
5. McNeill DR, Whitaker AM, Stark WJ, Illuzzi JL, McKinnon PJ, Freudenthal BD, et al. Functions of the Major Abasic Endonuclease (APE1) in Cell Viability and Genotoxin Resistance. *Mutagenesis* (2020) 35:27. doi: 10.1093/MUTAGE/GEZ046
6. Tell G, Quadrifoglio F, Tiribelli C, Kelley MR. The Many Functions of APE1/Ref-1: Not Only a DNA Repair Enzyme. *Antioxid Redox Signal* (2009) 11:601–19. doi: 10.1089/ars.2008.2194
7. Cardoso AA, Jiang Y, Luo M, Reed AM, Shahda S, He Y, et al. APE1/Ref-1 Regulates STAT3 Transcriptional Activity and APE1/Ref-1-STAT3 Dual-Targeting Effectively Inhibits Pancreatic Cancer Cell Survival. *PloS One* (2012) 7(10):e47462. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0047462
8. Logsdon DP, Grimard M, Luo M, Shahda S, Jiang Y, Tong Y, et al. Regulation of HIF1a Under Hypoxia by APE1/Ref-1 Impacts CA9 Expression: Dual Targeting in Patient-Derived 3D Pancreatic Cancer Models. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2016) 15:2722–32. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-16-0253
9. Fishel ML, Jiang Y, Rajeshkumar NV, Scandura G, Anthony L, He Y, et al. Impact of APE1/Ref-1 Redox Inhibition on Pancreatic Tumor Growth. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2011) 10:1698–708. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-11-0107.Impact
10. Ando K, Hirao S, Kabe Y, Ogura Y, Sato I, Yamaguchi Y, et al. A New APE1/Ref-1-Dependent Pathway Leading to Reduction of NF-kappaB and AP-1, and Activation of Their DNA-Binding Activity. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2008) 36:4327–36. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkn416
11. Xanthoudakis S, Miao G, Wang F, Pan YC, Curran T. Redox Activation of Fos-Jun DNA Binding Activity is Mediated by a DNA Repair Enzyme. *EMBO J* (1992) 11:3323–35. doi: 10.1002/j.1460-2075.1992.tb05411.x
12. Caston RA, Gampala S, Armstrong L, Messmann RA, Fishel ML, Kelley MR. The Multifunctional APE1 DNA Repair–Redox Signaling Protein as a Drug Target in Human Disease. *Drug Discovery Today* (2021) 26:218–28. doi: 10.1016/j.drudis.2020.10.015
13. Shah F, Logsdon D, Messmann RA, Fehrenbacher JC, Fishel ML, Kelley MR. Exploiting the Ref-1-APE1 Node in Cancer Signaling and Other Diseases: From Bench to Clinic. *NPJ Precis Oncol* (2017) 1:19. doi: 10.1038/s41698-017-0023-0
14. Li M, Yang X, Lu X, Dai N, Zhang S, Cheng Y, et al. APE1 Deficiency Promotes Cellular Senescence and Premature Aging Features. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2018) 46:5664–77. doi: 10.1093/nar/gky326
15. Lando D, Pongratz I, Poellinger L, Whitelaw ML. A Redox Mechanism Controls Differential DNA Binding Activities of Hypoxia-Inducible Factor (HIF) 1α and the HIF-Like Factor *. *J Biol Chem* (2000) 275:4618–27. doi: 10.1074/JBC.275.7.4618
16. Huang LE, Arany Z, Livingston DM, Franklin Bunn H. Activation of Hypoxia-Inducible Transcription Factor Depends Primarily Upon Redox-Sensitive Stabilization of its α Subunit. *J Biol Chem* (1996) 271:32253–9. doi: 10.1074/jbc.271.50.32253
17. Nagoya H, Futagami S, Shimpuku M, Tatsuguchi A, Wakabayashi T, Yamawaki H, et al. Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease-1 is Associated With Angiogenesis and VEGF Production *via* Upregulation of COX-2 Expression in Esophageal Cancer Tissues. *Am J Physiol - Gastrointest Liver Physiol* (2014) 306:183–90. doi: 10.1152/ajpgi.00057.2013
18. Lee H-M, Yuk J-M, Shin D-M, Yang C-S, Kim K-K, Choi D-K, et al. Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 Is a Key Modulator of Keratinocyte Inflammatory Responses. *J Immunol* (2009) 183:6839–48. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.0901856
19. Jedinak A, Dudhgaonkar S, Kelley MR, Sliva D. Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 Regulates Inflammatory Response in Macrophages. *Anticancer Res* (2011) 31:379–85.
20. Nath S, Roychoudhury S, Kling MJ, Song H, Biswas P, Shukla A, et al. The Extracellular Role of DNA Damage Repair Protein APE1 in Regulation of IL-6 Expression. *Cell Signal* (2017) 39:18–31. doi: 10.1016/j.cellsig.2017.07.019
21. Nassour H, Wang Z, Saad A, Papaluca A, Brosseau N, Affar EB, et al. Peroxiredoxin 1 Interacts With and Blocks the Redox Factor APE1 From Activating Interleukin-8 Expression. *Sci Rep* (2016) 6:1–17. doi: 10.1038/srep29389
22. Wang YT, Tzeng DW, Wang CY, Hong JY, Yang JL. APE1/Ref-1 Prevents Oxidative Inactivation of ERK for G1-To-S Progression Following Lead Acetate Exposure. *Toxicology* (2013) 305:120–9. doi: 10.1016/j.tox.2013.01.010
23. Guha M, Connell MAO, Pawlinski R, Hollis A, Mcgovern P, Yan S, et al. Lipopolysaccharide Activation Ofthe MEK-ERK1/2 Pathway in Human Monocytic Cells Mediates Tissue Factor and Tumor Necrosis Factor Expression by Inducing Elk-1 Phosphorylation and Egr-1 Expression. *Blood* (2009) 98:1429–39. doi: 10.1182/blood.V98.5.1429
24. Lindahl T, Barnes DE. Repair of Endogenous DNA Damage. *Cold Spring Harb Symp Quant Biol* (2000) 65:127–33. doi: 10.1101/SQB.2000.65.127
25. Allgayer J, Kitsera N, Bartelt S, Epe B, Khobta A. Widespread Transcriptional Gene Inactivation Initiated by a Repair Intermediate of 8-Oxoguanine. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2016) 44:7267–80. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkw473
26. Fleming AM, Burrows CJ. 8-Oxo-7,8-Dihydroguanine, Friend and Foe: Epigenetic-Like Regulator Versus Initiator of Mutagenesis. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2017) 56:75–83. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2017.06.009
27. Pan L, Zhu B, Hao W, Zeng X, Vlahopoulos SA, Hazra TK, et al. Oxidized Guanine Base Lesions Function in 8-Oxoguanine DNA Glycosylase-1-Mediated Epigenetic Regulation of Nuclear Factor κb-Driven Gene Expression. *J Biol Chem* (2016) 291:25553–66. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M116.751453
28. Giorgio M, Dellino IG, Gambino V, Roda N, Pelicci PG. On the Epigenetic Role of Guanosine Oxidation. *Redox Biol* (2020) 29:101398. doi: 10.1016/J.REDOX.2019.101398

29. Ba X. Boldogh Lstvan. 8-Oxoguanine DNA Glycosylase 1: Beyond Repair of the Oxidatively Modified Base Lesions. *Redox Biol* (2018) 14:669. doi: 10.1016/J.REDOX.2017.11.008
30. Fleming AM, Ding Y, Burrows CJ. Oxidative DNA Damage Is Epigenetic by Regulating Gene Transcription *via* Base Excision Repair. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2017) 114:2604–9. doi: 10.1073/PNAS.1619809114/-/DCSUPPLEMENTAL
31. Amente S, Bertoni A, Morano A, Lania L, Avvedimento EV, Majello B. LSD1-Mediated Demethylation of Histone H3 Lysine 4 Triggers Myc-Induced Transcription. *Oncogene* (2010) 29:3691. doi: 10.1038/onc.2010.120
32. Popov AV, Grin IR, Dvornikova AP, Matkarimov BT, Groisman R, Saparbaev M, et al. Reading Targeted DNA Damage in the Active Demethylation Pathway: Role of Accessory Domains of Eukaryotic AP Endonucleases and Thymine-DNA Glycosylases. *J Mol Biol* (2020) 432:1747–68. doi: 10.1016/J.JMB.2019.12.020
33. Li M, Dai N, Wang D, Zhong Z. Distinct APE1 Activities Affect the Regulation of VEGF Transcription Under Hypoxic Conditions. *Comput Struct Biotechnol J* (2019) 17:324–32. doi: 10.1016/j.csbj.2019.02.007
34. Oliveira TT, Fontes-Dantas FL, de Medeiros Oliveira RK, Pinheiro DML, Coutinho LG, da Silva VL, et al. Chemical Inhibition of Apurinic-Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 Redox and DNA Repair Functions Affects the Inflammatory Response *via* Different But Overlapping Mechanisms. *Front Cell Dev Biol* (2021) 9:731588. doi: 10.3389/FCELL.2021.731588
35. Miller AS, Balakrishnan L, Buncher NA, Opresko PL, Bambara RA. Telomere Proteins POT1, TRF1 and TRF2 Augment Long-Patch Base Excision Repair *In Vitro*. *Cell Cycle* (2012) 11:998–1007. doi: 10.4161/cc.11.5.19483
36. Madlener S, Ströbel T, Vose S, Saydam O, Price BD, Demple B, et al. Essential Role for Mammalian Apurinic/Apyrimidinic (AP) Endonuclease Ape1/Ref-1 in Telomere Maintenance. *PNAS* (2013) 110:17844–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1304784110
37. Malfatti MC, Antoniali G, Codrich M, Tell G. Coping With RNA Damage With a Focus on APE1, a BER Enzyme at the Crossroad Between DNA Damage Repair and RNA Processing/Decay. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2021) 104:103133. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2021.103133
38. Kim WC, King D, Lee CH. RNA-Cleaving Properties of Human Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 (APE1). *Int J Biochem Mol Biol* (2010) 1:12.
39. Luo M, Kelley MR. Inhibition of the Human Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease (Ape1) Repair Activity and Sensitization of Breast Cancer Cells to DNA Alkylating Agents With Lucanthone. *Anticancer Res* (2004) 24:2127–34.
40. Li P, Chang M. Roles of PRR-Mediated Signaling Pathways in the Regulation of Oxidative Stress and Inflammatory Diseases. *Int J Mol Sci* (2021) 22(14):1–20. doi: 10.3390/IJMS22147688
41. Newton K, Dixit VM. Signaling in Innate Immunity and Inflammation. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol* (2012) 4(3):1–19. doi: 10.1101/CSHPERSPECT.A006049
42. Mittal M, Siddiqui MR, Tran K, Reddy SP, Malik AB. Reactive Oxygen Species in Inflammation and Tissue Injury. *Antioxidants Redox Signal* (2014) 20:1126–67. doi: 10.1089/ars.2012.5149
43. Ragu S, Matos-Rodrigues G, Lopez BS. Replication Stress, DNA Damage, Inflammatory Cytokines and Innate Immune Response. *Genes (Basel)* (2020) 11(4):1–26. doi: 10.3390/genes11040409
44. Tian T, Wang Z, Zhang J. Pathomechanisms of Oxidative Stress in Inflammatory Bowel Disease and Potential Antioxidant Therapies. *Oxid Med Cell Longev* (2017) 2017:1–18. doi: 10.1155/2017/4535194
45. Aviello G, Knaus UG. NADPH Oxidases and ROS Signaling in the Gastrointestinal Tract. *Mucosal Immunol* (2018) 11:1011–23. doi: 10.1038/s41385-018-0021-8
46. Paracha UZ, Fatima K, Alqahtani M, Chaudhary A, Abuzenadah A, Damanhouri G. Oxidative Stress and Hepatitis C Virus. *Virol J* (2013) 10:1–9. doi: 10.1186/1743-422X-10-251
47. Kattoor AJ, Pothineni NVK, Palagiri D, Mehta JL. Oxidative Stress in Atherosclerosis. *Curr Atheroscler Rep* (2017) 19:1–11. doi: 10.1007/s11883-017-0678-6
48. Ohl K, Tenbrock K, Kipp M. Oxidative Stress in Multiple Sclerosis: Central and Peripheral Mode of Action. *Exp Neurol* (2016) 277:58–67. doi: 10.1016/j.expneurol.2015.11.010
49. Flaherty DM, Monick MM, Carter AB, Peterson MW, Hunninghake GW. Oxidant-Mediated Increases in Redox Factor-1 Nuclear Protein and Activator Protein-1 DNA Binding in Asbestos-Treated Macrophages. *J Immunol* (2002) 168(11):5675–81. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.168.11.5675
50. Hsieh MM, Hegde V, Kelley MR, Deutsch WA. Activation of APE/Ref-1 Redox Activity is Mediated by Reactive Oxygen Species and PKC Phosphorylation. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2001) 29:3116–22. doi: 10.1093/NAR/29.14.3116
51. Ding SZ, O'Hara AM, Denning TL, Dirden-Kramer B, Mifflin RC, Reyes VE, et al. Helicobacter Pylori and H2O2 Increase AP Endonuclease-1/Redox Factor-1 Expression in Human Gastric Epithelial Cells. *Gastroenterology* (2004) 127:845–58. doi: 10.1053/j.gastro.2004.06.017
52. O'Hara AM, Bhattacharyya A, Mifflin RC, Smith MF, Ryan KA, Scott KG-E, et al. Interleukin-8 Induction by Helicobacter Pylori in Gastric Epithelial Cells is Dependent on Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease-1/Redox Factor-1. *J Immunol* (2006) 177:7990–9. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.177.11.7990
53. O'Hara AM, Bhattacharyya A, Bai J, Mifflin RC, Ernst PB, Mitra S, et al. Tumor Necrosis Factor (TNF)-α-Induced IL-8 Expression in Gastric Epithelial Cells: Role of Reactive Oxygen Species and AP Endonuclease-1/Redox Factor (Ref)-1. *Cytokine* (2009) 46:359–69. doi: 10.1016/j.cyto.2009.03.010
54. Frossi B, De Carli M, Daniel KC, Rivera J, Pucillo C. Oxidative Stress Stimulates IL-4 and IL-6 Production in Mast Cells by an APE/Ref-1-Dependent Pathway. *Eur J Immunol* (2003) 33:2168–77. doi: 10.1002/eji.200323995
55. den Hartog G, Chattopadhyay R, Ablack A, Hall EH, Butcher LD, Bhattacharyya A, et al. Regulation of Rac1 and Reactive Oxygen Species Production in Response to Infection of Gastrointestinal Epithelia. *PloS Pathog* (2016) 12:1–20. doi: 10.1371/journal.ppat.1005382
56. Zhao T, Zhang H, Guo Y, Fan Z. Granzyme K Directly Processes Bid to Release Cytochrome C and Endonuclease G Leading to Mitochondria-Dependent Cell Death. *J Biol Chem* (2007) 282(16):12104–11. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M611006200
57. Guo Y, Chen J, Zhao T, Fan Z. Granzyme K Degrades the Redox/DNA Repair Enzyme Ape1 to Trigger Oxidative Stress of Target Cells Leading to Cytotoxicity. *Mol Immunol* (2008) 45:2225–35. doi: 10.1016/j.molimm.2007.11.020
58. Mitomo K, Nakayamaa K, Fujimotoa K, Suna X, Sekib S, Yamamotoa K. Two Different Cellular Redox Systems Regulate the DNA-Binding Activity of the P50 Subunit of NF-κb *In Vitro*. *Gene* (1994) 145:197–203. doi: 10.1016/0378-1119(94)90005-1
59. Cesaratto L, Codarin E, Vascotto C, Leonardi A, Kelley MR, Tiribelli C, et al. Specific Inhibition of the Redox Activity of Ape1/Ref-1 by E3330 Blocks Tnf-A-Induced Activation of Il-8 Production in Liver Cancer Cell Lines. *PloS One* (2013) 8(8):1–13. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0070909
60. Miyamoto K, Nagakawa J, Hishinuma I, Hirota K, Yasuda M, Yamanaka T, et al. Suppressive Effects of E3330, a Novel Quinone Derivative, on Tumor Necrosis Factor-α Generation From Monocytes and Macrophages. *Agents Actions* (1992) 37:297–304. doi: 10.1007/BF02028123
61. Su D, Delaplane S, Luo M, Rempel DL, Vu B, Kelley MR, et al. Interactions of Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease With a Redox Inhibitor: Evidence for an Alternate Conformation of the Enzyme. *Biochemistry* (2011) 50:82–92. doi: 10.1021/bi101248s
62. Zhang J, Luo M, Marasco D, Logsdon D, Lafavers KA, Chen Q, et al. Inhibition of Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease I's Redox Activity Revisited. *Biochemistry* (2013) 52:2955–66. doi: 10.1021/bi400179m
63. Zou G, Maitra A. Small-Molecule Inhibitor of the AP Endonuclease 1 / REF-1 E3330 Inhibits Pancreatic Cancer Cell Growth and Migration. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2008) 7(7):2012–22. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-08-0113
64. Kelley MR, Luo M, Reed A, Su D, Delaplane S, Borch RF, et al. Functional Analysis of Novel Analogues of E3330 That Block the Redox Signaling Activity of the Multifunctional AP Endonuclease/Redox Signaling Enzyme APE1/Ref-1. *Antioxid Redox Signal* (2011) 14:1387–401. doi: 10.1089/ARS.2010.3410
65. Sahakian L, Filippone RT, Stavely R, Robinson AM, Yan XS, Abalo R, et al. Inhibition of APE1/Ref-1 Redox Signaling Alleviates Intestinal Dysfunction and Damage to Myenteric Neurons in a Mouse Model of Spontaneous Chronic Colitis. *Inflammation Bowel Dis* (2021) 27:388–406. doi: 10.1093/ibd/izaa161

66. Hu Z, Hui B, Hou X, Liu R, Sukhanov S, Liu X. APE1 Inhibits Foam Cell Formation From Macrophages *via* LOX1 Suppression. *Am J Transl Res* (2020) 12:6559.
67. Yuk JM, Yang CS, Shin DM, Kim KK, Lee SK, Song YJ, et al. A Dual Regulatory Role of Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1/Redox Factor-1 in HMGB1-Induced Inflammatory Responses. *Antioxidants Redox Signal* (2009) 11:575–88. doi: 10.1089/ars.2008.2196
68. Maruyama K, Nakaga N, Aonuma T, Saito Y, Hayasaka T. The Antioxidant and DNA-Repair Enzyme Apurinic / Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 Limits the Development of Tubulointerstitial Fibrosis Partly by Modulating the Immune System. *Sci Rep* (2019) 9:1–11. doi: 10.1038/s41598-019-44241-z
69. Wunderlich R, Ruehle PF, Deloch L, Unger K, Hess J, Zitzelsberger H, et al. Interconnection Between DNA Damage, Senescence, Inflammation, and Cancer. *Front Biosci - Landmark* (2017) 22:348–69. doi: 10.2741/4488
70. Cramer T, Yamanishi Y, Clausen BE, Förster I, Pawlinski R, Mackman N, et al. HIF-1α is Essential for Myeloid Cell-Mediated Inflammation. *Cell* (2003) 112:645–57. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(03)00154-5
71. Yu H, Pardoll D, Jove R. STATs in Cancer Inflammation and Immunity: A Leading Role for STAT3. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2009) 9:798–809. doi: 10.1038/NRC2734
72. Hillmer EJ, Zhang H, Li HS, Watowich SS. STAT3 Signaling in Immunity. *Cytokine Growth Factor Rev* (2016) 31:1–15. doi: 10.1016/j.cytogfr.2016.05.001
73. Cummins EP, Keogh CE, Crean D, Taylor CT. The Role of HIF in Immunity and Inflammation. *Mol Aspects Med* (2016) 47–48:24–34. doi: 10.1016/j.mam.2015.12.004
74. McMahon SB, Monroe JG. The Role of Early Growth Response Gene 1 (Egr-1) in Regulation of the Immune Response. *J Leukoc Biol* (1996) 60:159–66. doi: 10.1002/jlb.60.2.159
75. Huang RP, Adamson ED. Characterization of the DNA-Binding Properties of the Early Growth Response-1 (Egr-1) Transcription Factor: Evidence for Modulation by a Redox Mechanism. *DNA Cell Biol* (1993) 12:265–73. doi: 10.1089/dna.1993.12.265
76. Muñoz-Fontela C, Mandinova A, Aaronson SA, Lee SW. Emerging Roles of P53 and Other Tumour-Suppressor Genes in Immune Regulation. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2016) 16:741–50. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.99
77. Jayaraman L, Murthy KGK, Zhu C, Curran T, Xanthoudakis S, Prives C. Identification of Redox/Repair Protein Ref-1 as a Potent Activator of P53. *Genes Dev* (1997) 11:558–70. doi: 10.1101/gad.11.5.558
78. Codrich M, Comelli M, Malfatti MC, Mio C, Ayyildiz D. Inhibition of APE1-Endonuclease Activity Affects Cell Metabolism in Colon Cancer Cells *via* a P53-Dependent Pathway. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2020) 82:1–36. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2019.102675.Inhibition
79. Cobaleda C, Schebesta A, Delogu A, Busslinger M. Pax5: The Guardian of B Cell Identity and Function. *Nat Immunol* (2007) 8:463–70. doi: 10.1038/ni1454
80. Tell G, Zecca A, Pellizzari L, Spessotto P, Colombatti A, Kelley MR, et al. An "Environment to Nucleus" Signaling System Operates in B Lymphocytes: Redox Status Modulates BSAP/Pax-5 Activation Through Ref-1 Nuclear Translocation. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2000) 28:1099–105. doi: 10.1093/nar/28.5.1099
81. Fantini D, Fantini D, Vascotto C, Deganuto M, Bivi N, Gustincich S, et al. APE1/Ref-1 Regulates PTEN Expression Mediated by Egr-1. *Free Radic Res* (2008) 42:20–9. doi: 10.1080/10715760701765616
82. Lehmann U, Brocke P, Dittmer J, Nordheim A. Characterization of the Human Elk-1 Promoter. Potential Role of a Downstream Intronic Sequence for Elk-1 Gene Expression in Monocytes. *J Biol Chem* (1999) 274:1736–44. doi: 10.1074/jbc.274.3.1736
83. Qu K, Ma Xf, Li Gh, Zhang H, Liu Y, Zhang K, et al. Vitamin C Down-Regulate Apo(a) Expression *via* Tet2-Dependent DNA Demethylation in HepG2 Cells. *Int J Biol Macromol* (2017) 98:637–45. doi: 10.1016/j.ijbiomac.2017.02.025
84. Guha M, Mackman N. LPS Induction of Gene Expression in Human Monocytes. *Cell Signal* (2001) 13:85–94. doi: 10.1016/S0898-6568(00)00149-2
85. Dragunow M. Ref-1 Expression in Adult Mammalian Neurons and Astrocytes. *Neumsci Lett* (1995) 191:189–92. doi: 10.1016/0304-3940(95)11589-o
86. Tan Y, Nakagawa Y, Akiyama K, Wakabayashi H, Sarker AH, Seki S. cDNA Cloning of Rat Major AP Endonuclease (APEX Nuclease) and Analyses of Its mRNA Expression in Rat Tissues. *Acta Med Okayama* (1996) 50(1):53–60. doi: 10.18926/AMO/30516
87. Ono Y, Watanabe M, Inoue Y, Ohmoto T, Akiyama K, Tsutsui K, et al. Developmental Expression of APEX Nuclease, a Multifunctional DNA Repair Enzyme, in Mouse Brains. *Dev Brain Res* (1995) 86:1–6. doi: 10.1016/0165-3806(94)00212-I
88. Shaikh AY, Martin LJ. DNA Base-Excision Repair Enzyme Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease/Redox Factor-1 is Increased and Competent in the Brain and Spinal Cord of Individuals With Amyotrophic Lateral Sclerosis. *NeuroMol Med* (2002) 2:47–60. doi: 10.1385/NMM:2:1:47
89. Domenis R, Bergamin N, Gianfranceschi G, Vascotto C, Romanello M, Rigo S, et al. The Redox Function of APE1 is Involved in the Differentiation Process of Stem Cells Toward a Neuronal Cell Fate. *PloS One* (2014) 9:e89232. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0089232
90. Stetler RA, Gao Y, Zukin RS, Vosler PS, Zhang L, Zhang F, et al. Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease APE1 is Required for PACAP-Induced Neuroprotection Against Global Cerebral Ischemia. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2010) 107(7):3204–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1000030107
91. Leak RK, Li P, Zhang F, Sulaiman HH, Weng Z, Wang G, et al. Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 Upregulation Reduces Oxidative DNA Damage and Protects Hippocampal Neurons From Ischemic Injury. *Antioxidants Redox Signal* (2015) 22:135–48. doi: 10.1089/ars.2013.5511
92. Yang J-L, Chen W-Y, Mukda S, Yang Y-R, Sun S-F, Chen S-D. Oxidative DNA Damage is Concurrently Repaired by Base Excision Repair (BER) and Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 (APE1)-Initiated Nonhomologous End Joining (NHEJ) in Cortical Neurons. *Neuropathol Appl Neurobiol* (2020) 46:375–90. doi: 10.1111/nan.12584
93. Kim HS, Guo C, Thompson EL, Jiang Y, Kelley MR, Vasko MR, et al. APE1, the DNA Base Excision Repair Protein, Regulates the Removal of Platinum Adducts in Sensory Neuronal Cultures by NER. *Mutat Res Mol Mech Mutagen* (2015) 779:96–104. doi: 10.1016/J.MRFMMM.2015.06.010
94. Liguori I, Russo G, Curcio F, Bulli G, Aran L, Della-Morte D, et al. Oxidative Stress, Aging, and Diseases. *Clin Interv Aging* (2018) 13:757–72. doi: 10.2147/CIA.S158513
95. Bond L, Bernhardt K, Madria P, Sorrentino K, Scelsi H, Mitchell CS. A Metadata Analysis of Oxidative Stress Etiology in Preclinical Amyotrophic Lateral Sclerosis: Benefits of Antioxidant Therapy. *Front Neurosci* (2018) 12:10. doi: 10.3389/fnins.2018.00010
96. Wei Z, Li X, Li X, Liu Q, Cheng Y. Oxidative Stress in Parkinson's Disease: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *Front Mol Neurosci* (2018) 11:236. doi: 10.3389/fnmol.2018.00236
97. Tobore TO. On the Central Role of Mitochondria Dysfunction and Oxidative Stress in Alzheimer's Disease. *Neurol Sci* (2019) 40(8):1527–40. doi: 10.1007/s10072-019-03863-x
98. Klein M, Koedel U, Pfister HW. Oxidative Stress in Pneumococcal Meningitis: A Future Target for Adjunctive Therapy? *Prog Neurobiol* (2006) 80:269–80. doi: 10.1016/J.PNEUROBIO.2006.11.008
99. Coutinho LG, de Oliveira AHS, Witwer M, Leib SL, Agnez-Lima LF. DNA Repair Protein APE1 Is Involved in Host Response During Pneumococcal Meningitis and Its Expression Can Be Modulated by Vitamin B6. *J Neuroinflamm* (2017) 14:243. doi: 10.1186/s12974-017-1020-5
100. Zaky A, Mohammad B, Moftah M, Kandeel KM, Bassiouny AR. Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 is a Key Modulator of Aluminum-Induced Neuroinflammation. *BMC Neurosci* (2013) 14:1–12. doi: 10.1186/1471-2202-14-26
101. Guan Z, Basi D, Li Q, Mariash A, Xia YF, Geng JG, et al. Loss of Redox Factor 1 Decreases NF-κb Activity and Increases Susceptibility of Endothelial Cells to Apoptosis. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol* (2005) 25:96–101. doi: 10.1161/01.ATV.0000150418.14698.75
102. Katsuyuki M, Kohzo N, Kotaro F, Xiangao S, Shuji S, Ken-ichi Y. Two Different Cellular Redox Systems Regulate the DNA-Binding Activity of the P50 Subunit of NF-Kappa B *In Vitro*. *Gene* (1994) 145:197–203. doi: 10.1016/0378-1119(94)90005-1
103. Tell G, Damante G, Caldwell D, Kelley MR. The Intracellular Localization of APE1/Ref-1: More Than a Passive Phenomenon? *Antioxid Redox Signal* (2005) 7:367–84. doi: 10.1089/ARS.2005.7.367
104. Zaky A, Bouali-Benazzouz R, Favereaux A, Tell G, Landry M. APE1/Ref-1 Redox Function Contributes to Inflammatory Pain Sensitization. *Exp Neurol* (2018) 307:1–11. doi: 10.1016/j.expneurol.2018.05.014

105. Baek H, Lim CS, Byun HS, Cho HS, Lee YR, Shin YS, et al. The Anti-Inflammatory Role of Extranuclear Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1/ Redox Effector Factor-1 in Reactive Astrocytes. *Mol Brain* (2016) 9:1–12. doi: 10.1186/s13041-016-0280-9
106. Ishinaga H, Jono H, Lim JH, Kweon S-M, Xu H, Ha U-H, et al. TGF-Beta Induces P65 Acetylation to Enhance Bacteria-Induced NF-kappaB Activation. *EMBO J* (2007) 26:1150–62. doi: 10.1038/sj.emboj.7601546
107. Keim C, Kazadi D, Rothschild G, Basu U. Regulation of AID, the B-Cell Genome Mutator. *Genes Dev* (2013) 27(1):1–17. doi: 10.1101/gad.200014.112
108. Noakes PS, Michaelis LJ. Innate and Adaptive Immunity. In: *Diet, Immunity and Inflammation*. Cambridge: Woodhead Publishing. p. 3–33. doi: 10.1533/9780857095749.1.3
109. Akhter N, Takeda Y, Nara H, Araki A, Ishii N, Asao N, et al. Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1/Redox Factor-1 (Ape1/Ref-1) Modulates Antigen Presenting Cell-Mediated T Helper Cell Type 1 Responses. *J Biol Chem* (2016) 291(45):23672–80. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M116.742353
110. Merluzzi S, Moretti M, Altamura S, Zwollo P, Sigvardsson M, Vitale G, et al. CD40 Stimulation Induces Pax5/BSAP and EBF Activation Through a APE/Ref-1-Dependent Redox Mechanism *. *J Biol Chem* (2004) 279:1777–86. doi: 10.1074/JBC.M305418200
111. Stavnezer J, Linehan EK, Thompson MR, Habboub G, Ucher AJ, Kadungure T, et al. Differential Expression of APE1 and APE2 in Germinal Centers Promotes Error-Prone Repair and A:T Mutations During Somatic Hypermutation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2014) 111(25):9217–22. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1405590111
112. Frossi B, Antoniali G, Yu XK, Akhtar N, Kaplan XMH, Kelley MR, et al. Endonuclease and Redox Activities of Human Apurinic / Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 Have Distinctive and Essential Functions in IgA Class Switch Recombination. *J Biol Chem* (2019) 294:5198–207. doi: 10.1074/jbc.RA118.006601
113. Amirifar P, Yazdani R, Azizi G, Ranjouri MR, Durandy A, Plebani A, et al. Known and Potential Molecules Associated With Altered B Cell Development Leading to Predominantly Antibody Deficiencies. *Pediatr Allergy Immunol* (2021) 32:1601–15. doi: 10.1111/pai.13589
114. Xu J, Husain A, Hu W, Honjo T, Kobayashi M. Ape1 is Dispensable for s-Region Cleavage But Required for Its Repair in Class Switch Recombination. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2014) 111(48):17242–7. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1420221111
115. Wang D, Xiang DB, Yang Xq, Chen LS, Li MX, Zhong ZY, et al. APE1 Overexpression is Associated With Cisplatin Resistance in non-Small Cell Lung Cancer and Targeted Inhibition of APE1 Enhances the Activity of Cisplatin in A549 Cells. *Lung Cancer* (2009) 66. doi: 10.1016/j.lungcan.2009.02.019
116. Li M, Wilson DM. Human Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1. *Antioxidants Redox Signal* (2014) 20(4):678–707. doi: 10.1089/ars.2013.5492
117. Kan G, Dong W. The Expression of PD-L1 APE1 and P53 in Hepatocellular Carcinoma and its Relationship to Clinical Pathology. *Eur Rev Med Pharmacol Sci* (2015) 19:3063–71.
118. Qing Y, Li Q, Ren T, Xia W, Peng Y, Liu GL, et al. Upregulation of PD-L1 and APE1 is Associated With Tumorigenesis and Poor Prognosis of Gastric Cancer. *Drug Des Devel Ther* (2015) 9:901–9. doi: 10.2147/DDDT.S75152
119. Li Y, Zhao X, Xiao H, Yang B, Liu J, Rao W, et al. APE1 may Influence CD4+ Naïve T Cells on Recurrence Free Survival in Early Stage NSCLC. *BMC Cancer* (2021) 21:1–11. doi: 10.1186/s12885-021-07950-1
120. Ding J, Fishel ML, Reed AM, McAdams E, Czader MB, Cardoso AA, et al. Ref-1/APE1 as a Transcriptional Regulator and Novel Therapeutic Target in Pediatric T-Cell Leukemia. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2017) 16:1401–11. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-17-0099
121. Fan Z, Beresford PJ, Zhang D, Xu Z, Novina CD, Yoshida A, et al. Cleaving the Oxidative Repair Protein Ape I Enhances Cell Death Mediated by Granzyme A. *Nat Immunol* (2003) 4:145–53. doi: 10.1038/ni885
122. Guikema JEJ, Linehan EK, Tsuchimoto D, Nakabeppu Y, Strauss PR, Stavnezer J, et al. APE1- And APE2-Dependent DNA Breaks in Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *J Exp Med* (2007) 204:3017–26. doi: 10.1084/jem.20071289
123. Ide Y, Tsuchimoto D, Tominaga Y, Nakashima M, Watanabe T, Sakumi K, et al. Growth Retardation and Dyslymphopoiesis Accompanied by G2/M Arrest in APEX2-Null Mice. *Blood* (2004) 104(13):4097–103. doi: 10.1182/blood-2004-04-1476
124. Guikema JEJ, Gerstein RM, Linehan EK, Cloherty EK, Evan-Browning E, Tsuchimoto D, et al. Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 2 Is Necessary for Normal B Cell Development and Recovery of Lymphoid Progenitors After Chemotherapeutic Challenge. *J Immunol* (2011) 186(4):1943–50. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1002422
125. Masani S, Han L, Yu K. Apurinic/apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1 is the Essential Nuclease During Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *Mol Cell Biol* (2013) 33:1468–73. doi: 10.1128/MCB.00026-13
126. Chaudhari S, Ware AP, Jayaram P, Gorthi SP, El-Khamisy SF, Satyamoorthy K. Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 2 (APE2): An Ancillary Enzyme for Contextual Base Excision Repair Mechanisms to Preserve Genome Stability. *Biochimie* (2021) 190:70–90. doi: 10.1016/J.BIOCHI.2021.07.006
127. Guikema JEJ, Linehan EK, Esa N, Tsuchimoto D, Nakabeppu Y, Woodland RT, et al. Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 2 Regulates the Expansion of Germinal Centers by Protecting Against Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase–Independent DNA Damage in B Cells. *J Immunol* (2014) 193:931–9. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1400002
128. Shin JH, Choi S, Lee YR, Park MS, Na YG, Irani K, et al. APE1/ref-1 as a Serological Biomarker for the Detection of Bladder Cancer. *Cancer Res Treat* (2015) 47:823–33. doi: 10.4143/crt.2014.074
129. Pascut D, Sukowati CHC, Antoniali G, Mangiapane G, Burra S, Mascaretti LG, et al. Serum AP-Endonuclease 1 (Sape1) as Novel Biomarker for Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *Oncotarget* (2019) 10:383. doi: 10.18632/ONCOTARGET.26555
130. Lee YR, Park MS, Joo HK, Kim KM, Kim J, Jeon BH, et al. Therapeutic Positioning of Secretory Acetylated APE1/Ref-1 Requirement for Suppression of Tumor Growth in Triple-Negative Breast Cancer *In Vivo*. *Sci Rep* (2018) 8:1–16. doi: 10.1038/s41598-018-27025-9
131. Lee YR, Joo HK, Jeon BH. The Biological Role of Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease1/Redox Factor-1 as a Therapeutic Target for Vascular Inflammation and as a Serologic Biomarker. *Biomedicines* (2020) 8(3):1–12. doi: 10.3390/BIOMEDICINES8030057
132. Jin SA, Seo HJ, Kim SK, Lee YR, Choi S, Ahn KT, et al. Elevation of the Serum Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease 1/Redox Factor-1 in Coronary Artery Disease. *Korean Circ J* (2015) 45:364–71. doi: 10.4070/kcj.2015.45.5.364
133. Yoo IS, Lee Y, Kang SW, Kim J, Joo H, Yoo S, et al. Elevated APE1 / Ref-1 Levels of Synovial Fluids in Patients With Rheumatoid Arthritis : Reflection of Disease Activity. *J Clin Med* (2021) 10:1–11. doi: 10.3390/jcm10225324
134. Jin SA, Lim BK, Seo HJ, Kim SK, Ahn KT, Jeon BH, et al. Elevation of Serum APE1/Ref-1 in Experimental Murine Myocarditis. *Int J Mol Sci* (2017) 18:1–8. doi: 10.3390/ijms18122664
135. Dai N, Cao XJ, Li MX, Qing Y, Liao L, Lu XF, et al. Serum APE1 Autoantibodies: A Novel Potential Tumor Marker and Predictor of Chemotherapeutic Efficacy in Non-Small Cell Lung Cancer. *PloS One* (2013) 8:1–9. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0058001
136. Mangiapane G, Parolini I, Conte K, Malfatti MC, Corsi J, Sanchez M, et al. Enzymatically Active Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endodeoxyribonuclease 1 Is Released by Mammalian Cells Through Exosomes. *J Biol Chem* (2021) 296:1–16. doi: 10.1016/j.jbc.2021.100569
137. Lee Y-R, Joo H-K, Lee E-O, Kim S, Jin H, Choi Y-H, et al. 17β-Estradiol Increases APE1/Ref-1 Secretion in Vascular Endothelial Cells and Ovariectomized Mice: Involvement of Calcium-Dependent Exosome Pathway. *Biomedicines* (2021) 9(8):1–16. doi: 10.3390/biomedicines9081040
138. Lee YR, Joo HK, Lee EO, Park MS, Cho HS, Kim S, et al. Plasma APE1/Ref-1 Correlates With Atherosclerotic Inflammation in ApoE-/- Mice. *Biomedicines* (2020) 8(9):1–16. doi: 10.3390/BIOMEDICINES8090366
139. Joo HK, Lee YR, Lee EO, Park MS, Choi S, Kim CS, et al. The Extracellular Role of Ref-1 as Anti-Inflammatory Function in Lipopolysaccharide-Induced Septic Mice. *Free Radic Biol Med* (2019) 139:16–23. doi: 10.1016/j.freeradbiomed.2019.05.013
140. Park MS, Choi S, Lee YR, Joo HK, Kang G, Kim CS, et al. Secreted APE1/Ref-1 Inhibits TNF-α-Stimulated Endothelial Inflammation *via* Thiol-Disulfide Exchange in TNF Receptor. *Sci Rep* (2016) 6:1–12. doi: 10.1038/srep23015
141. Choi S, Lee YR, Park MS, Joo HK, Cho EJ, Kim HS, et al. Histone Deacetylases Inhibitor Trichostatin A Modulates the Extracellular Release

of APE1/Ref-1. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2013) 435(3):403–7. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2013.04.101
142. Lee YR, Kim KM, Jeon BH, Choi S. Extracellularly Secreted APE1/Ref-1 Triggers Apoptosis in Triple-Negative Breast Cancer Cells *via* RAGE Binding, Which is Mediated Through Acetylation. *Oncotarget* (2015) 6 (27):23383–98. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.4345
143. Lee YR, Joo HK, Lee EO, Cho HS, Choi S, Kim CS, et al. ATP Binding Cassette Transporter A1 is Involved in Extracellular Secretion of Acetylated APE1/Ref-1. *Int J Mol Sci* (2019) 20:3178. doi: 10.3390/IJMS20133178
144. Sengupta S, Mantha AK, Song H, Roychoudhury S, Nath S, Ray S, et al. Elevated Level of Acetylation of APE1 in Tumor Cells Modulates DNA Damage Repair. *Oncotarget* (2016) 7:75197–209. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.12113
145. Wilson DM, Kim D, Berquist BR, Sigurdson AJ. Variation in Base Excision Repair Capacity. *Mutat Res - Fundam Mol Mech Mutagen* (2011) 711:100–12. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2010.12.004
146. Hadi MZ, Coleman MA, Fidelis K, Mohrenweiser HW, Wilson DM. Functional Characterization of Ape1 Variants Identified in the Human Population. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2000) 28:3871. doi: 10.1093/NAR/28.20.3871
147. Hung RJ, Hall J, Brennan P, Boffetta P. Genetic Polymorphisms in the Base Excision Repair Pathway and Cancer Risk: A Huge Review. *Am J Epidemiol* (2005) 162:925–42. doi: 10.1093/aje/kwi318
148. Negrini S, Gorgoulis VG, Halazonetis TD. Genomic Instability–an Evolving Hallmark of Cancer. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2010) 11:220–9. doi: 10.1038/NRM2858
149. Lirussi L, Antoniali G, D'Ambrosio C, Scaloni A, Nilsen H, Tell G. APE1 Polymorphic Variants Cause Persistent Genomic Stress and Affect Cancer Cell Proliferation. *Oncotarget* (2016) 7:26293–306. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.8477
150. Pieretti M, Khattar NH, Smith SA. Common Polymorphisms and Somatic Mutations in Human Base Excision Repair Genes in Ovarian and Endometrial Cancers. *Mutat Res - Mutat Res Genomics* (2001) 432:53–9. doi: 10.1016/S1383-5726(00)00002-9
151. Illuzzi JL, Harris NA, Manvilla BA, Kim D, Li M, Drohat AC, et al. Functional Assessment of Population and Tumor-Associated APE1 Protein Variants. *PloS One* (2013) 8:1–12. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0065922
152. Liu J, Zheng B, Li Y, Yuan Y, Xing C. Genetic Polymorphisms of DNA Repair Pathways in Sporadic Colorectal Carcinogenesis. *J Cancer* (2019) 10:1417–33. doi: 10.7150/jca.28406
153. Tian J, Liu G, Zuo C, Liu C, He W, Chen H. Genetic Polymorphisms and Gastric Cancer Risk: A Comprehensive Review Synopsis From Meta-Analysis and Genome-Wide Association Studies. *Cancer Biol Med* (2019) 16:361–76. doi: 10.20892/j.issn.2095-3941.2018.0290
154. Ji YN, Zhan P, Wang J, Qiu LX, Yu LK. APE1 Asp148Glu Gene Polymorphism and Lung Cancer Risk: A Meta-Analysis. *Mol Biol Rep* (2011) 38:4537–43. doi: 10.1007/s11033-010-0584-2
155. da Silva TA, Fontes FL, Coutinho LG, Soares de Souza FR, Araujo de Melo JT, de Souto JT, et al. SNPs in DNA Repair Genes Associated to Meningitis and Host Immune Response. *Mutat Res Mol Mech Mutagen* (2011) 713(1–2):39–47. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2011.05.012
156. Whitaker AM, Stark WJ, Flynn TS, Freudenthal BD. Molecular and Structural Characterization of Disease-Associated APE1 Polymorphisms. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2020) 91–92:102867. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2020.102867
157. Kay J, Thadhani E, Samson L, Engelward B. Inflammation-Induced DNA Damage, Mutations and Cancer. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2019) 83:1–21. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2019.102673
158. Hanahan D, Weinberg RA. Hallmarks of Cancer: The Next Generation. *Cell* (2011) 144:646–74. doi: 10.1016/J.CELL.2011.02.013
159. Meira LB, Bugni JM, Green SL, Lee CW, Pang B, Borenshtein D, et al. DNA Damage Induced by Chronic Inflammation Contributes to Colon Carcinogenesis in Mice. *J Clin Invest* (2008) 118:2516–25. doi: 10.1172/JC135073
160. Bardia A, Tiwari SK, Gunisetty S, Anjum F, Nallari P, Habeeb MA, et al. Functional Polymorphisms in XRCC-1 and APE-1 Contribute to Increased Apoptosis and Risk of Ulcerative Colitis. *Inflammation Res* (2012) 61:359–65. doi: 10.1007/s00011-011-0418-2
161. Lin C, Jin Y, Cheng S, Wang W. Association Between APE1 ASP148GLU and Colorectal Cancer Risk: A Meta-Analysis. *Clin Invest Med* (2020) 43: E24–34. doi: 10.25011/cim.v43i4.34987
162. Hinz JM, Mao P, McNeill DR, Wilson DM. Reduced Nuclease Activity of Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease (APE1) Variants on Nucleosomes: Identification of Access Residues. *J Biol Chem* (2015) 290:21067–75. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M115.665547
163. Offer SM, Pan-Hammarström Q, Hammarström L, Harris RS. Unique DNA Repair Gene Variations and Potential Associations With the Primary Antibody Deficiency Syndromes igAD and CVID. *PloS One* (2010) 5:1–10. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0012260
164. Doss CGP, NagaSundaram N. Investigating the Structural Impacts of I64T and P311S Mutations in APE1-DNA Complex: A Molecular Dynamics Approach. *PloS One* (2012) 7:1–11. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0031677
165. Olkowski ZL. Mutant AP Endonuclease in Patients With Amyotrophic Lateral Sclerosis. *Neuroreport* (1998) 9:239–42. doi: 10.1097/00001756-199801260-00012
166. McCauley ME, Baloh RH. Inflammation in ALS/FTD Pathogenesis. *Acta Neuropathol* (2019) 137:715–30. doi: 10.1007/s00401-018-1933-9
167. Farg MA, Konopka A, Soo KY, Ito D, Atkin JD. The DNA Damage Response (DDR) is Induced by the C9orf72 Repeat Expansion in Amyotrophic Lateral Sclerosis. *Hum Mol Genet* (2017) 26:2882–96. doi: 10.1093/HMG/DDX170
168. Montaldi AP, Godoy PRDV, Sakamoto-hojo ET. Mutagenesis APE1/REF-1 Down-Regulation Enhances the Cytotoxic Effects of Temozolomide in a Resistant Glioblastoma Cell Line. *Mutat Res - Genet Toxicol Environ Mutagen* (2015) 793:19–29. doi: 10.1016/j.mrgentox.2015.06.001
169. Liuzzi M, Talpaert-Borle M. A New Approach to the Study of the Base-Excision Repair Pathway Using Methoxyamine. *J Biol Chem* (1985) 260:5252–8. doi: 10.1016/s0021-9258(18)89014-7
170. Liuzzi M, Weinfeld M, Paterson MC. Selective Inhibition by Methoxyamine of the Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease Activity Associated With Pyrimidine Dimer-DNA Glycosylases From Micrococcus Luteus and Bacteriophage T4. *Biochemistry* (1987) 26(12):3315–21. doi: 10.1021/bi00386a011
171. Chu L, Anderson AKL, Landers MA, Wang Y, Kelley MR, Messmann RA. CTC Enumeration and Characterization as a Pharmacodynamic Marker in the Phase I Clinical Study of APX3330, an APE1/Ref-1 Inhibitor, in Patients With Advanced Solid Tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2019) 37(15_suppl):e14531. doi: 10.1200/jco.2019.37.15_suppl.e14531
172. Shahda S, Lakhani NJ, O'Neil B, Rasco DW, Wan J, Mosley AL, et al. A Phase I Study of the APE1 Protein Inhibitor APX3330 in Patients With Advanced Solid Tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2019) 37(15_suppl):3097. doi: 10.1200/jco.2019.37.15_suppl.3097
173. Nanji AA, Tahan SR. Association Between Endothelial Cell Proliferation and Pathologic Changes in Experimental Alcoholic Liver Disease. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* (1996) 140:101–7. doi: 10.1006/taap.1996.0202
174. Nagakawa J-I, Hishinuma I, Miyamoto K, Hirota K, Abe S, Yamanaka T, et al. ProtectiveEffectsof(2E)-3-[5-(2,3-Dimethoxy-6-Methyl-1,4-Benzoquinoyl)]-2-Nonyl-2-PropenoicAcidonEndotoxin-Mediated HepatitisinMice. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* (1992) 262:145–50.
175. Malaguarnera L. Influence of Resveratrol on the Immune Response. *Nutrients* (2019) 11:1–24. doi: 10.3390/nu11050946
176. Yang S, Irani K, Heffron SE, Jurnak F, Meyskens FL. Alterations in the Expression of the Apurinic/Apyrimidinic Endonuclease-1/Redox Factor-1 (APE/Ref-1) in Human Melanoma and Identification of the Therapeutic Potential of Resveratrol as an APE/Ref-1 Inhibitor. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2005) 4:1923–35. doi: 10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-05-0229
177. Pinheiro DML, de Oliveira AHS, Coutinho LG, Fontes FL, de Medeiros Oliveira RK, Oliveira TT, et al. Resveratrol Decreases the Expression of Genes Involved in Inflammation Through Transcriptional Regulation. *Free Radic Biol Med* (2019) 130:8–22. doi: 10.1016/j.freeradbiomed.2018.10.432
178. Li H, Zhong C, Wang Q, Chen W, Yuan Y. Curcumin is an APE1 Redox Inhibitor and Exhibits an Antiviral Activity Against KSHV Replication and Pathogenesis. *Antiviral Res* (2019) 167:98–103. doi: 10.1016/j.antiviral.2019.04.011
179. Sarkar B, Dhiman M, Mittal S, Mantha AK. Curcumin Revitalizes Amyloid Beta (25–35)-Induced and Organophosphate Pesticides Pestered

Neurotoxicity in SH-SY5Y and IMR-32 Cells *via* Activation of APE1 and Nrf2. *Metab Brain Dis* (2017) 32:2045–61. doi: 10.1007/s11011-017-0093-2

180. Zaky A, Bassiouny A, Farghaly M, El-Sabaa BM. A Combination of Resveratrol and Curcumin is Effective Against Aluminum Chloride-Induced Neuroinflammation in Rats. *J Alzheimer's Dis* (2017) 60:S221–2. doi: 10.3233/JAD-161115
181. Singh-Gupta V, Joiner MC, Runyan L, Yunker CK, Sarkar FH, Miller S, et al. Soy Isoflavones Augment Radiation Effect by Inhibiting APE1/ref-1 DNA Repair Activity in non-Small Cell Lung Cancer. *J Thorac Oncol* (2011) 6:688–98. doi: 10.1097/JTO.0b013e31821034ae
182. Singh-Gupta V, Zhang H, Banerjee S, Kong D, Raffoul JJ, Sarkar FH, et al. Radiation-Induced HIF-1α Cell Survival Pathway Is Inhibited by Soy Isoflavones in Prostate Cancer Cells. *Int J Cancer* (2009) 124:1675–84. doi: 10.1002/ijc.24015
183. Singh-Gupta V, Zhang H, Yunker CK, Ahmad Z, Zwier D, Sarkar FH, et al. Daidzein Effect on Hormone Refractory Prostate Cancer *In Vitro* and *In Vivo* Compared to Genistein and Soy Extract: Potentiation of Radiotherapy. *Pharm Res* (2010) 27:1115–27. doi: 10.1007/s11095-010-0107-9
184. Liu GD, Xia L, Zhu JW, Ou S, Li MX, He Y, et al. Genistein Alleviates Radiation-Induced Pneumonitis by Depressing Ape1/Ref-1 Expression to Down-Regulate Inflammatory Cytokines. *Cell Biochem Biophys* (2014) 69:725–33. doi: 10.1007/s12013-014-9859-x

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers in Immunology

ORIGINAL RESEARCH
published: 29 March 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.800606

Photorepair of Either CPD or 6-4PP DNA Lesions in Basal Keratinocytes Attenuates Ultraviolet-Induced Skin Effects in Nucleotide Excision Repair Deficient Mice

*Gustavo S. Kajitani[1,2], Carolina Quayle[1], Camila C. M. Garcia[1,2], Wesley L. Fotoran[3], Juliana F. R. dos Santos[1], Gijsbertus T. J. van der Horst[4], Jan H. J. Hoeijmakers[4,5,6] and Carlos F. M. Menck[1]**

[1] Departamento de Microbiologia, Instituto de Ciências Biomédicas, Universidade de São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil, [2] Departamento de Ciências Biológicas (DECBI), Instituto de Ciências Exatas e Biológicas, Universidade Federal de Ouro Preto, Ouro Preto, Brazil, [3] Departamento de Parasitologia, Instituto de Ciências Biomédicas, Universidade de São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil, [4] Department of Molecular Genetics, Erasmus University Medical Center, Rotterdam, Netherlands, [5] University Hospital of Cologne, Cologne Excellence Cluster for Cellular Stress Responses in Aging-Associated Diseases (CECAD), Institute for Genome Stability in Aging and Disease, Cologne, Germany, [6] Princess Maxima Center for Pediatric Oncology, ONCODE Institute, Utrecht, Netherlands

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Joao P. B. Viola,
National Cancer Institute (INCA), Brazil

Reviewed by:
Payel Sil,
Charles River Discovery Services, United States
Alessandra Agresti,
Fondazione Centro San Raffaele (FCSR), Italy

***Correspondence:**
Carlos F. M. Menck
cfmmenck@usp.br

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: 23 October 2021
Accepted: 28 February 2022
Published: 29 March 2022

Citation:
Kajitani GS, Quayle C, Garcia CCM, Fotoran WL, dos Santos JFR, van der Horst GTJ, Hoeijmakers JHJ and Menck CFM (2022) Photorepair of Either CPD or 6-4PP DNA Lesions in Basal Keratinocytes Attenuates Ultraviolet-Induced Skin Effects in Nucleotide Excision Repair Deficient Mice. Front. Immunol. 13:800606. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.800606

Ultraviolet (UV) radiation is one of the most genotoxic, universal agents present in the environment. UVB (280-315 nm) radiation directly damages DNA, producing cyclobutane pyrimidine dimers (CPDs) and pyrimidine 6-4 pyrimidone photoproducts (6-4PPs). These photolesions interfere with essential cellular processes by blocking transcription and replication polymerases, and may induce skin inflammation, hyperplasia and cell death eventually contributing to skin aging, effects mediated mainly by keratinocytes. Additionally, these lesions may also induce mutations and thereby cause skin cancer. Photolesions are repaired by the Nucleotide Excision Repair (NER) pathway, responsible for repairing bulky DNA lesions. Both types of photolesions can also be repaired by distinct (CPD- or 6-4PP-) photolyases, enzymes that specifically repair their respective photolesion by directly splitting each dimer through a light-dependent process termed photoreactivation. However, as photolyases are absent in placental mammals, these organisms depend solely on NER for the repair of DNA UV lesions. However, the individual contribution of each UV dimer in the skin effects, as well as the role of keratinocytes has remained elusive. In this study, we show that in NER-deficient mice, the transgenic expression and photorepair of CPD-photolyase in basal keratinocytes completely inhibited UVB-induced epidermal thickness and cell proliferation. On the other hand, photorepair by 6-4PP-photolyase in keratinocytes reduced but did not abrogate these UV-induced effects. The photolyase mediated removal of either CPDs or 6-4PPs from basal keratinocytes in the skin also reduced UVB-induced apoptosis, ICAM-1 expression, and myeloperoxidase activation. These findings indicate that, in NER-deficient rodents,

both types of photolesions have causal roles in UVB-induced epidermal cell proliferation, hyperplasia, cell death and inflammation. Furthermore, these findings also support the notion that basal keratinocytes, instead of other skin cells, are the major cellular mediators of these UVB-induced effects.

Keywords: photolesions, photolyase, nucleotide excision repair, xeroderma pigmentosum, UVB ultraviolet radiation, inflammation, cell death

INTRODUCTION

Ultraviolet (UV) radiation is the main exogenous physical factor involved in carcinogenesis, capable of directly damaging DNA by inducing the formation of covalent bonds between adjacent pyrimidines of the same DNA strand, producing pyrimidine dimers (1). The main DNA photolesions caused by UV radiation are cyclobutane pyrimidine dimers (CPDs) and pyrimidine (6–4) pyrimidone photoproducts (6-4PPs). These lesions distort the helical DNA duplex molecule by interfering with proper base-pairing and thus interfere with essential cellular processes, such as transcription and replication (2, 3). Both DNA photolesions can be repaired by photolyases, enzymes capable of directly repairing either CPDs or 6-4PPs through a process known as photoreactivation. During this photorepair process, the photolyase binds to the pyrimidine dimer and breaks the covalent bond in a light-dependent reaction, reverting the lesion back to the original monomers (4). Moreover, photolyases act in a specific manner, with CPD-photolyases repairing only CPDs and 6-4PP-photolyases repairing only 6-4PPs. Due to their specificities, photolyases can be used as tools to study the distinct effect of each photolesion (5).

Although photolyase genes are generally found in all domains of life, they are absent in some groups, most notably placental mammals (6). Mammals remove CPD and 6-4PP lesions by the nucleotide excision repair (NER) pathway. NER is a well-conserved mechanism responsible for removing a wide variety of lesions that distort the DNA double helix structure, including those induced by the UV component of sunlight (7). Two distinct NER sub-pathways differ in DNA damage recognition: transcription-coupled repair (TC-NER) and global genome repair (GG-NER). DNA lesions at the transcribed strand of active genes stall RNA polymerase II transcription, signaling for TC-NER. DNA damage located throughout the genome are recognized by the XPC/HR23B protein complex for GG-NER (8). As a result of these distinct mechanisms, TC-NER and GG-NER differ in their capacity to recognize DNA lesions. Particularly in mice, CPDs are essentially removed mainly by TC-NER, which rescues transcription and thus promotes cellular survival, as CPDs are poorly repaired in the non-transcribed strand and non-transcribed genomic regions. In contrast, 6-4PPs are rapidly repaired in the entire genome by GG-NER (9).

Xeroderma Pigmentosum (XP), a rare recessive, autosomal genetic disorder, is mainly caused by mutations in genes (*XPA-XPG*) involved in the NER pathway (10). A milder type of XP that does not present defective NER is named XP variant (XP-V). XP-V is instead caused by mutations in the *POLH* gene, which codes for the translesion DNA polymerase eta (8). XP is characterized primarily by a marked increased risk of skin neoplasia and cutaneous hypersensitivity to UV radiation, with XP patients often displaying severe sunburn and blistering of the skin after minimal sunlight exposure (8, 11).

UV radiation can promote cutaneous inflammation, in which skin cells, especially keratinocytes, produce and activate proteins associated with pro-inflammatory processes. These include the transcription factor NF-kB, cytokines such as IL-1α, IL-1β, TNFα, as well as proteins involved in the inflammasome complex (12–14). In addition, these molecules contribute to the expression of proteins integral to the inflammatory process, such as ICAM-1 (15) and metalloproteinases (MMPs) that allow neutrophils and macrophages to enter the skin tissue and initiate inflammation.

Interestingly, the transgenic expression of CPD-photolyase and photorepair in NER-proficient mice reduces UV-induced skin inflammation, suggesting that DNA damage itself is sufficient to trigger this biological process (16). Photorepair of CPD, but not 6-4PP, in NER-proficient mice also inhibits other UV-induced effects, namely skin hyperplasia, cell death and tumorigenesis (17). Photorepair of CPD, but not 6-4PP, in cell cultures also reduces UV-induced cell death in NER-proficient cells. However, in cells derived from XP patients, photorepair by either CPD or 6-4PP-photolyase reduces the apoptotic effect of UV radiation. Concomitant photorepair by both photolyases further reduced UV-induced apoptosis, indicating that both CPD and 6-4PP lesions participate in UV-induced effects in NER-deficient models (2).

In this study, we show that *in vivo* photoreactivation through K-14 promoter driven expression of either CPD or 6-4PP-photolyase in basal keratinocytes reduces acute UVB-induced apoptosis in NER-deficient *Xpa* knockout mice. The photoremoval of either photolesion in this model also decreased UV-induced inflammation, as the expression of either photolyase diminished ICAM-1 levels and active neutrophils present in the skin of UVB-irradiated *Xpa*-deficient mice. In contrast, only CPD removal abolished chronic UV-induced skin cell proliferation and hyperplasia, with 6-4PP removal having a minor impact on these UV-induced effects. These findings indicate that both types of DNA lesions directly participate in inducing apoptosis, inflammation, and hyperplasia. Furthermore, these results also support the notion that basal keratinocytes are the key mediators of these UV-induced effects.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Mouse Lines

Xpa knockout mice expressing CPD- or 6-4PP-photolyase were obtained by generational crossing between the $Xpa^{-/-}$ mice

described in (18) with transgenic K14-CPD-PL or K-14-64PP-PL photolyase mice (19), hereafter referred to as CPD or 6-4PP-photolyase mice, respectively. Both photolyase genes are under the control of the basal keratinocyte-specific K-14 promoter (19). All strains used in this project were initially obtained at the Erasmus Medical Center University, Rotterdam (the Netherlands) were in a C57BL/6J or hairless C57BL/6J/SKH-1 genetic background, established models for UV radiation (18, 20). *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice were maintained by homozygous crosses, while photolyase expressing genes and the *hairless* gene were maintained by heterozygous crosses. All animals used for experiments were 8- to 10-week-old. As there are no differences regarding UV sensitivity between males and females, mice of both genders were used for all experiments. Housing, breeding, genotyping, and experimentation were performed in accordance with the regulations established by the ethical committee for experimentation with animals of the Institute of Biomedical Sciences of the University of Sao Paulo (Protocol #121-11-03).

Genotyping was performed on mouse tail DNA followed by polymerase chain reaction (PCR) of target genes. PCR conditions of the K14-*CPD-PL* and K14-*64PP-PL* genes are described in **Supplementary Tables S1, S2**, and primer sequences in **Supplementary Table S3**.

UV Radiation and Photoreactivation of Mice

Mice were irradiated with a Philips TL12-40W UVB lamp, using a VLX-3W UV dosimeter (Vilber Loumart, Torcy, France) to measure the intensity of UV radiation. No UVC (254 nm) radiation was detected, and UVA (365 nm) radiation was below <0.05 J/m^2/s. The distance between the UVB lamp and the mice dorsal skin was 1.10 meters. Immediately after UV irradiation, mice were exposed to photoreactivating light (four white lamps Polylux XL F36W/840) for three h, positioned 40 cm above the mice. Minimal erythemal dose (MED) of *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice was determined as 20 J/m^2 of UVB by analyzing the macroscopic induction of erythema, wounding, skin peeling, skin thickening and pigmentation.

Chronic UV Irradiation of Hairless *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ Mice for Assessment of Tissue Hyperplasia and Cell Proliferation

Xpa$^{-/-}$ hairless mice expressing either CPD- or 6-4PP-photolyase were irradiated for 30 consecutive days, at approximately 2:00 pm, with a 1 MED UVB (20 J/m^2) dose followed by 3 h photoreactivation. Animals were observed daily for signs of distress, epidermal thickness, and pigmentation. 48 h after the last day of irradiation, mice (n=4) were euthanized and 1 cm^2 mice dorsal skin was collected. Two h prior to euthanasia, animals were intra-peritoneally injected with BrdU (5 mg) for cell proliferation analysis.

Tissue Fixation for Histology Analysis

Skin samples were fixed overnight at 4°C in 4% formaldehyde (Merck, Kenilworth, NJ, USA). Samples were then dehydrated at room temperature by sequential immersion for 1 h in each of the following solutions: PBS 1X, 50% ethanol (Merck), 70% ethanol, 80% ethanol, 90% ethanol, 2x 100% ethanol and 2x xylene (Sigma-Aldrich, Saint Louis, MO, USA). After dehydration, samples were twice incubated in paraffin 60°C for 1 h each, mounted in paraffin blocks and kept at RT until further processing. Skin tissue sections (5 µm) were obtained using a microtome, placed on Starfrost (Knittel-Glaser) slides and kept in 10% ethanol at 50°C until total fluid evaporation. For fixation on the slide, skin sections were maintained at 37°C overnight and stored at RT until staining.

Quantification of Epidermal Thickness

Tissue slides were deparaffinized and hydrated through sequential immersion in xylene (100% twice), ethanol (100% twice, 95%, 70% and 50%) and dH_2O under room temperature. Slides were then stained with hematoxylin and eosin (H&E). Stain excess was washed under indirect water flow, and tissue was subsequently dehydrated through immersion in ethanol and xylene. Slides were then mounted using Entellan and Menzel-Glass coverslips.

Epidermal thickness was quantified using Axiovert 200 (Zeiss, Oberkochen, Germany) optical microscope under a 100x objective. Epidermal thickness was defined as the distance between the end of the outer epidermal layer and the basal lamina. Invagination sites, such as sweat glands and hair follicles were not considered in this analysis. Three measurements were performed per field, using three fields in each slice, and three slices per animal, with a total of twenty-seven measurements per animal. Axiovision Rel. 4.8 (Zeiss) software was used for quantification.

Tissue Cell Proliferation

BrdU detection using immunohistochemistry was performed to quantify cell proliferation. Tissue slides were deparaffinized and hydrated as previously described, then incubated for 30 min in 50% methanol 1% H_2O_2 (30%, Merck) for endogenous peroxidase inactivation, followed by two PBS washes. Samples were then incubated in pepsin (18 U/ml) diluted in 100 mM HCl at 37°C for 30 min, followed by two PBS washes and incubation at 56°C for 20 min in 1 M HCl. pH was neutralized with 100 mM sodium borate in PBS (pH 8.5), followed by three PBS washes. Slides were incubated in blocking solution (5% FBS in 1% PBS/BSA) for 10 min, at RT, followed by incubation with anti-BrdU (M0744, DAKO), diluted 1:100 in blocking solution overnight at 4°C. Slides were washed in PBS and incubated for 1 h with HRP anti-mouse (Sigma-Aldrich, A9044), diluted 1:100 in blocking solution. Substrate reaction was done with 3,3'-Diaminobenzidine (DAB, Spring) until nuclei were stained. Counter staining was performed with hematoxylin (Merck). Slides were mounted with Entellan and coverslips. Images were obtained with Axiovert 200 Optic Microscope (Zeiss) under 100x objective using Axiovision Rel. 4.8 (Zeiss) software. We performed three blind measurements per skin tissue of BrdU$^+$ basal and suprabasal cells, analyzing 3 slices per animal. Quantification of

BrdU-positive cells was performed by calculating the ratio between stained basal layer cells and total basal layer cells, while quantification of suprabasal BrdU-positive cells was performed considering the ratio between these cells and the total number of basal layer cells.

Immunohistochemistry for the Detection of Photolesions

CPD and 6-4PP were immunodetected in skin tissue sections to confirm that the photolyases expressed in the mice models were repairing their respective photolesions. Tissue slides were deparaffinized and hydrated as previously described, then incubated in 18 U/ml pepsin diluted in 100 mM HCl at 37°C for 30 min. Slides were washed twice using PBS, then incubated at 56°C for 20 min in 1 M HCl, followed by three PBS washes. Tissues were then incubated for 20 min in blocking solution (5% FBS in 1% PBS/BSA) at RT. After blocking, tissues were incubated overnight at 4°C in anti-CPD (TDM-2, Cosmo Bio, Tokyo, Japan) or anti-6-4PP (64M-2, Cosmo Bio), diluted 1:1000 and 1:300, respectively, in the blocking solution. Slides were then washed twice with PBS and incubated in secondary antibody anti-mouse IgG conjugated with Alexa fluor 555 for 90 min. Slides were washed twice with PBS, followed by counterstaining with DAPI fluoroshield (Sigma-Aldrich) solution. Images were obtained with Axiovert 200 Optic Microscope (Zeiss) under 40x objective using Axiovision Rel. 4.8 (Zeiss) software.

Acute Irradiation of *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ Mice for *In Vivo* Assessment of Inflammation and Cell Death

Photolyase-expressing *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice were anesthetized and shaved 24 h before irradiation. Mice were then irradiated with a single UV-dose of 200 J/m^2 (10 MED).

To assess early inflammation induced by UVB light, mice (n=4) were injected with anti-ICAM-1/DiD fluorophore (excitation 640 nm, emission 680 nm) nanoparticles to detect ICAM-1 expression 6 h after UVB irradiation (21). Furthermore, after 6 and 24 h of irradiation, mice were inoculated with the XenoLight RediJect Chemiluminescent Inflammation Probe (PerkinElmer) to detect active, myeloperoxidase-expressing neutrophils (n=2). Probe fluorescence and chemiluminescence were detected using the *in vivo* imaging system (IVIS) Spectrum (PerkinElmer), located in the Core Facility Center for Research Support of the University of Sao Paulo (CEFAP-USP). We also used the MMPSense 645 FAST probe (PerkinElmer) to detect several MMPs (2, 3, 7, 9, 12, and 13, n=2).

Mice were assessed for *in vivo* cell death (n=3) 48 h after UV irradiation using Annexin-V/DiD fluorophore nanoparticles (22), injected intravenously 2 h prior to detection by IVIS Spectrum.

When imaging, mice were kept under anesthesia using isoflurane. Image analysis and quantification was performed with Living Image 4.0 (PerkinElmer) software. Radiances were normalized using non-irradiated control mice.

Statistical Analysis

Data were expressed as mean ± standard deviation and analyzed with one-way ANOVA followed by Bonferroni's multiple comparison test. p value < 0.05 was considered significant, with "*" indicating $p \leq 0.05$, "**" $p \leq 0.01$ and "***" $p \leq 0.001$.

RESULTS

Effects of Basal Keratinocyte-Specific Photoremoval of CPD or 6-4PP on Hyperplasia and Cell Proliferation in Chronically Irradiated *Xpa*-/- Mice

NER-deficient *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice show hypersensitivity to UV radiation, as low UVB doses can produce excessive skin abrasion (19). Thus, establishing a Minimal Erythemal Dose (MED) was necessary to determine a biologically relevant dose for the experiments. The MED for *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ hairless mice was determined to be 20 J/m^2, used as a reference dose henceforth. To assess the role of CPDs and 6-4PPs on the induction of hyperplasia, mice (n=4) received over 30 days a single daily dose of 20 J/m^2 UVB radiation followed by 3 h exposure to photoreactivating light to allow photorerepair by the respective photolyase, an exposure time previously shown to remove both photolesions by transgenic photolyase expression in basal keratinocytes (19), (**Supplementary Figure S1**). Epidermal thickness was quantified using H&E-stained sections (**Figure 1A**). *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice not expressing any photolyase under chronic UV radiation developed hyperplasia, while CPD photorepair in keratinocytes inhibited this UV-induced effect, evidencing the causative role of CPD lesions for UVB-induced hyperplasia. Curiously, removing 6-4PPs in keratinocytes also affected UVB-induced hyperplasia, decreasing but not abrogating this chronic UV response in *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice.

UVB-induced cell proliferation was also analyzed in these chronically irradiated mice (**Figure 1B**). CPD photoremoval in keratinocytes again prevented the UVB-induced cell proliferation effect both in basal and suprabasal epidermal layers. Similarly, the removal of 6-4PPs attenuated this effect in the basal layer and fully inhibited it in the suprabasal epidermal layer of *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice, corroborating the hyperplasia results.

Photorepair of Either CPDs or 6-4PPs in Basal Keratinocytes Reduces UV-Induced Apoptosis in *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ Mice

Apoptotic cell death was analyzed *in vivo* through nanoparticle probes linked to Annexin-V and DiD-fluorophore (**Supplementary Figure S2**). In addition, higher UVB dose (200 J/m^2, or 10 MED) was used to evaluate the acute, UV-induced *in vivo* effects.

Results demonstrated that 48 h after UVB irradiation immediately followed by photoreactivation, expression of CPD-photolyase in keratinocytes of *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice significantly reduced the apoptotic signal compared to *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice not expressing photolyases, suggesting the participation of persistent CPDs in UVB-induced *in vivo* cell death (n=3). Furthermore, similar results were obtained with 6-4PP-photolyase-expressing mice, suggesting that both CPDs and

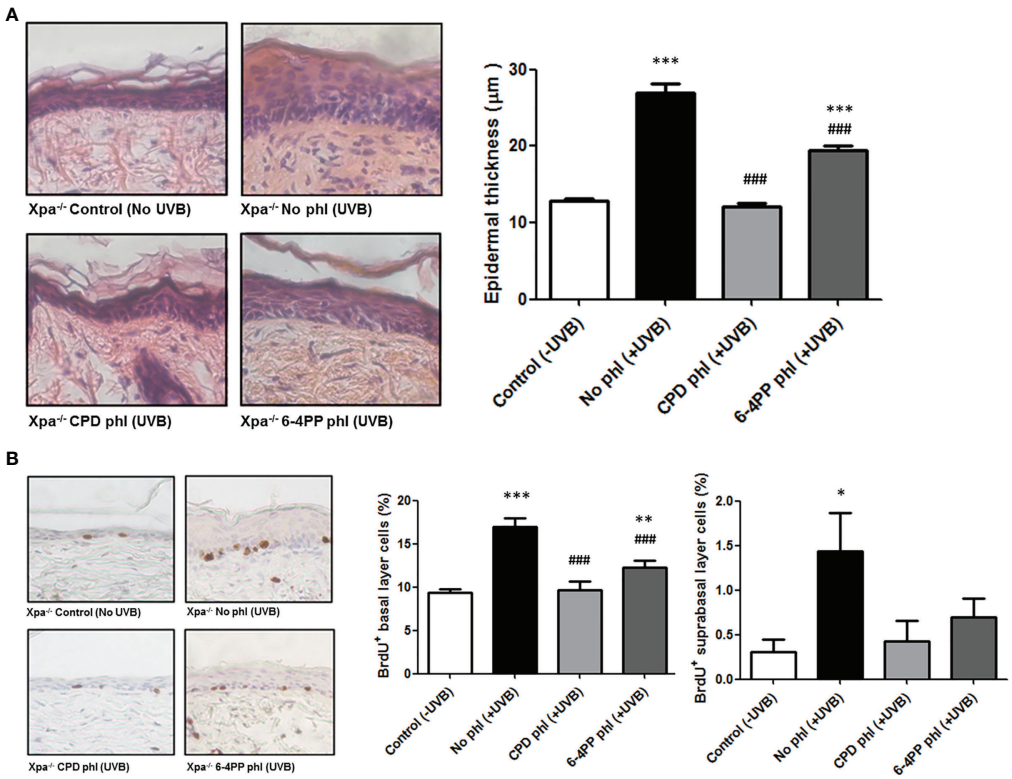


FIGURE 1 | CPD removal in keratinocytes abrogates UV-induced hyperplasia and cell proliferation, while 6-4PP removal decreases these effects in Xpa-/- mice. **(A)** Epidermal thickness of Xpa-/- mice daily irradiated or not with UVB (20 J/m2) followed by photoreactivation of CPD- or 6-4PP-Photolyase (phl) for 30 consecutive days. Quantitative analysis of epidermal thickness was performed by perpendicular measurements of the tissue extension in skin sections stained with H&E (n = 4), with representative images (40x) shown. **(B)** Quantification of cell proliferation in the basal and suprabasal layers of chronically UV-irradiated Xpa-/- mice, with representative images (40x). Tissues were stained for BrdU+ cells by immunohistochemistry counterstained with hematoxylin (n = 4). Asterisks (*) indicate a statistically significant difference between the designated group and the negative, Xpa-/- non-irradiated, controls, while the pound signs (#) indicate a significant difference between the designated group and the positive control group, Xpa-/- mice with no photolyase UVB-irradiated. "*" or "#": p<0.05, "**" or "##": p<0.01, and "***" or "###": p<0.001.

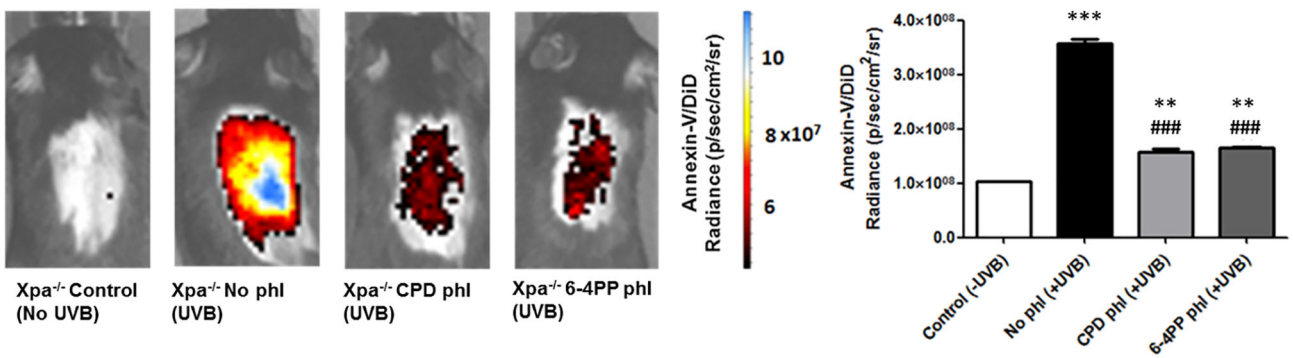


FIGURE 2 | *In vivo* effect of keratinocyte-specific photorepair of CPDs and 6-4PPs on UVB-induced apoptosis in Xpa-/- mice. Apoptosis was analyzed by *in vivo* imaging using Annexin-V/DiD fluorophore containing nanoparticles, 48 h after UVB (200 J/m2) irradiation. Radiance of DiD containing nanoparticles were quantified in the central region of Xpa-/- mice exposed dorsal skin using Living Image 4.0 software, n = 3. Asterisks (*) indicate a statistically significant difference between the designated group and the negative, Xpa-/- non-irradiated, controls, while the pound signs (#) indicate a significant difference between the designated group and the positive control group, Xpa-/- mice with no photolyase UVB-irradiated. "*" or "#": p<0.05, "**" or "##": p<0.01, and "***" or "###": p<0.001.

6-4PPs participate in apoptosis triggering events following UV irradiation in these NER-deficient mice (**Figure 2**).

UVB-Induced Inflammation in *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ Mice Is Reduced by CPD or 6-4PP-Photorepair in Basal Keratinocytes

UVB-induced inflammation was measured 6 and 24 h after UVB (200 J/m^2) irradiation and photoreactivation. Using *in vivo* probes (**Supplementary Figure S3**), we measured the expression ICAM-1, a cell surface protein responsible for neutrophil adhesion. We also used a commercial chemiluminescent probe for detecting myeloperoxidase (MPO), an enzyme highly expressed by active neutrophils and a key mediator of inflammation-dependent oxidative stress. Interestingly, both CPD or 6-4PP removal in keratinocytes decreased ICAM-1 levels (n=4) 6 h after UVB irradiation (**Figure 3A**). Similarly, CPD and 6-4PP photoremoval also lessened the infiltration of active neutrophils in the skin, as measured by *in vivo* MPO expression 6 and 24 h (n=2) after UVB irradiation (**Figures 3B, C** respectively), as well as shown in H&E-stained skin sections (**Supplementary Figure S4**), which indicates that these two photolesions participate in the inflammatory event of leukocyte tissue extravasation following UV irradiation.

Neither CPD nor 6-4PP Photoremoval Altered MMP Activation in UVB Irradiated *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ Mice

Matrix Metalloproteinases (MMPs), enzymes that modulate innate immunity, and tissue remodeling were measured *in vivo* using a commercial fluorescent probe capable of detecting active

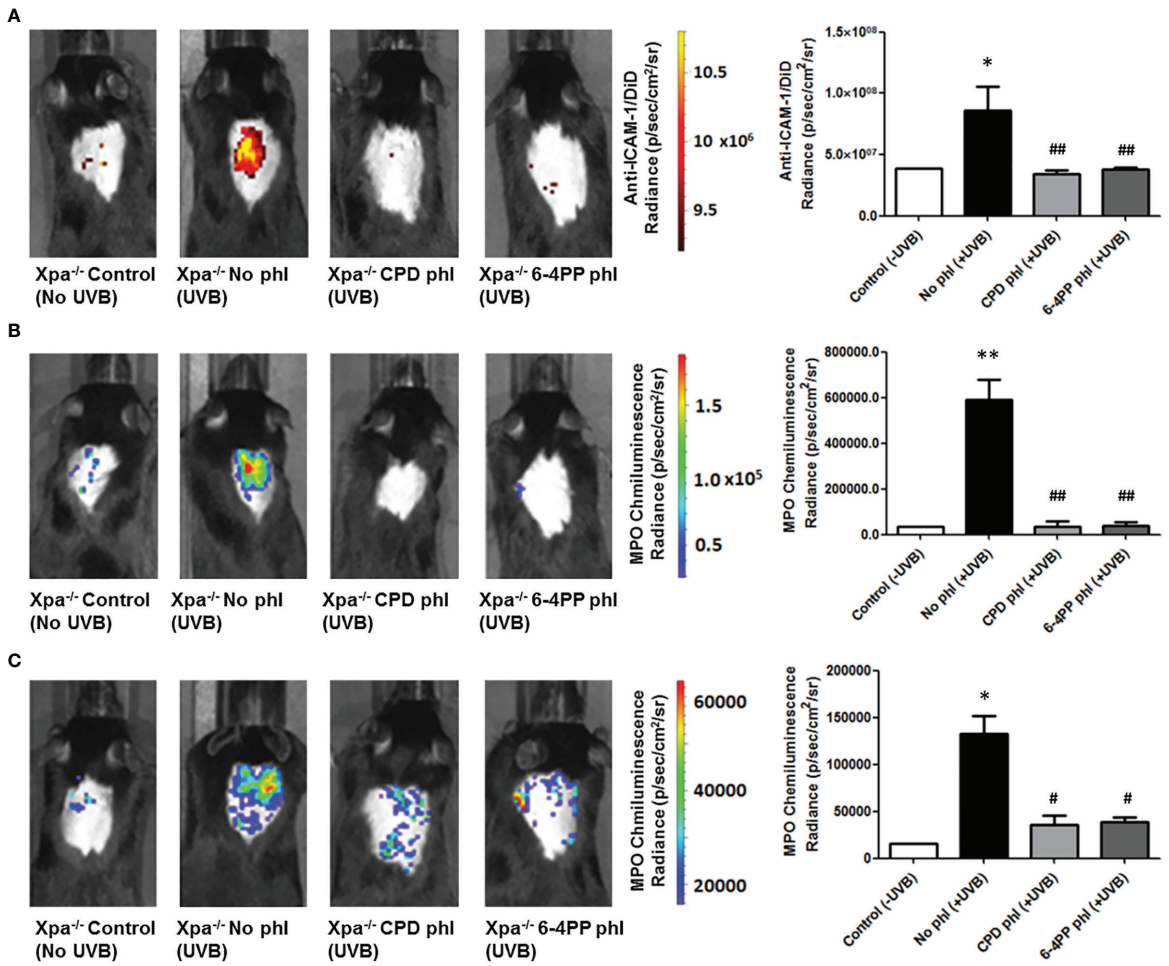


FIGURE 3 | Leukocyte infiltration and activation in vivo imaging of Xpa-/- mice expressing CPD or 6-4PP-photolyase in basal keratinocytes. **(A)** *In vivo* imaging of ICAM-1, an inflammation marker, coupled to a DiD fluorophore containing nanoparticle. Imaging was performed in photolyase (CPD- or 6-4PP-phl) expressing Xpa-/- mice 6 h after irradiation with 200 J/m2 UVB, n = 4. **(B, C)** MPO, an active neutrophil marker, was measured *in vivo* 6 **(B)** and 24 h **(C)** after UVB radiation of Xpa-/- mice by using a chemiluminescent probe, n = 2. Radiance and luminescence were measured using Living Image 4.0 software. Asterisks (*) indicate a statistically significant difference between the designated group and the negative, Xpa-/- non-irradiated, controls, while the pound signs (#) indicate a significant difference between the designated group and the positive control group, Xpa-/- mice with no photolyase UVB-irradiated. "*" or "#": p<0.05, "**" or "##": p<0.01.

members of the MMPs, including MMP2, 3, 7, 9, 12, and 13. Surprisingly, unlike our previous results, the removal of neither photolesion significantly reduced the UVB-induced MMP tissue presence 24 h after radiation (n=2). Although there was a trend towards lower MMP levels after CPD photorepair, it was not significant (p=0.1488) (**Figure 4**).

DISCUSSION

In this work, we used NER-deficient, *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice to investigate the *in vivo* effects of transgenic photolyase-mediated lesion-specific removal of CPDs or 6-4PPs in basal keratinocytes after UV radiation. We observed that removal of CPDs strongly prevented UVB-induced hyperplasia and cell proliferation, while the removal of 6-4PP reduced these effects to a lesser extent. In cultured cells, UVB-induced photolesions suppress cell proliferation by stalling cell cycle progression through p53-dependent mechanisms (23, 24). *In vivo*, however, basal keratinocytes display a different response to photolesions, as previously reported using NER-proficient mice expressing CPD-photolyase (17, 19). CPDs not only upregulate the expression of genes typically associated with DNA damage response and pro-apoptotic genes, but also genes associated with cell proliferation (19).

Photorepair of 6-4PPs, however, does not prevent any UVB-induced cell proliferation in NER-proficient mice, an effect interpreted to be due to the rapid repair of 6-4PP lesions by NER (19, 25). Since CPD lesions are generated at a higher rate than 6-4PPs when DNA is exposed to UV radiation (25, 26), it is expected that, in a NER-deficient background, CPDs will be present in higher amounts than 6-4PP lesions. We thus hypothesize that the remaining 6-4PP lesions in *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice expressing CPD-photolyase do not exceed the necessary damage threshold to initiate cell proliferation signaling in the present study settings. Interestingly, photorepair of 6-4PPs in *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice also attenuated this response, further indicating that the presence of UV-induced DNA photolesions are a major factor to UV-induced cell proliferation and hyperplasia.

Furthermore, both unrepaired CPD and 6-4PP lesions also contribute to UVB-induced apoptosis in *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice, as the expression of either photolyase leads to a reduction in this cell death process. These results and previous *in vivo* studies using NER-proficient mice expressing CPD- or 6-4PP- photolyase (17, 19) corroborate with *in vitro* studies (2). The removal of CPD, but not 6-4PP lesions in NER-proficient cells, reduces apoptosis induction, while in XP-A NER-deficient cells, the removal of either lesion resulted in the reduction of apoptosis (2). As previously mentioned, CPD lesions are generated at a higher rate than 6-4PPs as a result of UVB irradiation (25, 26). Therefore, it stands to reason that activation of apoptotic pathways by UV irradiation depends not only on the number but also on the type of photolesion (2).

While less numerous, 6-4PP lesions cause a more pronounced distortion on the DNA molecule, i.e. generating a 44° bend of the DNA helix, contrasting to a 9° helix bend caused by CPDs (3, 27). These structural differences have a significant impact on DNA replication, which is obstructed by 6-4PP, but not CPD lesions (27). In addition, both CPD and 6-4PP lesions stall transcription by RNA polymerases in a cell-free transcription elongation system (28). In cells, RNA pol II has been shown to bypass certain DNA lesions, including CPDs, by a translesion transcription mechanism, albeit with low efficiency (29). Both replication and transcriptional stress can activate proapoptotic signaling (3, 30), and the greater distortion of the DNA molecule by 6-4PP lesions may generate different responses to polymerases (27), explaining the distinct role these lesions have in the apoptotic cell death observed in UVB-irradiated *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice and in XP-A cells. Interestingly, photolesions have also been implicated in skin inflammation (14, 16, 19), as DNA damage-induced replication and transcriptional stress induces pro-inflammatory cytokines (21, 31–33).

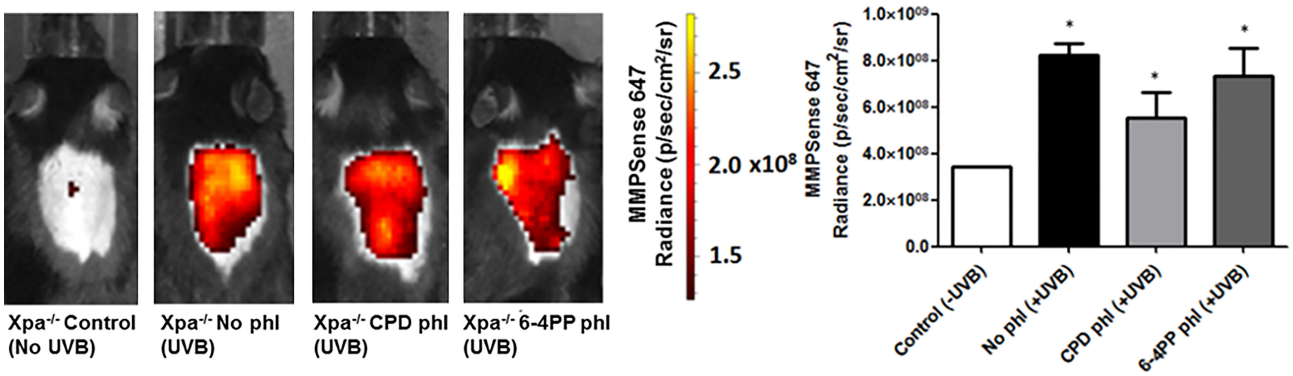


FIGURE 4 | *In vivo* effects of keratinocyte-specific photorepair of CPDs or 6-4PPs in Xpa-/- mice after a single, high UVB irradiation dose. MMPsense was used to measure in vivo the presence of MMPs in mice skin 24 h after UVB irradiation, n=2. Radiance quantifications of fluorescent and chemiluminescent probes were performed in the central region of the mice exposed dorsal skin with equivalent sized regions of interest using Living Image 4.0 software. Asterisks (*) indicate a statistically significant difference between the designated group and negative, Xpa-/- non-irradiated, controls.

UV radiation promotes inflammation through several distinct mechanisms, such as activation of the inflammasome and pro-inflammatory cytokines, as well as major inflammation-related signaling pathways such as NF-κB and p38 (34, 35). IL-1α has also been suggested to act as a DNA damage sensor, as it colocalizes with CPD lesions and is secreted after genotoxic stress. Interestingly, removal of CPD lesions in NER-proficient animals reduces the pro-inflammatory effects of UV (16, 19), again linking CPD photolesions to inflammation. Our study further characterizes this association by showing that both CPDs and 6-4PPs have a role in these effects on NER-deficient mice, as removing either lesion in basal keratinocytes caused a reduction in UVB-induced neutrophil infiltration and activation in the skin. Similar to the apoptotic response, this suggests that the inflammatory responses elicited by photolesions might also depend on the lesion type, and not only on the amount of damage. Furthermore, these results indicate that basal keratinocytes have a major role in regulating UV radiation-related inflammation, in agreement with previous studies (12, 36).

Despite the anti-inflammatory effect of photorepair, the removal of neither CPD nor 6-4PP displayed any significant effects regarding the level of Matrix Metalloproteinases (MMPs) in the skin following UVB irradiation. Notably, the methodology of the present study did not differentiate between different kinds of MMPs, as the probe used can be activated by MMP 2, 3, 7, 9, 12, and 13. Different MMPs generally have distinct effects and may participate in both inflammation initiation and resolution (37). For instance, MMP2, MMP3, and MMP9 have a role in activating the pro-inflammatory cytokines TNF-α and IL-1β, while MMP3 may also participate in the degradation of mature IL-1β depending on the context (38). Moreover, as the photolyases were expressed only in basal keratinocytes, it is possible that other cells, such as fibroblasts residing in the upper dermis layer (19), also contributed to the release of MMPs. There is also the possibility that photolyase-expressing mice presented a decrease in MMP expression, but no signal reduction could be detected due to an over-saturation of the MMP fluorescent signal caused by a high dose of UVB irradiation on *Xpa*$^{-/-}$ mice. Therefore, further studies regarding specific MMPs are required to better elucidate the role of CPDs and 6-4PPs on the induction of these molecules.

In summary, by using *Xpa*$^{-/-}$, keratinocyte-specific photolyase-expressing mice, we were able to demonstrate that both CPD and 6-4PP lesions participate in UV-related effects such as hyperplasia, cell proliferation, inflammation, and apoptosis using *in vivo* NER-deficient models, with keratinocytes having a major role regarding these effects. These results corroborate previous studies concerning photolesion effects on apoptosis and hyperplasia and have novel implications regarding DNA damage as a pro-inflammatory stimulus. These discoveries also have important implications for XP patients, incapable of repairing UV-induced photolesions. These patients have a much higher skin carcinogenesis predisposition and different mutation spectra in skin tumors (39). This could be related the pro-inflammatory effects of both photolesions, with inflammation being a critical factor in tumor progression and DNA damage due to releasing oxidizing agents (40). Furthermore, unlike NER-proficient models, in which CPD lesions are the main photolesion responsible for triggering the studied effects, NER-deficient models have both CPDs and 6-4PPs participating in these effects, with 6-4PPs possibly having a different role in XP tumorigenesis (2), with the tumors from these individuals having different causative lesions compared to the rest of the population. Additional investigations on the molecular mechanisms of the activation of the UVB effects in NER-deficient models could shed light on XP carcinogenesis and how the photolesions interact with the multitude of molecular pathways involved in these UVB-induced responses.

DATA AVAILABILITY STATEMENT

The raw data supporting the conclusions of this article will be made available by the authors, without undue reservation.

ETHICS STATEMENT

The animal study was reviewed and approved by Ethical committee for experimentation with animals of the Institute of Biomedical Sciences of the University of Sao Paulo (Protocol #121-11-03).

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

GK, CQ, CM conceived the study. CM and CQ. CQ supervised the work. GK,CQ and CM designed the experiments. GK, CQ, CG, WF and JdS performed the experiments. GK, WF and CM analyzed the data. GK prepared the figures and wrote the manuscript with input from CQ, CG, GH, JH and CM. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

FUNDING

This work was supported by FAPESP (Sao Paulo Research Foundation, SP, Brazil, grants #2019/19435-3 and #2013/08028-1) under the International Collaboration Research from FAPESP and The Netherlands Organization for Scientific Research (NWO, The Netherlands). FAPESP also provided a PhD scholarship and financial support for GSK (#2013/13720-1 and #2015/20368-8). This Project was further supported by the Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento Científico e Tecnológico (CNPq, Brasília, DF, Brazil, grant #308868/2018-8), and Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior (CAPES, Brasília, DF, Brazil, Financial code 001, grant #88887.337792/2019-00). JHJH acknowledges financial support from the National Institute of Health (NIH)/National Institute of

Ageing (NIA) (P01 AG017242; DNA repair, mutations and cell aging), European Research Council Advanced Grant Dam2Age, the European commission EU ITN Address (GA-316390), Dutch research organization ZonMW Memorabel project ID 733050810, ONCODE (Dutch Cancer Society), Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG, German Research Foundation) - Project-ID 73111208- SFB 829 as well as European Joint Project on Rare Diseases, RD20-113, acronym TC-NER. The funders had no role in study design, data collection and analysis, decision to publish, or preparation of the manuscript. The content is solely the responsibility of the authors and does not necessarily represent the official views of the National Institutes of Health.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We thank the Core Facility for Scientific Research – University of Sao Paulo (CEFAP-USP/CONFOCAL and FLUIR) for the Microscopy and animal imaging analyses.

SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

The Supplementary Material for this article can be found online at: https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fimmu.2022.800606/full#supplementary-material

REFERENCES

1. de Gruijl FR. Skin Cancer and Solar UV Radiation. *Eur J Cancer* (1999) 35:2003–9. doi: 10.1016/S0959-8049(99)00283-X
2. de Lima-Bessa KM, Armelini MG, Chiganças V, Jacysyn JF, Amarante-Mendes GP, Sarasin A, et al. CPDs and 6-4pps Play Different Roles in UV-Induced Cell Death in Normal and NER-Deficient Human Cells. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2008) 7:303–12. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2007.11.003
3. Rastogi RP, Richa, Kumar A, Tyagi MB, Sinha RP. Molecular Mechanisms of Ultraviolet Radiation-Induced DNA Damage and Repair. *J Nucleic Acids* (2010) 2010:592980. doi: 10.4061/2010/592980
4. Brettel K, Byrdin M. Reaction Mechanisms of DNA Photolyase. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2010) 20:693–701. doi: 10.1016/j.sbi.2010.07.003
5. Garinis GA, Jans J, van der Horst GTJ. Photolyases: Capturing the Light to Battle Skin Cancer. *Futur Oncol* (2006) 2:191–9. doi: 10.2217/14796694.2.2.191
6. Menck CFM. Shining a Light on Photolyases. *Nat Genet* (2002) 32:338–9. doi: 10.1038/ng1102-338
7. Costa RMA, Chiganças V, Da R, Galhardo S, Carvalho H, Menck CFM. The Eukaryotic Nucleotide Excision Repair Pathway. *Biochimie* (2003) 85:1083–99. doi: 10.1016/j.biochi.2003.10.017
8. Menck CFM, Munford V. DNA Repair Diseases: What do They Tell Us About Cancer and Aging? *Genet Mol Biol* (2014) 37:220–33. doi: 10.1590/S1415-47572014000200008
9. Berg RJW, Rebel H, van der Horst GTJ, Van Kranen HJ, Mullenders LHF, Van Vloten WA, et al. Impact of Global Genome Repair Versus Transcription-Coupled Repair on Ultraviolet Carcinogenesis in Hairless Mice. *Cancer Res* (2000) 60:2858–63.
10. Digiovanna JJ, Kraemer KH. Shining a Light on Xeroderma Pigmentosum. *J Invest Dermatol* (2012) 132:785–96. doi: 10.1038/jid.2011.426
11. Kraemer KH, Lee MM, Scotto J. Xeroderma Pigmentosum: Cutaneous, Ocular, and Neurologic Abnormalities in 830 Published Cases. *Arch Dermatol* (2001) 123:241–50. doi: 10.1001/archderm.1987.01660260111026
12. Feldmeyer L, Keller M, Niklaus G, Hohl D, Werner S, Beer HD. The Inflammasome Mediates UVB-Induced Activation and Secretion of Interleukin-1β by Keratinocytes. *Curr Biol* (2007) 17:1140–5. doi: 10.1016/j.cub.2007.05.074
13. Lewis DA, Spandau DF. UVB Activation of NF-κb in Normal Human Keratinocytes Occurs *via* a Unique Mechanism. *Arch Dermatol Res* (2007) 299:93–101. doi: 10.1007/s00403-006-0729-2
14. Idan C, Peleg R, Elena V, Martin T, Cicerone T, Mareike W, et al. IL-1α Is a DNA Damage Sensor Linking Genotoxic Stress Signaling to Sterile Inflammation and Innate Immunity. *Sci Rep* (2015) 5:14756. doi: 10.1038/srep14756
15. Krutmann J, Grewe M. Involvement of Cytokines, DNA Damage, and Reactive Oxygen Intermediates in Ultraviolet Radiation-Induced Modulation of Intercellular Adhesion Molecule-1 Expression. *J Invest Dermatol* (1995) 105:67S–70S. doi: 10.1038/jid.1995.14
16. Schul W, Jans J, Rijksen YMA, Klemann KHM, Eker APM, De Wit J, et al. Enhanced Repair of Cyclobutane Pyrimidine Dimers and Improved UV Resistance in Photolyase Transgenic Mice. *EMBO J* (2002) 21:4719–29. doi: 10.1093/emboj/cdf456
17. Jans J, Schul W, Sert YG, Rijksen Y, Rebel H, Eker APM, et al. Powerful Skin Cancer Protection by a CPD-Photolyase Transgene. *Curr Biol* (2005) 15:105–15. doi: 10.1016/j.cub.2005.01.001
18. De Vries A, Van Oostrom CTM, Hofhuis FMA, Dortant PM, Berg RJW, Gruijl FRD, et al. Increased Susceptibility to Ultraviolet-B and Carcinogens of Mice Lacking the DNA Excision Repair Gene XPA. *Nature* (1995) 377:169–73. doi: 10.1038/377169a0
19. Jans J, Garinis GA, Schul W, van Oudenaren A, Moorhouse M, Smid M, et al. Differential Role of Basal Keratinocytes in UV-Induced Immunosuppression and Skin Cancer. *Mol Cell Biol* (2006) 26:8515–26. doi: 10.1128/MCB.00807-06
20. Lu YP, Lou YR, Yen P, Mitchell D, Huang MT, Conney AH. Time Course for Early Adaptive Responses to Ultraviolet B Light in the Epidermis of SKH-1 Mice. *Cancer Res* (1999) 59:4591–602.
21. de Oliveira Alves N, Pereira GM, Di Domenico M, Costanzo G, Benevenuto S, Fonoff AM de O, et al. Inflammation Response, Oxidative Stress and DNA Damage Caused by Urban Air Pollution Exposure Increase in the Lack of DNA Repair XPC Protein. *Environ Int* (2020) 145:106150. doi: 10.1016/j.envint.2020.106150
22. Fotoran WL, Santangelo RM, Medeiros MM, Colhone M, Ciancaglini P, Barboza R, et al. Liposomes Loaded With P. Falciparum Merozoite-Derived Proteins Are Highly Immunogenic and Produce Invasion-Inhibiting and Anti-Toxin Antibodies. *J Cont Rel* (2015) 217:121–7. doi: 10.1016/j.jconrel.2015.08.045
23. Latonen L, Taya Y, Laiho M. UV-Radiation Induces Dose-Dependent Regulation of P53 Response and Modulates P53-HDM2 Interaction in Human Fibroblasts. *Oncogene* (2001) 20:6784–93. doi: 10.1038/sj.onc.1204883
24. Adimoolam S, Ford JM. P53 and Regulation of DNA Damage Recognition During Nucleotide Excision Repair. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2003) 2:947–54. doi: 10.1016/S1568-7864(03)00087-9
25. Courdavault S, Baudouin C, Charveron M, Canguilhem B, Favier A, Cadet J, et al. Repair of the Three Main Types of Bipyrimidine DNA Photoproducts in Human Keratinocytes Exposed to UVB and UVA Radiations. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2005) 4:836–44. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2005.05.001
26. Mitchell DL. The Relative Cytotoxicity of (6-4) Photoproducts and Cyclobutane Dimers in Mammalian Cells. *Photochem Photobiol* (1988) 48:51–7. doi: 10.1111/j.1751-1097.1988.tb02785.x
27. Hung KF, Sidorova JM, Nghiem P, Kawasumi M. The 6-4 Photoproduct Is the Trigger of UV-Induced Replication Blockage and ATR Activation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2020) 117:12806–16. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1917196117
28. Mei Kwei JS, Kuraoka I, Horibata K, Ubukata M, Kobatake E, Iwai S, et al. Blockage of RNA Polymerase II at a Cyclobutane Pyrimidine Dimer and 6-4 Photoproduct. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2004) 320:1133–8. doi: 10.1016/j.bbrc.2004.06.066
29. Walmacq C, Cheung ACM, Kireeva ML, Lubkowska L, Ye C, Gotte D, et al. Mechanism of Translesion Transcription by RNA Polymerase II and Its Role in Cellular Resistance to DNA Damage. *Mol Cell* (2012) 46:18–29. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2012.02.006
30. Lans H, Hoeijmakers JHJ, Vermeulen W, Marteijn JA. The DNA Damage Response to Transcription Stress. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2019) 20:766–84. doi: 10.1038/s41580-019-0169-4

31. Kajitani GS, Nascimento LL de S, Neves MR de C, Leandro G da S, Garcia CCM, Menck CFM. Transcription Blockage by DNA Damage in Nucleotide Excision Repair-Related Neurological Dysfunctions. *Semin Cell Dev Biol* (2020) 114:20–35. doi: 10.1016/j.semcdb.2020.10.009
32. Bashir MM, Sharma MR, Werth VP. UVB and Proinflammatory Cytokines Synergistically Activate TNF-α Production in Keratinocytes Through Enhanced Gene Transcription. *J Invest Dermatol* (2009) 129:994–1001. doi: 10.1038/jid.2008.332
33. Yousef MI, Hussien HM. Cisplatin-Induced Renal Toxicity *via* Tumor Necrosis Factor-α, Interleukin 6, Tumor Suppressor P53, DNA Damage, Xanthine Oxidase, Histological Changes, Oxidative Stress and Nitric Oxide in Rats: Protective Effect of Ginseng. *Food Chem Toxicol* (2015) 78:17–25. doi: 10.1016/j.fct.2015.01.014
34. Kim AL, Labasi JM, Zhu Y, Tang X, McClure K, Gabel CA, et al. Role of P38 MAPK in UVB-Induced Inflammatory Responses in the Skin of SKH-1 Hairless Mice. *J Invest Dermatol* (2005) 124:1318–25. doi: 10.1111/j.0022-202X.2005.23747.x
35. Lewis DA, Spandau DF. UVB-Induced Activation of NF-κb Is Regulated by the IGF-1R and Dependent on P38 MAPK. *J Invest Dermatol* (2008) 128:1022–9. doi: 10.1038/sj.jid.5701127
36. Nestle FO, Di Meglio P, Qin JZ, Nickoloff BJ. Skin Immune Sentinels in Health and Disease. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2009) 10:679–91. doi: 10.1038/nri2622
37. Quan T, Qin Z, Xia W, Shao Y, Voorhees JJ, Fisher GJ. Matrix-Degrading Metalloproteinases in Photoaging. *J Invest Dermatol Sympo Proc* (2009) 14:20–4. doi: 10.1038/jidsymp.2009.8
38. Manicone AM, McGuire JK. Matrix Metalloproteinases as Modulators of Inflammation. *Semin Cell Dev Biol* (2008) 19:34–41. doi: 10.1016/j.semcdb.2007.07.003
39. Daya-Grosjean L, Sarasin A. The Role of UV Induced Lesions in Skin Carcinogenesis: An Overview of Oncogene and Tumor Suppressor Gene Modifications in Xeroderma Pigmentosum Skin Tumors. *Mutat Res - Fundam Mol Mech Mutagen* (2005) 571:43–56. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2004.11.013
40. Halliday GM. Inflammation, Gene Mutation and Photoimmunosuppression in Response to UVR-Induced Oxidative Damage Contributes to Photocarcinogenesis. *Mutat Res - Fundam Mol Mech Mutagen* (2005) 571:107–20. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2004.09.013

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

frontiers | Frontiers in Immunology

ORIGINAL RESEARCH
published: 01 April 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.871766

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Ingrid Van Der Pluijm, Erasmus MC, Netherlands

Reviewed by:
Robert W Maul, National Institute on Aging (NIH), United States
Natália Cestari Moreno, National Institutes of Health (NIH), United States

***Correspondence:**
Said Aoufouchi
said.aoufouchi@gustaveroussy.fr

†Present address:
Leticia K. Lerner, Cell Death and Drug Resistance in Hematological Disorders Team, Centre de Recherche des Cordeliers, INSERM, Sorbonne Université, Université de Paris, Paris, France
Emmanuelle Despras, Sorbonne Université, INSERM UMRS 938, Équipe Instabilité des Microsatellites et Cancer, Centre de recherche Saint Antoine, Paris, France

‡*These authors have contributed equally to this work and share first authorship*

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *08 February 2022*
Accepted: *11 March 2022*
Published: *01 April 2022*

Citation:
Lerner LK, Bonte D, Le Guillou M, Mohammad MM, Kasraian Z, Sarasin A, Despras E and Aoufouchi S (2022) Expression of Constitutive Fusion of Ubiquitin to PCNA Restores the Level of Immunoglobulin A/T Mutations During Somatic Hypermutation in the Ramos Cell Line. Front. Immunol. 13:871766. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.871766

Expression of Constitutive Fusion of Ubiquitin to PCNA Restores the Level of Immunoglobulin A/T Mutations During Somatic Hypermutation in the Ramos Cell Line

Leticia K. Lerner[1,2,3,4†‡], Dorine Bonte[1,2,3‡], Morwenna Le Guillou[1,2,3], Mahwish Mian Mohammad[1,2,3,5], Zeinab Kasraian[1,2,3], Alain Sarasin[1,2,3], Emmanuelle Despras[1,2,3†] and Said Aoufouchi[1,2,3,5]*

[1] Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique UMR 9019, B Cell and Genome Plasticity Team, Villejuif, France, [2] Gustave Roussy, Villejuif, France, [3] Université Paris-Saclay, Orsay, France, [4] Department of Microbiology, Institute of Biomedical Sciences, University of São Paulo, São Paulo, Brazil, [5] Sorbonne Université, Paris, France

Somatic hypermutation (SHM) of immunoglobulin (Ig) genes is a B cell specific process required for the generation of specific and high affinity antibodies during the maturation of the immune response against foreign antigens. This process depends on the activity of both activation-induced cytidine deaminase (AID) and several DNA repair factors. AID-dependent SHM creates the full spectrum of mutations in Ig variable (V) regions equally distributed at G/C and A/T bases. In most mammalian cells, deamination of deoxycytidine into uracil during S phase induces targeted G/C mutagenesis using either direct replication of uracils or TLS mediated bypass, however only the machinery of activated B lymphocytes can generate A/T mutagenesis around AID-created uracils. The molecular mechanism behind the latter remains incompletely understood to date. However, the lack of a cellular model that reproduces both G/C and A/T mutation spectra constitutes the major hurdle to elucidating it. The few available B cell lines used thus far to study Ig SHM indeed undergo mainly G/C mutations, that make them inappropriate or of limited use. In this report, we show that in the Ramos cell line that undergoes constitutive G/C-biased SHM in culture, the low rate of A/T mutations is due to an imbalance in the ubiquitination/deubiquitination reaction of PCNA, with the deubiquitination reaction being predominant. The inhibition of the deubiquitinase complex USP1-UAF1 or the expression of constitutive fusion of ubiquitin to PCNA provides the missing clue required for DNA polymerase η recruitment and thereafter the introduction of A/T base pair (bp) mutations during the process of IgV gene diversification. This study reports the establishment of the first modified human B cell line that recapitulates the mechanism of SHM of Ig genes *in vitro*.

Keywords: immunoglobulin somatic hypermutation, PCNA monoubiquitination, Ramos B cell line, USP1 inhibition, A/T mutation pathway

INTRODUCTION

The process of SHM in germinal center (GC) B cells is basically the result of two distinct molecular mechanisms taking place in separate phases of the cell cycle (1). Both mechanisms start with the introduction of uracils along the region that is subject to SHM in immunoglobulin (Ig) genes by AID-dependent deamination of deoxycytidine residues. When this occurs during S phase of the cell cycle, this leads to mutations mainly focused on dC/dG pairs creating both transitions and transversions. This mutagenic process involves either the action of uracil DNA glycosylase (UNG), which creates an abasic site by removing the uracil that is subsequently bypassed by translesion DNA polymerases (TLS pols), or through the direct copy of the deoxy-uracil (dU) by the replicative DNA polymerases (2). These dU could be either generated during S phase or as shown recently generated during G1 of the cell cycle and survive until S/G2 due to the activity of Fam72a that reduces UNG levels in G1 (3, 4). Conversely, the mutations are spread on the surrounding A/T bases using an error-prone gap filling reaction by DNA polη (5–7). This latter is initiated by MSH2/MSH6 recognition of the dU:dG mismatch, followed by the action of exonuclease 1 (EXO 1), which creates the single-stranded gap in a process called noncanonical mismatch repair (ncMMR) (8–10). Furthermore, the monoubiquitination of proliferating cell nuclear antigen (mUb-PCNA) is a major posttranslational modification (PTM) required for the generation of mutations at A/T base pairs during SHM (11). PCNA undergoes monoubiquitination (mUb) mainly in response to replication fork stalling (12). This PTM orchestrates polymerase switching that favors the recruitment of TLS polymerases for lesion-bypass DNA synthesis during replication (13). However, in the case of SHM of Ig genes, how PCNA is monoubiquitinated in G1 in the absence of DNA lesions and how it participates in the specific recruitment of polη remain unknown. PCNA that forms the eukaryotic DNA sliding clamp is an auxiliary factor of DNA polymerases. Active PCNA is composed of the association of three monomers in a ring-shaped structure (14). In mammalian cells, to ensure cell survival, PCNA is modified at a conserved site, K164, *via* a single ubiquitin polypeptide moiety by RAD6 and RAD18 in response to various DNA damaging agents (15). When the lesion is bypassed, the ubiquitin polypeptide is removed mainly by ubiquitin-specific protease 1 (USP1) to allow the recruitment of high-fidelity DNA polymerases and resume replication. Previous work from H. Jacobs's group (The Netherlands Cancer Institute, Amsterdam) has shown that a mouse expressing PCNA with a lysine-to-arginine mutation at residue 164 preventing the mUb displays a phenotype similar to polymerase η and mismatch repair-deficient B cells with a strong reduction of somatic mutations at A/T bases in Ig V region (IgV) associated with a compensatory increase at G/C mutations (11). A similar result was obtained using knockout mice for PCNA expressing exogenous PCNA with the K164R mutation (16). However, in activated B lymphocytes, the situation is particular since the PMT of PCNA takes place in the absence of undamaged DNA *via* an unknown mechanism, and the main goal is to generate mutations (17).

The search for lymphoid cell lines that could provide a tractable system for investigating *in vitro* the process of SHM in general and, more specifically, the process of A/T mutagenesis in particular started several decades ago (18–22). Many mouse and human B cell lines have been identified. Among them, the human Burkitt lymphoma cell lines CL-O1, BL2 and Ramos have been extensively studied. These cells were transformed in the germinal center (GC) during the process of antibody affinity maturation (23). Induction of somatic mutations in CL-01 cells requires cross-linking of the BCR and T cell contact through CD40/CD40 ligand and CD80/CD28 co-engagement. The BL2 cell line undergoes V_H diversification on culture in the presence of an anti-immunoglobulin and coculture with activated T cells (18) or through simultaneous aggregation of three surface receptors, IgM, CD19 and CD21 (21, 22). Ramos cells, however, diversify the IgV domain constitutively during culture (19, 20, 24). IgV gene diversification in both cell lines exhibits the major hallmarks of *in vivo* Ig SHM: the mutations are (I) largely base substitutions (II) targeted to transcribed V genes and especially concentrated at selected hotspot motifs RGYW/WRCY (R: purines, Y: pyrimidines and W: A or T) (III) dependent on AID activity and (IV) biased for transitions over transversions. However, despite the presence of intact components of the Ig A/T mutational machinery (24), the major drawback of these cells remains their inability to efficiently perform A/T mutagenesis. Therefore, they display a mutation pattern biased toward G/C mutations (80 to 90%), thus greatly limiting their use for elucidating the mechanism of A/T mutagenesis. In this report, we discovered that in Ramos cells, the paucity of A/T mutations is due to an imbalance in the ubiquitination and deubiquitination of PCNA, the latter being predominant. The inhibition of the deubiquitinase responsible or the expression of a constitutive fusion of ubiquitin to PCNA significantly increases the rate of A/T mutations, thus reviving the SHM A/T mutagenesis pathway and consequently providing the first *in vitro* system that can be used to elucidate the A/T mutagenesis process.

MATERIAL AND METHODS

Plasmids, Plasmid Construction and Cell Transfection

The His7-Ub-PCNA-K164R dsDNA fragment was synthesized by Eurofins Genomics. To avoid USP1-dependent deubiquitination, the C-terminal Gly codon of the ubiquitin gene was replaced by Arg, and PCNA Lys164 was replaced by Arg to avoid endogenous ubiquitination. The synthetized open reading frame was cloned into the plasmid vector pcDNA3.1.puro (Thermo Fisher) to make an N-terminal (mUb-PCNA-) fusion protein. pcDNA.3.1.zeo (Thermo Fisher) expressing full-length human pol eta full-length dsDNA was previously described (25). The pIRES-Hygro2 vector (Clontech, Palo Alto, CA) expressing full-length human AID was a gift from CA Reynaud (21). Ramos cells were transfected with the desired plasmid by electroporation (Amaxa) according to the manufacturer's protocol. Stably transfected clones were selected

with the appropriate antibiotic. Stable transfectants were isolated and further propagated in medium containing 600 ng/mL puromycin (*In vivo*Gen) for the cells expressing His-mUb-PCNA, 150 μg/mL Zeocin (*In vivo*Gen) for clones expressing exogenous POLH or 500 μg/mL hygromycin (Roche, Mannheim, Germany) for clones expressing exogenous AID.

Cell Lines and Culture Conditions

We cultured Ramos and both Burkitt lymphoma and mantle cell lymphoma cells in RPMI 1640 +GlutaMAX medium (Gibco) supplemented with 10% fetal calf serum (FCS) and penicillin/streptomycin (Invitrogen). The non-B cells were cultured as reported in the literature. Human tonsils were obtained as discarded material from routine tonsillectomies. B cell isolation was performed as described in (26).

Cell Treatments

For H2O2 treatment, cells were exposed to 1 mM H2O2 (Sigma–Aldrich) for 20 min at 37°C in MEM without FCS. After treatment, the cells were washed once with PBS and incubated in complete medium prior to harvesting. For UVC light treatment, the culture medium was removed, and cells in a dish were exposed to 254-nm UV irradiation at a dose of 10 J/m^2. The culture medium was immediately added, and the cells were returned to incubation.

For immunoblotting, cells were collected 2 h later, and total protein was extracted and analyzed using SDS–PAGE and western blot.

Inactivation of the *POLH* and *AID* Genes in Ramos Cells

For gene deletion, a pair of single guide RNAs (sgRNAs) were designed with the CRISPOR program. One plasmid expressing both gRNA, Cas9 and green fluorescent protein (LentiCRISPRV2GFP, Plasmid # 82416 Addgene) was nucleofected into Ramos cells using Amaxa (Lozano) according to the manufacturer's protocol. At 24 h after transfection, GFP cells were sorted with BD FCAS Aria II and plated into single clones in 96-well plates. Individual clones were genotyped by PCR to identify mutated clones by insertion or deletion. Candidate clones were further confirmed by Sanger sequencing and western blot. Guide RNA sequences: pol *eta* gRNAfor: 5'-GGTGAGGTTAGCTTTCCCAC-3' and pol *eta* gRNARev: 5'-GTGGGAAAGCTAACCT-CACC-3', AICDA gRNAfor: 5'-GTGGAATTGCTCTTCCTCC-3', AICDA gRNARev: 5'-GGAGGAAGAG CAATTCCAC-3'. A vector expressing full-length human polη was described previously (27), and a vector expressing full-length human AICDA was described in (21) and used for complementation of the KO cell lines. polη Zeocin- and AID puromycin-resistant clones were selected with 150 μg/mL Zeocin (Roche, Mannheim, Germany) and 600 ng/mL puromycin (Invitrogen), respectively.

Analysis of SHM in Ramos Cells

Genomic DNA was isolated after 42 days of culture and cell sorting. The rearranged $V_{H4}DJ_{H6}$ region was amplified with two rounds of PCR using Phusion DNA polymerase (Thermo Fisher Scientific), the primers Vh4.1 for 5′- CAGGTGCAGCT ACAGCAG -3′ and Jh6.1Rev 5′- GCTGA- GGAGACGGT GACC -3′ for the first round and the primers Vh4.2 for 5′- TGGGGCGCAGGACTGTTGAA -3′ and Jh6.2 Rev 5′- GACCGTGGTCCCTTGGCC -3′, for the second round. The conditions for the first PCR amplification were 98°C for 2 min, 20 cycles at 98°C for 10 s, 70°C for 20 s and 72°C for 20 s, and for the second PCR, 30 cycles at 98°C for 10 s and 72°C for 30 s. For amplification of the constant Cmu 2-4 region, we used the primers Cmu. for 5'- CGGACCAGGTGCAGGCTGAGGCC -3' and Cmu. Rev 5'- CTCCCGCAGGTTCAG CTGCTCCC -3' with the following program 98°C for 2 min, 35 cycles at 98°C for 10 s and 72°C for 20 s. The PCR products were gel-purified with a QIAquick gel extraction kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany) and cloned with CloneJET PCR cloning kit (ThermoFisher scientific). Plasmid DNA extracted from individual bacterial colonies and sequencing using Sanger sequencing were performed by Eurofins Genomics.

Flow Cytometry and Sorting

Cells were collected and labeled with anti-human IgM-FITC antibodies (Ref# 31575; Invitogen) at 4°C for 20 min and then washed with PBS/1% BSA. To estimate the percentage of IgM-negative cells, FACS analyses were performed using a BD Accuri C6 flow cytometer (BD Biosciences). Cell sorting of IgM-negative cells was performed using a FACSAria III or Influx (BD Biosciences).

Proliferation and Cell Cycle Analyses

Approximately 2x10^6 cells were pelleted by centrifugation at 1200 rpm for 5 min. After Centrifugation, cells were washed in cold PBS and resuspended in PBS. The suspended cells were transferred dropwise into 4.5 mL of 70% ethanol and then fixed overnight at 4°C. The ethanol-suspended cells were then collected, washed and resuspended in 50 mg/mL propidium iodide (Sigma, P 4170)/0.1% (v/v) Triton X-100 staining solution with 100 μg/mL RNase A in the dark for 1 h at 37°C. A BD Accuri C6 flow cytometer (BD Biosciences) was used for analysis of cells. For cell proliferation, at day 0, 10^4 viable cells were seeded in 48 plates in 200 μL of complete medium and incubated at 37°C and 5% CO2. Cells were counted at 24, 48, 72 and 96 h in the presence of Trypan blue using a Countess II FL automated cell counter (Life Technologies). All experiments were done in triplicates.

Western Blotting and Cellular Fractionation

Samples were collected and placed on ice in a lysis solution [50 mM Tris–HCl (pH 8.0), 150 mM NaCl, 1 mM EDTA, 1% NP-40, 10% glycerol] containing 0.5% SDS and 2 mM PMSF with a protease inhibitor cocktail (Sigma P-8340, 1:100). Cellular proteins were resolved on a 12.5% SDS–PAGE gel. The membrane was incubated for 1 h at room temperature in 5% skim milk in PBS with 0.05% Tween-20 (PBST), and the membrane was probed with anti-PCNA PC10 (Ref # sc56; Santa Cruz), anti-alpha tubulin (Ref# MA1-80017; Thermo Fisher Scientific), anti-actin (Ref #MA1-744; Thermo Fisher Scientific), anti-Vinculin (clone 7F9, Ref# 14-9777-80; eBioscience), anti-AID (Ref #14-959-82; Thermo Fisher

Scientific), anti-polη (Ref# ab17725; Abcam), anti-FancD2 (Ref# sc20022; Santa Cruz), anti-USP1 (Ref # ab108104Ref; Abcam), anti-Msh2 (Ref #A300-451A; Bethyl), and anti-Msh6 (Ref # A300-022A; Bethyl) antibodies. Immunoreactivity was detected using a horseradish peroxidase-conjugated secondary antibody.

Nickel Beads Pull-Down

Whole-cell extracts were prepared in lysis buffer without EDTA supplemented with benzonase. The extracted proteins were adjusted to 20 mM imidazole and incubated with Ni-NTA-agarose (Qiagen) overnight at 4°C. Beads were then washed three times with the same lysis buffer without EDTA and containing 30 mM imidazole. Following the last wash, the beads were resuspended in 2X Laemmli buffer and boiled at 98°C for 5 min. The bound proteins were analyzed by immunoblotting using the indicated antibody.

RESULTS

Low PCNA Monoubiquitination in Ramos Cells After Treatment With Genotoxic Agents Correlates With a High Amount of USP1 Deubiquitinase

Ramos cells lines, like most Burkitt lymphoma cell lines that undergo SHM in culture, display a strong bias in favor of mutations at G/C over A/T (18, 19, 28, 29). To date the reasons of such bias remain unknown. During SHM, A/T mutation induction requires, on the one hand, the activity of several factors, including AID, DNA mismatch repair proteins (MSH2/MSH6), polη and, on the other hand, the monoubiquitination of PCNA. We and others have shown previously that Ramos cells express unmutated full-length cDNA of *AID, UNG, POLH, PCNA, MSH2, MSH6* and *EXO1*. In addition, the cells are both BER and MMR proficient (22, 24, 30). Thus, there were no mutations, no lack of expression and no obvious evidence of dysfunction of any of these factors in Ramos cells. On the other hand, mUb of PCNA at the conserved K164 site is necessary for the recruitment of polη (11, 16), which is the sole mutator of A/T bases in the normal physiological context during SHM (7). We therefore asked whether the ubiquitination pathway of PCNA is deregulated in these cells. In mammalian cells, PCNA is monoubiquitinated by RAD6 and the RAD18 ubiquitin ligase complex in response to UV irradiation or other genotoxic agents; therefore, we used this property to investigate the induction of mUb-PCNA in Ramos cells under these conditions. To do so, we treated the cells with either UVC light or H_2O_2 and monitored the monoubiquitination of PCNA by western blotting. As shown in **Figure 1A**, mUb-PCNA was not or hardly detectable in either Ramos or BL2 cells (even after long exposure) compared to non-Burkitt MRC5 and U2OS cells, which showed clear mUb regardless of treatment. These results could suggest that the monoubiquitination of PCNA in response to genotoxic stress is defective, weak or inefficient in Ramos cells. Nevertheless, monoubiquitination of PCNA is a reversible process, and its removal is catalyzed by the deubiquitinase USP1. Thus, the balance between the opposing actions of specific ubiquitin ligases and USP1 ultimately determines the ubiquitination status of PCNA. Therefore, we next asked whether the deubiquitination reaction is predominant due to abnormal expression of USP1 in Ramos and BL2 cells compared to normal B cells. To answer this question, we analyzed the expression of USP1 by western blotting in Ramos and several other Burkitt lymphoma (BL) and non-BL cell lines. To establish a comparison scale, we used tonsillar B cells, which represent physiological counterpart cells,

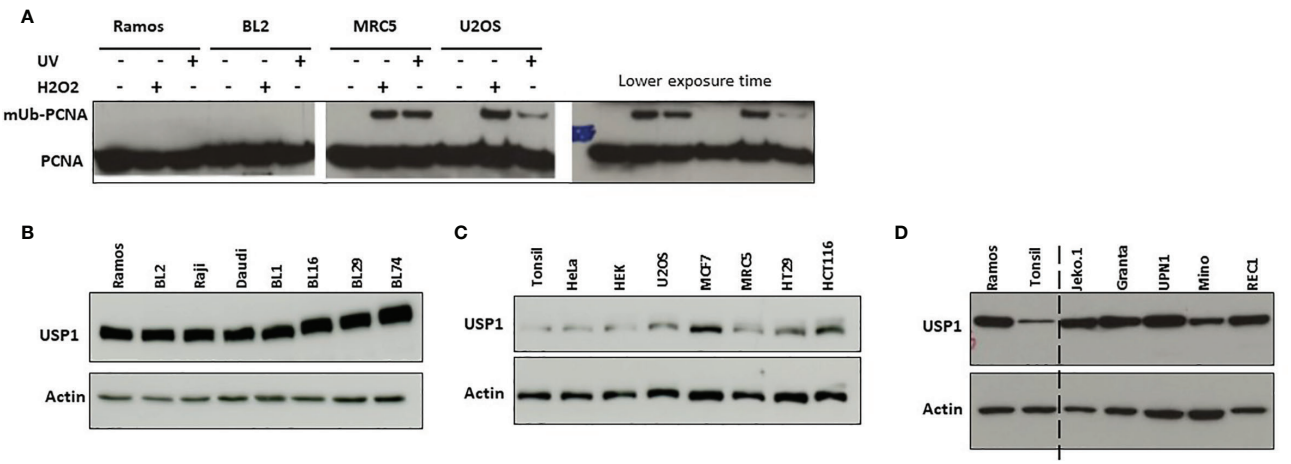


FIGURE 1 | Induction of monoubiquitination of PCNA and USP1 expression in Ramos and BL2 cells. **(A)** B cell lines Ramos and BL2 cells (left pannel) and non-B cells MRC5 and U2OS cells (right pannel) were exposed to UVC light (10 J/m^2) or incubated in the presence of H_2O_2 as indicated in the M&M. Total protein extracts were prepared 2 hours post-treatment, separated by SDS–PAGE and analyzed by immunoblotting using an anti-PCNA antibody. **(B, C)** Protein extracts were prepared from the indicated cell lines and analyzed as described above using an anti-USP1 antibody. In B–D actin was used as loading control. **(D)** Protein extracts from Ramos and Tonsillar B cells were loaded side by side to facilitate comparison.

to estimate the physiological quantity of USP1 expressed in B cells. As shown in **Figures 1B–D**, Ramos and all BL cell lines analyzed expressed high levels of USP1 compared to tonsillar B cells. Interestingly, with the exception of MCF7 cells, the expression in all other non-BL cells remained within the range of B cell physiological expression (**Figure 1C**). In addition, it should be noted that in BL cells, high USP1 levels do not depend on their EBV status since both EBV-positive (Daudi, BL16 and Raji cells) and EBV-negative (Ramos, BL2, BL1, BL29, BL74) BL cells have similar levels. Similar elevated expression of USP1 was found in human B cells derived from mantle cell lymphoma (**Figure 1D**). Together, these data suggest that the high expression/activity of USP1 in Ramos and probably most BL cell lines is responsible for the observed low mUb status of PCNA and consequently could explain the origin of the alteration in the A/T mutation pathway.

USP1 Inhibition Increases the Half-Life of PCNA Monoubiquitination in the Ramos Cell Line

We have shown above a possible imbalance in PCNA mono-Ub/de-Ub reactions due to the elevated expression of USP1. We therefore anticipated a higher ongoing deubiquitination reaction in those cells mimics PCNA monoubiquitination deficiency. To test this hypothesis, we first treated Ramos cells for 3 to 24 hours with increasing concentrations of ML323, a selective inhibitor of USP1, and monitored both the efficacy and toxicity of the drug. As shown in **Figure 2A**, after 3 hours of treatment, we detected a dose-dependent increase in the levels of mUb-PCNA. At 24 hours, treatment with 10 μM ML323 maintained a detectable fraction of mUb-PCNA in the cells. Exposure to higher concentrations induced rapid and greater mUb-PCNA at 3 hours, but this increase was followed by a sharp decrease at 24 h, probably due to the toxicity of the drug at high concentrations (**Figure 2B**). Indeed, while more than 95% of cells remain alive in the presence of 10 μM ML323 at 48 hours, exposure to 30 μM kills 60% of the cells at 24 hours and more than 90% at 48 hours of treatment. Incubation with 20 μM killed 10% of the cells at 24 hours and 30% at 48 hours. Similar results were obtained with the BL2 cell line (data not shown). We therefore decided to use a dose of 10 μM as an effective and nontoxic concentration for the next experiments. In parallel to its role in the process of TLS, USP1 participates in the Fanconi anemia pathway through monodeubiquitination of FANCD2 during DNA interstrand crosslink lesion repair (31, 32). As expected, treatment of both Ramos and BL2 cells with ML323 led to the detection of a clear band that corresponded to mUb-PCNA and mUb-FANCD2 even in the absence of any genotoxic treatment (**Figure 2C**). Furthermore, the combination of USP1 inhibition and UVC irradiation further increased mUb-PCNA levels (**Figure 2D**). Together, these results confirm that in Ramos cells, the PCNA monoubiquitination reaction is efficient and UV-inducible. We conclude that the observed absence of mUb-PCNA in Ramos cells is the consequence of high ongoing monodeubiquitination reactions that result from higher USP1 expression and activity.

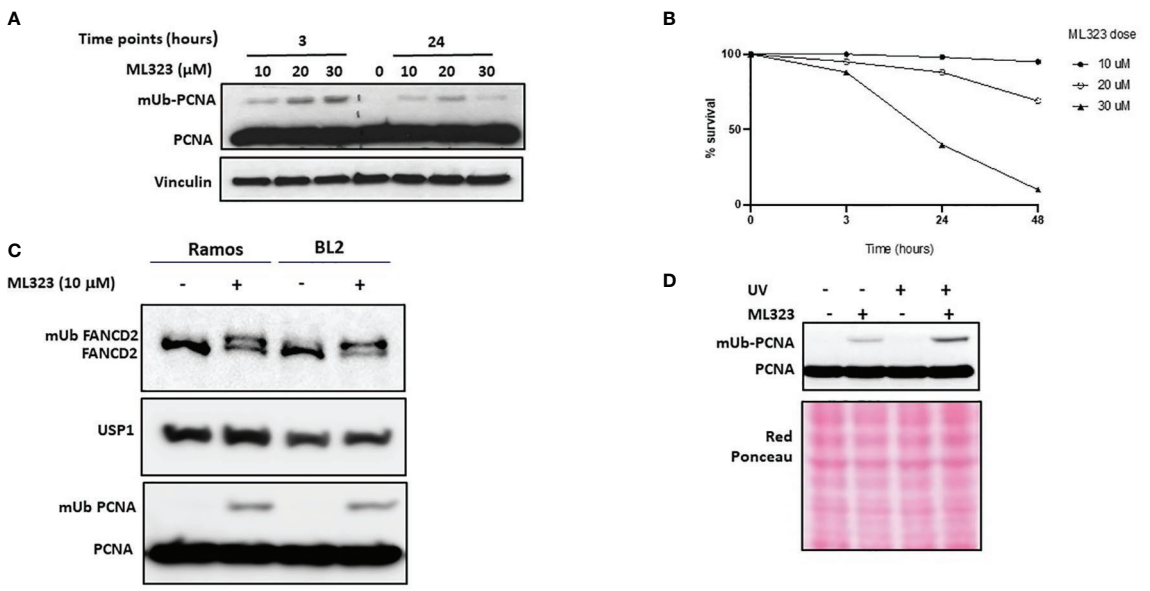


FIGURE 2 | Inhibition of USP1 increases the monoubiquitination of both PCNA and FANCD2. Ramos cells were incubated with increased doses of ML323, and the monoubiquitination of PCNA and the cell toxicity of the drug at the indicated times were determined by SDS–PAGE and immunoblotting in **(A)** and using a cell survival assay in **(B)**, respectively. The data in B represent the mean of three independent experiments. **(C)** Ramos and BL2 cells were treated for two hours with 10 μM ML323, and monoubiquitination of PCNA and FANCD2 was analyzed by SDS–PAGE and immunoblotting. **(D)** Ramos cells were treated with UVC, ML323 or both, and the monoubiquitination of PCNA was analyzed as described above. Vinculin and red Ponceau were used as loading controls.

Inhibition of PCNA Deubiquitination Increases the Rate of A/T Mutations

To assess whether increasing the mUb-PCNA half-life can restore the rate of A/T mutations during SHM, we treated Ramos cells with 10 μM ML323 continuously for 6 weeks to allow the cells to accumulate a sufficient number of mutations. To maintain elevated levels of mUb-PCNA throughout that period, we added fresh medium containing the drug every 2 days. Ongoing SHM in Ramos cells in culture generates diverse IgM-loss subclones without affecting cell viability due to the occurrence of stop codons, indels and frameshift mutations in the V_H (19). Therefore, the detection of IgM-negative cells by fluorescence-activated cell scanning (FACS) provides a quick read-out and convenient semiquantitative measure of SHM. During the 6 weeks of treatment, surface IgM was assessed by FACS (**Figure 3A**). We observed an accumulation of IgM-negative Ramos cells over time in both the presence and absence of ML323. However, USP1 inhibition further increased the percentage of IgM-negative cells. Of note, BL2 cells that do not undergo constitutive SHM do not show IgM-negative cell accumulation even in the presence of ML323. This suggests that the increase in cellular mUb-PCNA levels quantitatively participates in the processes of SHM that generate the IgM-population. At the end of treatment, the IgM- cells were FACS sorted, and VH4 segments were PCR amplified, cloned, and sequenced to appreciate whether the treatment impacts only quantitatively the process of SHM or causes a mutation pattern change or both. Interestingly, the data presented in **Table 1** show both quantitative and qualitative changes. USP1 inhibition in three independent experiments (E1-3 **Table 1**), led not only to an overall increase in unique mutation frequency in treated versus nontreated cells (0.19 versus 0.086 mut/100 bp) caused mainly by the increase of number of mutation per sequence (**Figure 3B**), but also to significant increases in the rate of A/T mutations. Indeed, while the rate of A/T mutations remained at approximately 13% (7 to 18%) for the nontreated cells, the rate increased significantly to 31% (24 to 38%) in treated cells (**Table 1**). Collectively, these results suggest that an increase in the availability of mUb-PCNA in the cell is sufficient to promote the induction of A/T mutations and further confirm that the high turnover of mUb-PCNA is responsible for the low rates of A/T mutations during SHM in Ramos cells.

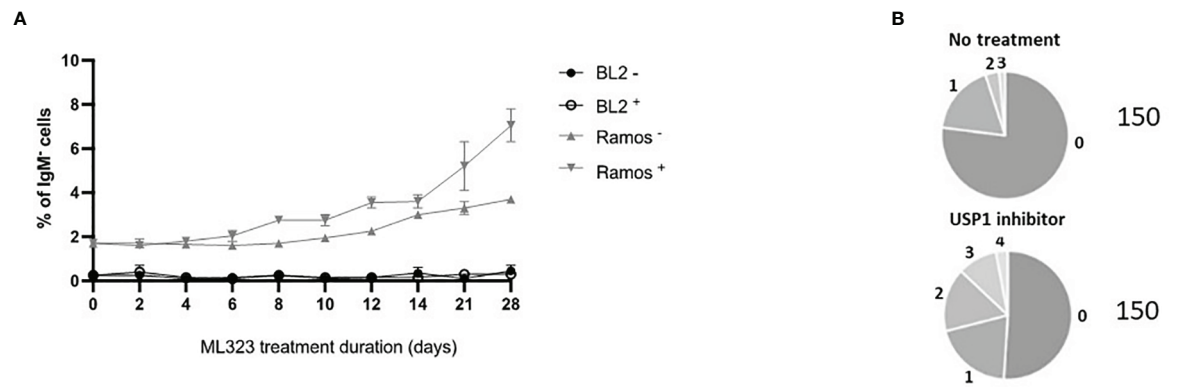


FIGURE 3 | Treatment of Ramos cells, but not BL2 cells, with a USP1 inhibitor increased IgM loss compared to that of nontreated cells. **(A)** Cells were treated with 10 μM ML323 (+) or DMSO (–), and the percentage of surface IgM was measured by FACS at the indicated time points. **(B)** Sequence analysis of SHM in the amplified Ramos VH region. Relative amounts of sequences with the indicated number of mutations (from 0 to 4) are given in the pie charts. The total number of analyzed sequences is indicated in the right of each chart and corresponds to the pool of the three experiments reported in **Table 1**.

TABLE 1 | Somatic mutations in VH4 sequence (338 bp) from Ramos cell treated or not with USP1 inhibitor.

IgM⁻ cells(6 weeks)		Total nucleotides sequenced*	Number of mutated sequences(Unique)	Number of substitutions	Mutation frequency (per 100 bp)	Number of AT/GC mutations	% AT/GC	AT % mean value(SD)
Ramos	E1	16900	10	15	0.089	1/14	6.7/93.3	13.6 (6.219)
	E2	16900	13	16	0.095	3/13	18.75/81.25	
	E3	16900	11	13	0.077	2/11	15.4/74.6	
Ramos + ML323 (USP1i)	E1	16900	18	25	0.148	6/19	24/76	33 (7.810)
	E2	16900	25	35	0.201	13/22	37/63	
	E3	16900	30	42	0.249	16/26	38/62	

*E1 means experiment number 1. E1, E2 and E3 are independent experiments. *50 clones. P= 0.0282; Two-tailed P value in unpaired t test for the AT% mean value comparison; SD. standard deviation.*

Mimicking mUb-PCNA in Ramos Cells by Ubiquitin-PCNA Fusion: Validation of the Experimental Approach

Artificial Ub and PCNA fusion proteins have been successfully used in both yeast and mammalian cells to mimic native ubiquitinated PCNA (33–36). To avoid the use of inhibitors that could interfere with the physiological functions of the cell, we provided an exogenous modification by stably expressing mUb-PCNA fusion. The human PCNA K164R mutant sequence was used for this construction to prevent additional *in vivo* PCNA ubiquitination at the K164 residue during Ig SHM. We next added N-terminal fusion with 7x His-tagged ubiquitin to mimic PCNA-K164 monoubiquitination and to facilitate purification and analysis. Finally, to prevent its cleavage by USP1 in the cell, the C-terminal glycine-glycine residue was removed from the Ub polypeptide in the fusion construct (**Figure 4A**). Stable clones were obtained after plasmid transfection and puromycin selection. First, we performed several experiments to show that mUb-PCNA fusion expression does not perturb cell growth and participates in DNA replication as the endogenous. (i) We showed that the constitutive expression of mUb-PCNA does not modify the cell cycle and does not affect cellular proliferation (**Figures 4B, C**), indicating that mUb-PCNA fusion proteins do not affect DNA replication. (ii) We verified that the exogenous mUb-PCNA fusion protein was able to interact with endogenous PCNA to form a physiological homotrimeric ring. To this end, we used nickel beads to pull down exogenous mUb-PCNA containing a poly-His tag in the N-terminal region of ubiquitin and searched for the presence of endogenous PCNA in the pulled down fraction. As expected from previous studies (35), **Figure 4D** shows that the pulled down fraction contains similar quantities of endogenous and mUb-PCNA, consistent with the fusion proteins being able to interact equally with the untagged protein molecules. Together, these data demonstrate that USP1-resistant mUb-PCNA fusions behave similarly to the endogenous form. Therefore, Ramos cells expressing such a construct can be confidently used to study *in vitro* the mechanisms of SHM.

Expression of Mono-Ub PCNA Fusion Protein Is Sufficient to Increase the Rate of A/T Mutations

Taking into account the aforementioned validations, we measured the impact of mUb-PCNA expression on the rate and pattern of SHM. After 6 weeks in culture, genomic DNA was extracted from several clones, and VH4 segments were PCR amplified, cloned, and sequenced. As shown in **Table 2A**, the clones expressing exogenous mUb-PCNA showed an increase of mutation frequency as seen above after the use of USP1 inhibitor, with an increase of both mutated sequences and number of mutation/sequence (**Figure 4E**). Interestingly we observed an increased rate of A/T mutations of approximately 30% (22 to 40%) compared to nonexpressing clones, which remained around 10% (5-15%). It should be noted that, as reported before, there is variability in the rate of A/T mutations in the different clones (discussed below); nevertheless, in general, the mutating clones expressing mUb-PCNA show significantly higher A/T mutation rates compared to nonexpressing clones. We next compared the mutation profile of both clones expressing and non-expressing

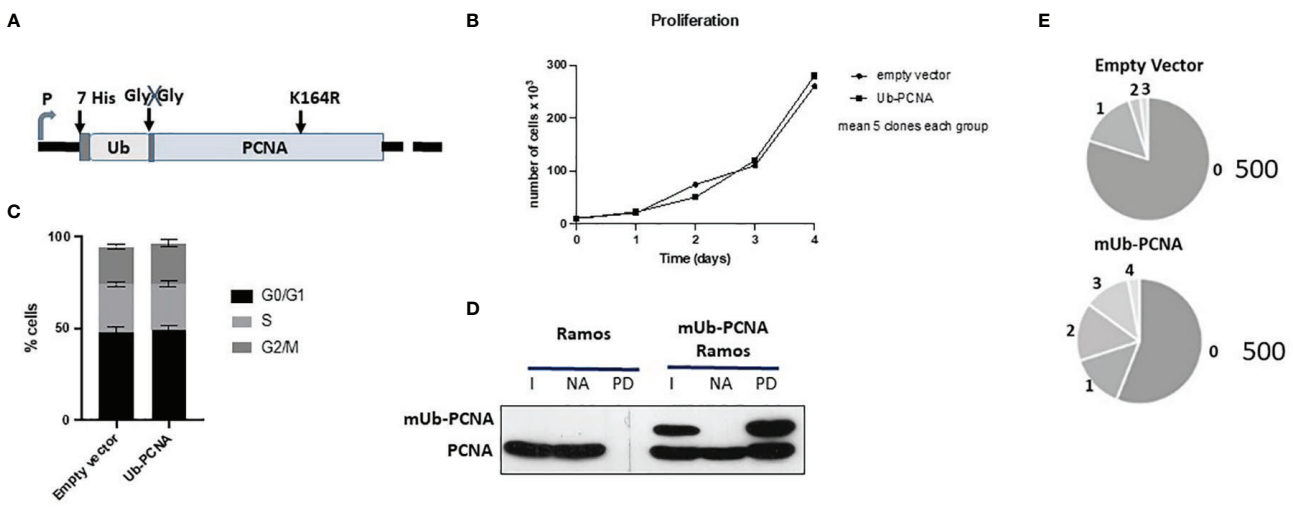


FIGURE 4 | Schematic diagram of the mUb-PCNA fusion construct and validation in Ramos cells. **(A)** Schematic diagram of the mUb-PCNA fusion construct used. **(B)** Cell proliferation analysis. Cell growth was estimated by counting the viable cells on the indicated days. **(C)** Cell cycle analysis by DNA content estimation with flow cytometry and represented as histograms showing the relative percentage of cells at the indicated phases of the cell cycle. The data in B and C represent the mean of three independent experiments. **(D)** His7-UbPCNA was pulled down with nickel beads, and the fraction pulled down was analyzed by SDS–PAGE and immunoblotting using an anti-PCNA antibody. I, input; NA nonadsorbed, PD pull down. **(E)** Sequence analysis of SHM in the amplified Ramos VH region. The pie segments represent the proportion of clones that contained the specified number of mutations (from 0 to 4) indicated. The total number of analyzed sequences is indicated in the right of each chart and corresponds to the pool of the data obtained from the five clones reported in **Table 2A**.

TABLE 2A | Somatic mutations in VH4 sequence (338 bp) from mUb-PCNA expressing and non-expressing Ramos clones.

IgM$^-$ cells (6 weeks)		Total nucleotides sequenced*	Number of mutated sequences (unique)	Number of substitutions	Mutation frequency (per 100 bp)	Number of AT/GC mutations	% AT/GC	AT % mean value(SD)
Ramos + Ub-PCNA	R4.16	33800	55	90	0.266	36/54	40/60	30.38
	R2.4.6	33800	52	79	0.234	27/52	34/66	(6.861)
	R1.16	33800	40	70	0.207	20/50	28.5/71.5	
	R3.2	33800	37	62	0.183	17/43	27.4/72.6	
	R3.7	33800	35	50	0.148	11/39	22/78	
Ramos control (empty vector)	R13.5	33800	17	20	0.060	1/19	5/95	9.18
	R2.4.8	33800	21	24	0.071	3/24	12.5/87.5	(3.571)
	R1.12	33800	20	25	0.074	3/23	13/87	
	R2.5	33800	26	30	0.089	2/28	6.7/93.3	
	R3.8	33800	19	25	0.074	2/23	8.7/91.3	

**100 clones.*

P= 0.0003 (two-tailed P value, unpaired t test) for the AT% mean value comparison; SD, standard deviation.

TABLE 2B | Somatic mutations in Constant μ-region sequence (550 bp) from mUb-PCNA expressing Ramos clones after six weeks and three months in culture.

IgM$^-$ cells		Total nucleotides sequenced* ($x10^3$)	Number of mutated sequences (unique)	Number of substitutions	Mutation frequency (per 100 bp)($x10^{-3}$)	Number of AT/GC mutations	% AT/GC	AT % mean value
Ramos + Ub-PCNA	R4.16	55	0	0				
6 weeks	R2.4.6	55	1	1	1.8	0/1		
	R1.16	55	1	1	1.8	1/0		
	R3.2	55	0	0				
	R3.7	55	0	0				
Ramos + Ub-PCNA	R4.16	55	1	1	1.8	0/1		
3 months	R2.4.6	55	1	1	1.8	1/0		
	R1.16	55	2	2	3.6	0/2		
	R3.2	55	0	0				
	R3.7	55	1	2	3.6	0/2		

**100 clones.*

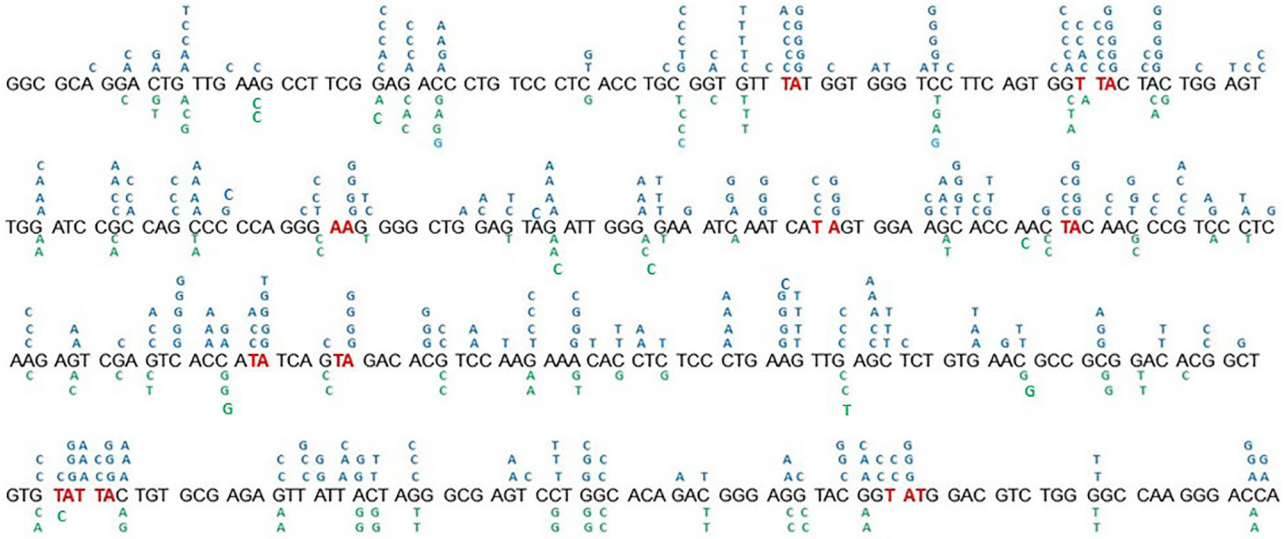


FIGURE 5 | Distribution of point-mutations along the amplified Ramos VH region. Independently occurring base substitutions are indicated at each nucleotide position. The Pol h hotspots (WA/TW) targeted following the expression of mUb-PCNA are in indicated in red. The figure represent the pool of base substitution obtained from the clones indicated in **Table 2A**. The Nucleotide Substitutions in blue indicated above the Ramos VH sequence are from the 5 clones expressing mUb-PCNA and those below in green are from the five control clones.

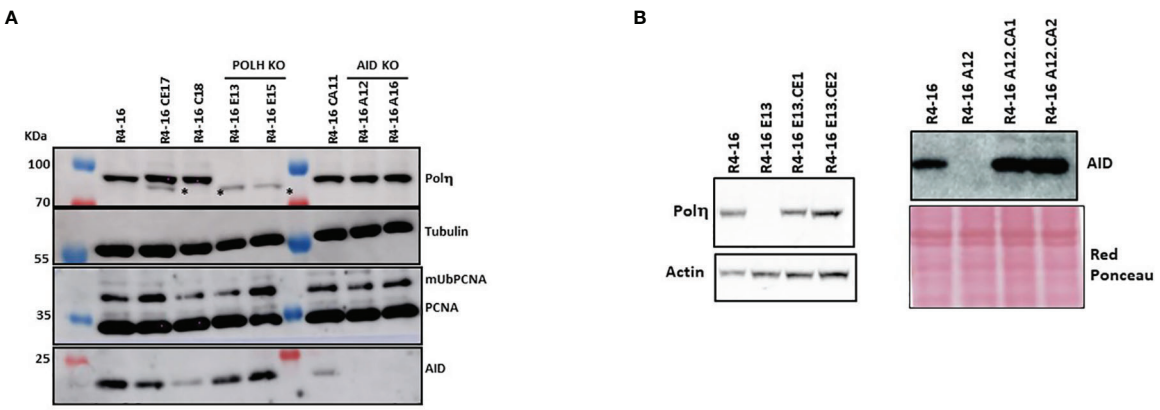


FIGURE 6 | Inactivation and restoration of polη and AID in the R4-16 clone. CRISPR/Cas9 was used to inactivate and gRNA editing were used to inactivate polη or AID. **(A)** The absence of the corresponding proteins was confirmed in two selected clones by immunoblot analysis. **(B)** KO clones were reconstituted by stable expression of POLH or AID cDNA. Left panel: R4-16E13-CE1 and R4-16E13-CE2 are two clones derived from the human polη deficient clone R4-16E13 after transfection with polη-expressing vector. Right panel: R4-16A12-CA1 R4-16A12-CA2 are two clones derived from the AID-deficient clone R4-16A12 after transfection with the human AID-expressing vector. Actin and red Ponceau staining were used as loading controls. *Nonspecific band.

mUb-PCNA expressing and non-expressing mUb-PCNA. The distribution of point-mutations along the amplified Ramos VH region presented in **Figure 5** showed in addition to an increase of number of mutations, differences in their base substitution characteristics. Indeed, we observed that most of the A/T mutations induced following mUb-PCNA expression (base substitution in blue) are targeted to the described polη hotspots (WA/TW). Furthermore we observed within these hotspots (red color) a clear A to G and T to C transition bias (**Figure 5**). Since the preferred mutation of Polη when copying normal DNA is the incorporation of Gs opposite Ts, thereby generating T to C and A to G transition mutations, thus strongly suggesting that these mutations are introduced by polη.

Together, these results indicate that the expression of stable mUb-PCNA is sufficient to retrieve the A/T mutagenesis pathway in Ramos cells.

Induction of A/T Mutations Is AID- and POLH-Dependent in Ramos-Ub Cells

Since polη is the major A/T mutator in both mice and humans during SHM, we asked whether the induced A/T mutations following the expression of mUb-PCNA are generated through a genuine SHM process that requires AID activity and are polη-dependent. To this end, we inactivated the genes encoding AID (*AICDA*) or polη (*POLH*) using CRISPR/Cas9 technology in the Ramos R4-16 subclone. It should be noted that, among the clones with increased rates of A/T mutations we chose clone R4-16 to continue our investigations, for two main reasons: (i) it displays a higher rate of A/T mutations and (ii) it is stable and retained ongoing SHM when maintained in culture for up to 3 months. The absence of AID and POLH protein expression was validated by immunoblotting (**Figure 6A**). POLH-deficient clones were grown for 6 weeks, and the expressed V(D)J was amplified and sequenced. **Table 3** shows that in the polη-deficient clones, A/T mutations decreased to the level of the wild-type Ramos cell population. Induction of A/T mutations was restored upon re-expression of human *POLH* cDNA in these clones to frequencies comparable to those observed in the Ramos mUb-PCNA parental clone (**Figure 6B**, left and **Table 3**). In addition, inactivation of *AID* completely abolished both A/T and G/C mutations. Similarly, the re-expression of *AID* restored the mutations to the level of the parental clone (**Figure 6B**, right and **Table 3**). Altogether, these results confirm that the A/T mutations induced following mUb-PCNA expression result from a genuine immunoglobulin V gene diversification mechanism initiated by AID and generated by polη activity.

Absence of Genome Wide Mutagenesis

Since mUb-PCNA preferentially recruits low-fidelity TLS polymerase, we wondered whether the constitutive expression of mUb-PCNA could also promote mutations elsewhere in the genome. To answer this question, on the one hand, we sequenced the μ-constant region known not to be targeted by physiological SHM and on the other hand estimated the mutation rate at the hypoxanthine-guanine phosphoribosyl transferase (*HPRT*) locus[17]. As shown in **Table 2B**, mutations did not accumulate in Cμ even after 3 months in culture. Furthermore, we found a similar mutation rate at the HPRT locus, approximately 1.5 to 2.1 X 10^{-7} mutations per locus and per generation, determined by fluctuation analysis of resistance to 6-thioguanine in both clones expressing or not expressing mUb-PCNA (data not shown). Collectively, these results allow us to conclude that the constitutive expression of mUb-PCNA in Ramos cells induces and targets A/T mutations to the Ig locus and does not induce a general mutator phenotype.

DISCUSSION

We report the establishment of a cell line that can be used to address *in vitro* the mechanism of A/T mutations during the process of somatic hypermutation of Ig genes. The Ramos Burkitt cell line has been widely used to study the mechanism

TABLE 3 | Somatic mutations in VH4 sequence (338 bp) from cultured Ramos clones knocked-out for *POLH* or *AID* in the mUb-PCNA background.

IgM⁻ cells(6 weeks)		Total nucleotides sequenced*	Number of mutated sequences(Unique)	Number of substitutions	Mutation frequency (per 100 bp)	Number of AT/GC mutations	% AT/GC	AT % mean value
Ramos + Ub-PCNA *POLH* KO	R4.16-E13	33800	18	24	0.071	4/20	16.7/83.3	17.25
	R4.16-E15	33800	23	28	0.083	5/23	17.8/82.2	
Ramos control (empty vector)	R4.16-E17	33800	53	80	0.237	33/47	41/59	38.8
Ramos + mUb-PCNA *POLH* KO + hPOLH	R4.16-E13 CE 1	33800	42	51	0.151	16/35	31.4/68.6	32.65
	R4.16-E13 CE 2	33800	45	62	0.183	21/41	33.9/66.1	
Ramos + mUb-PCNA *AID* KO	R4.16-A12	33800	2	2	0.006	1/1	ND	ND
	R4.16-A16	33800	1	2	0.006	0/2	ND	
Ramos control (empty vector)	R4.16-A11	33800	50	82	0.243	30/52	36.6/63.4	38.8
Ramos + mUb-PCNA *AID* KO + hAID	R4.16-A12 CA1	33800	21	29	0.085	8/21	27.6/72.4	31.65
	R4.16-A12 CA2	33800	26	28	0.083	10/28	35.7/64.3	

**100 clones; ND, none detected; CE complemented with exogenous pol η CA complemented with exogenous AID.*

of SHM *in vitro* (19, 37, 38). Ramos cells exhibit most of the features of SHM *in vivo* except that the spectrum of mutations displays a deficiency in A/T mutations. Indeed, 85 to 90% of the mutations are at G/C residues compared to *in vivo*, where mutations are distributed equally on the G/C and A/T bases. We have demonstrated in this study that the paucity of A/T mutations in Ramos cells is due to the high activity of USP1, which favors the deubiquitination of mUb-PCNA. To bypass this limitation, we either selectively inhibited the activity of USP1 or constitutively expressed mono-Ub PCNA. In both cases, we increased the rate of A/T mutations at the expressed Vh gene. Finally, we showed that these mutations are genuine SHM, depending on both AID and polη. The SHM mechanism depends on the deaminase activity of AID, which converts deoxycytidines (dCs) to deoxyuridines (Us) in both strands of DNA. The processing of the U/G mismatch, thus created by several DNA damage responses, is generated at the site of the leading to G/C mutations, both transitions and transversions, and A/T mutations around the lesion, resulting in similar rates of mutation at both A/T and G/C bp. Although the current knowledge of DNA repair mechanisms in mammalian cells can explain the spectrum of G/C mutations following high rate deamination of dC in S phase of the cell cycle regardless of its origin, introduction of mutations at the A/T bases that occurs mainly in G1 phase of activated B cells is more challenging. Furthermore, this pathway is restricted to the diversification of Ig genes during the maturation of the immune response, it results from diverted DNA repair factors and remains poorly understood to date. Investigations to decipher the underlying molecular mechanisms are limited by the absence of a cellular model able to faithfully reproduce the mechanism of both G/C and A/T base mutagenesis.

In this report, we used a Ramos cell line that constitutively diversifies its rearranged immunoglobulin V gene during *in vitro* culture. This ongoing process does not require the help of activated T cells, added cytokines, or B cell antigen receptor signaling. However, these cells mainly use the G/C mutation pathways to diversify their Igs. The absence or low rate of the A/T mutagenesis process led to the neglect of this model. In B cells, the U/G mismatch is recognized by Msh2-Msh6 and recruits exonuclease I (ExoI), which creates a long single-stranded gap. Then, polη is recruited *via* mUb-PCNA, leading to error-prone gap filling (7, 11, 39). The specific activity of polη when copying undamaged DNA, which copies Ts with very low fidelity, generates the majority of mutations at A/T bases away from the AID-modified C base. We therefore postulated that either one or several components of the A/T pathway are missing or malfunctioning in Ramos cells.

We showed that the paucity of A/T mutations is due to the high activity of ubiquitin-specific protease 1, which is responsible for the short half-life of mUb-PCNA. We have shown that the inhibition of USP1 activity using ML123, a potent and specific inhibitor, increases the fraction of cellular mUb-PCNA in Ramos cells, which in turn favors an increase in the rate of A/T mutations at the Ig locus. These data indicate that although the reaction of PCNA ubiquitination is intact in Ramos cells, its deubiquitination rate is higher, greatly shortening its half-life and thus limiting its participation in the A/T mutagenesis pathway. Of note, elevated expression of USP1 has been reported in several human cancers, including osteosarcoma, non-small-cell lung cancer, and breast and colorectal cancers (40–42). This study reports for the first time elevated expression of USP1 protein in both Burkitt lymphoma and mantle cell lymphoma.

Since PCNA is not the only USP1 target in mammalian cells and to avoid any nonspecific or off-target effects, we substituted the use of USP1i, which served as proof of principle, by stably expressing the mUb-PCNA fusion in Ramos cells. Indeed, artificial Ub and PCNA fusion proteins have been successfully validated and used in both yeast and mammalian cells to mimic native ubiquitinated PCNA and bypass the requirement for PCNA monoubiquitination in response to UV DNA damage (34–36). We showed that the stable expression of USP1-resistant mUb-PCNA in Ramos cells resulted in an increase in the rate of Ig A/T mutations without affecting cell proliferation or the cell cycle profile. mUb-PCNA pull-down experiments in Ramos show that the latter interacts with endogenous PCNA and participates in the formation of the sliding ring, suggesting that this fusion protein fulfills cellular function(s) similar to endogenous monoubiquitinated PCNA. This result is in agreement with previous reports showing (i) that yeast cells can survive mUb-PCNA fusion in the absence of endogenous PCNA and (ii) that in mammalian cells, mUb-PCNA fusion can be loaded onto DNA and is able to protect host cells from UV-induced DNA damage, with characteristic TLS activities, thus mimicking endogenous PCNA monoubiquitination (36). Of note the analysis of the mutation pattern show that beside the high increase of A/T mutations, we observed also a small increase of G/C mutations. This latter was not expected since *in vivo* the analysis of SHM in PCNAK164R expressing cells show mainly an impact on A/T mutations. Although we cannot propose any obvious explanation, we observed within the G/C mutation an increase of C to G and G to C (107 out of a total of 238 G/C mutations in the presence of mUb-PCNA (45%) versus 57/137 (39.4% in its absence); this could be partly attributed to higher recruitment of Rev1 in the presence of constitutive expression of USP1 resistant mUb-PCNA. The permanent availability of USP1-resistant mUb-PCNA into the cells may provide mUb-PCNA more time, although to a lesser extent, to recruit other TLS that are normally not recruited under physiological conditions where PCNA is continuously ubiquitinated and de-ubiquitinated.

Importantly, we demonstrate that the introduced A/T mutations in Ramos cells expressing mUb-PCNA fusion are genuine SHM for several reasons: i) are mainly targeted to WA hotspots with a strong A to G and T to C transition bias which is strictly attributable to the enzymatic specificity of pol η ii) they depend on the A/T pathway master genes *AID* and *POLH*. Importantly we found that both A/T and G/C mutations are absent in the AID-deficient clones, and polη deficiency leads to low A/T mutation even in the presence of constitutive expression of mUb-PCNA. iii) they are strictly targeted to the expressed V gene. Indeed, no mutations were detected in the constant μ-region, and the constitutive expression of mUb-PCNA does not

lead to an overall increase in genome-wide mutagenesis as assessed by the rate of mutations at the *HPRT* locus. These results are in agreement with previous studies showing that the expression of mUb-PCNA fusion does not cause an increase of spontaneous mutations (34, 35)

Although the mUb-PCNA fusion has been used to study the mechanism of DNA damage tolerance in response to replication-blocking lesions induced by a variety of genotoxic agents (in human and yeast cells), this study is the first to address its role in the specific recruitment of polη during the mechanism of Ig A/T base mutations that occur in the absence of any DNA lesion, by DNA gap filling in instead of bypass and likely independently of replication stress or fork stalling signaling.

The Ramos BL cell line used in the laboratory was first described as a population that constitutively mutates its rearranged V(D)J region at a rate of 2 to $3x10^{-5}$ mutations/bp/generation (19). In this study, we found that the expression of mUb-PCNA fusion modifies both the pattern and the rate of mutations. Similar to what has been shown previously (43), the analysis of several individual subclones expressing mUb-PCNA isolated from the original population after transfection revealed the presence of 15 to 20% nonmutated clones and that almost 35 to 50% of clones progressively lost the ability to mutate their V region over time when maintained in culture (1 to 3 months) regardless of the expression of AID and/or mUb-PCNA. The remaining 20 to 30% display variable ongoing mutation rates ranging from 2×10^{-5} to 6×10^{-4} mutations/bp/generation. Despite this finding that suggests a clonal variation and instability of Ramos clones that should be taken into account when working with this cell line, the expression of mUb-PCNA increased the mutation rates of A/T bases in all clones that continue to undergo SHM when maintained in culture. Finally, we observed that in the clones with the highest mutation rates, the A/T mutations did not reach 45 to 50%, as expected. This could be partially attributed to the decrease in the number of AID hot spots in the V(D)J sequence over time compared to the corresponding germline sequence due to the ongoing SMH. It would be interesting to use the recombinase-mediated cassette exchange system established by MD Scharff's lab (38) to exchange endogenous V(D)J in Ramos cells expressing mUb-PCNA, analyze the rate and pattern of A/T and C/G mutations and compare them to the *in vivo* pattern.

In summary, we have established and validated a cell model with few limitations that reproduces the full process of somatic hypermutation of Ig genes *in vitro* and can be used to answer questions concerning the A/T mutation pathway that cannot be addressed otherwise. For example, how, in activated B cells, ncMMR activity is targeted to Ig loci and becomes active in G1 phase of the cell cycle? While mUb-PCNA is required for pol η recruitment for TLS in response to replication-blocking UV lesions, it remains unclear how polη is selectively recruited to fill in the gap created by ncMMR activity. How are the other DNA polymerases, both error-free and error-prone, actively excluded? We expect that these questions and others will be addressed with the use of this *in vitro* cellular model.

DATA AVAILABILITY STATEMENT

The original contributions presented in the study are included in the article/**Supplementary Material**. Further inquiries can be directed to the corresponding author.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

SA designed and supervised the study. LL, DB, MG, MM, ZK, and ED performed experiments. SA, LL, DB, and AS analyzed and curated the data. SA, LL, ED, and AS participated in the writing of the paper. All authors read, reviewed, and approved the final manuscript.

FUNDING

This study was funded by La Ligue Nationale Contre le Cancer (Equipe labellisée EL2018_Kannouche) (SA); Gustave Roussy Cancer Campus, the Centre national de la recherche scientifique (CNRS). (ED) was supported by grants from Institut National du Cancer (INCa PLBIO16-011). Association des Enfants de La Lune (Bellegarde-sur-Valserine, France) (AS). LL received a 1-year funding from the Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior (CAPES, Brasília, DF, Brazil).

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We thank Pr. J-C. Ehrhart for critically reading the paper and for helpful scientific discussions. Dr. Filippo Rosselli for scientific discussions and assistance in statistical analyses. We thank very much Yann LECLUSE, Philippe RAMEAU and Cyril CATELAIN from the Imaging and Cytometry Platform (PFIC), we also thank Dr. Jean-Paul CONCORDET from the TACGENE Platform (MNHN, Paris) for CRISPR/Cas9 gRNA design and helpful scientific discussions.

REFERENCES

1. Di Noia JM, Neuberger MS. Molecular Mechanisms of Antibody Somatic Hypermutation. *Annu Rev Biochem* (2007) 76:1–22. doi: 10.1146/annurev.biochem.76.061705.090740
2. Pilzecker B, Jacobs H. Mutating for Good: DNA Damage Responses During Somatic Hypermutation. *Front Immunol* (2019) 10:438. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2019.00438
3. Rogier M, Moritz J, Robert I, Lescale C, Heyer V, Abello A, et al. Fam72a Enforces Error-Prone DNA Repair During Antibody Diversification. *Nat* (2021) 600(7888):329–33. doi: 10.1038/s41586-021-04093-y
4. Feng Y, Li C, Stewart JA, Barbulescu P, Seija Desivo N, Álvarez-Quilón A, et al. FAM72A Antagonizes UNG2 to Promote Mutagenic Repair During Antibody Maturation. *Nat* (2021) 600(7888):324–8. doi: 10.1038/s41586-021-04144-4
5. Zeng X, Winter DB, Kasmer C, Kraemer KH, Lehmann AR, Gearhart PJ. DNA Polymerase Eta is an A-T Mutator in Somatic Hypermutation of

Immunoglobulin Variable Genes. *Nat Immunol* (2001) 2(6):537–41. doi: 10.1038/88740
6. Delbos F, De Smet A, Faili A, Aoufouchi S, Weill J-C, Reynaud C-A. Contribution of DNA Polymerase Eta to Immunoglobulin Gene Hypermutation in the Mouse. *J Exp Med* (2005) 201(8):1191–6. doi: 10.1084/jem.20050292
7. Delbos F, Aoufouchi S, Faili A, Weill J-C, Reynaud C-A. DNA Polymerase Eta is the Sole Contributor of a/T Modifications During Immunoglobulin Gene Hypermutation in the Mouse. *J Exp Med* (2007) 204(1):17–23. doi: 10.1084/jem.20062131
8. Jiricny J. Postreplicative Mismatch Repair. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol* (2013) 5(4):a012633. doi: 10.1101/cshperspect.a012633
9. Iyer RR, Pluciennik A, Burdett V, Modrich PL. DNA Mismatch Repair: Functions and Mechanisms. *Chem Rev* (2006) 106(2):302–23. doi: 10.1021/cr0404794
10. Goellner EM, Putnam CD, Kolodner RD. Exonuclease 1-Dependent and Independent Mismatch Repair. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2015) 32:24–32. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2015.04.010
11. Langerak P, Nygren AOH, Krijger PHL, van den Berk PCM, Jacobs H. A/T Mutagenesis in Hypermutated Immunoglobulin Genes Strongly Depends on PCNAK164 Modification. *J Exp Med* (2007) 204(8):1989–98. doi: 10.1084/jem.20070902
12. Fox JT, Lee K, Myung K. Dynamic Regulation of PCNA Ubiquitylation/Deubiquitylation. *FEBS Lett* (2011) 585(18):2780–5. doi: 10.1016/j.febslet.2011.05.053
13. Kannouche PL, Lehmann AR. Ubiquitination of PCNA and the Polymerase Switch in Human Cells. *Cell Cycle (Georgetown Tex)* (2004) 3(8):1011–3. doi: 10.4161/cc.3.8.1074
14. Moldovan G-L, Pfander B, Jentsch S. PCNA, the Maestro of the Replication Fork. *Cell* (2007) 129(4):665–79. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2007.05.003
15. Notenboom V, Hibbert RG, van Rossum-Fikkert SE, Olsen JV, Mann M, Sixma TK. Functional Characterization of Rad18 Domains for Rad6, Ubiquitin, DNA Binding and PCNA Modification. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2007) 35(17):5819–30. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkm615
16. Roa S, Avdievich E, Peled JU, MacCarthy T, Werling U, Kuang FL, et al. Ubiquitylated PCNA Plays a Role in Somatic Hypermutation and Class-Switch Recombination and Is Required for Meiotic Progression. *PNAS* (2008) 105(42):16248–53. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0808182105
17. Langerak P, Krijger PHL, Heideman MR, van den Berk PCM, Jacobs H. Somatic Hypermutation of Immunoglobulin Genes: Lessons From Proliferating Cell Nuclear Antigenk164r Mutant Mice. *Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci* (2009) 364(1517):621–9. doi: 10.1098/rstb.2008.0223
18. Denépoux S, Razanajaona D, Blanchard D, Meffre G, Capra JD, Banchereau J, et al. Induction of Somatic Mutation in a Human B Cell Line *In Vitro*. *Immunity* (1997) 6(1):35–46. doi: 10.1016/S1074-7613(00)80240-X
19. Sale JE, Neuberger MS. TdT-Accessible Breaks Are Scattered Over the Immunoglobulin V Domain in a Constitutively Hypermutating B Cell Line. *Immun* (1998) 9(6):859–69. doi: 10.1016/S1074-7613(00)80651-2
20. Zan H, Cerutti A, Dramitinos P, Schaffer A, Li Z, Casali P. Induction of Ig Somatic Hypermutation and Class Switching in a Human Monoclonal IgM+ IgD+ B Cell Line *In Vitro*: Definition of the Requirements and Modalities of Hypermutation. *J Immunol* (1999) 162(6):3437–47.
21. Faili A, Aoufouchi S, Guéranger Q, Zober C, Léon A, Bertocci B, et al. AID-Dependent Somatic Hypermutation Occurs as a DNA Single-Strand Event in the BL2 Cell Line. *Nat Immunol* (2002) 3(9):815–21. doi: 10.1038/ni826
22. Faili A, Aoufouchi S, Flatter E, Guéranger Q, Reynaud C-A, Weill J-C. Induction of Somatic Hypermutation in Immunoglobulin Genes Is Dependent on DNA Polymerase Iota. *Nature* (2002) 419(6910):944–7. doi: 10.1038/nature01117
23. Klein U, Klein G, Ehlin-Henriksson B, Rajewsky K, Küppers R. Burkitt's Lymphoma is a Malignancy of Mature B Cells Expressing Somatically Mutated V Region Genes. *Mol Med* (1995) 1(5):495–505. doi: 10.1007/BF03401587
24. Xiao Z, Ray M, Jiang C, Clark AB, Rogozin IB, Diaz M. Known Components of the Immunoglobulin A:T Mutational Machinery are Intact in Burkitt Lymphoma Cell Lines With G:C Bias. *Mol Immunol* (2007) 44(10):2659–66. doi: 10.1016/j.molimm.2006.12.006
25. Kannouche P, Broughton BC, Volker M, Hanaoka F, Mullenders LH, Lehmann AR. Domain Structure, Localization, and Function of DNA Polymerase Eta, Defective in Xeroderma Pigmentosum Variant Cells. *Genes Dev* (2001) 15(2):158–72. doi: 10.1101/gad.187501
26. Helm M, Riedl S AB, Gollner K, Gollner U, Jérôme V, Freitag R. Isolation of Primary Human B Lymphocytes From Tonsils Compared to Blood as Alternative Source for Ex Vivo Application. *J Chromatogr B Analyt Technol BioMed Life Sci* (2021) 1179:122853. doi: 10.1016/j.jchromb.2021.122853
27. Despras E, Sittewelle M, Pouvelle C, Delrieu N, Cordonnier AM, Kannouche PL. Rad18-Dependent SUMOylation of Human Specialized DNA Polymerase Eta is Required to Prevent Under-Replicated DNA. *Nat Commun* (2016) 7:13326. doi: 10.1038/ncomms13326
28. Harris RS, Croom-Carter DS, Rickinson AB, Neuberger MS. Epstein-Barr Virus and the Somatic Hypermutation of Immunoglobulin Genes in Burkitt's Lymphoma Cells. *J Virol* (2001) 75(21):10488–92. doi: 10.1128/JVI.75.21.10488-10492.2001
29. Poltoratsky V, Woo CJ, Tippin B, Martin A, Goodman MF, Scharff MD. Expression of Error-Prone Polymerases in BL2 Cells Activated for Ig Somatic Hypermutation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2001) 98(14):7976–81. doi: 10.1073/pnas.141222198
30. Zlatanou A, Despras E, Braz-Petta T, Boubakour-Azzouz I, Pouvelle C, Stewart GS, et al. The Hmsh2-Hmsh6 Complex Acts in Concert With Monoubiquitinated PCNA and Pol η in Response to Oxidative DNA Damage in Human Cells. *Mol Cell* (2011) 43(4):649–62. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2011.06.023
31. Nijman SMB, Huang TT, Dirac AMG, Brummelkamp TR, Kerkhoven RM, D'Andrea AD, et al. The Deubiquitinating Enzyme USP1 Regulates the Fanconi Anemia Pathway. *Mol Cell* (2005) 17(3):331–9. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2005.01.008
32. Liang F, Miller AS, Longerich S, Tang C, Maranon D, Williamson EA, et al. DNA Requirement in FANCD2 Deubiquitination by USP1-UAF1-RAD51AP1 in the Fanconi Anemia DNA Damage Response. *Nat Commun* (2019) 10(1):2849. doi: 10.1038/s41467-019-10408-5
33. Gervai JZ, Gálicza J, Szeltner Z, Zámborszky J, Szüts D. A Genetic Study Based on PCNA-Ubiquitin Fusions Reveals No Requirement for PCNA Polyubiquitylation in DNA Damage Tolerance. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2017) 54:46–54. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2017.04.003
34. Pastushok L, Hanna M, Xiao W. Constitutive Fusion of Ubiquitin to PCNA Provides DNA Damage Tolerance Independent of Translesion Polymerase Activities. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2010) 38(15):5047–58. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkq239
35. Ramasubramanyan S, Coulon S, Fuchs RP, Lehmann AR, Green CM. Ubiquitin-PCNA Fusion as a Mimic for Mono-Ubiquitinated PCNA in Schizosaccharomyces Pombe. *DNA Repair* (2010) 9(7):777–84. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2010.03.015
36. Qin Z, Lu M, Xu X, Hanna M, Shiomi N, Xiao W. DNA-Damage Tolerance Mediated by PCNA•Ub Fusions in Human Cells is Dependent on Rev1 But Not Polη. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2013) 41(15):7356–69. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkt542
37. Upton DC, Unniraman S. Assessing Somatic Hypermutation in Ramos B Cells After Overexpression or Knockdown of Specific Genes. *J Vis Exp* (2011) 57):e3573. doi: 10.3791/3573
38. Baughn LB, Kalis SL, MacCarthy T, Wei L, Fan M, Bergman A, et al. Recombinase-Mediated Cassette Exchange as a Novel Method To Study Somatic Hypermutation in Ramos Cells. *mBio* (2011) 2(5):e00186-11. doi: 10.1128/mBio.00186-11
39. Zivojnovic M, Delbos F, Girelli Zubani G, Julé A, Alcais A, Weill J-C, et al. Somatic Hypermutation at a/T-Rich Oligonucleotide Substrates Shows Different Strand Polarities in Ung-Deficient or -Proficient Backgrounds. *Mol Cell Biol* (2014) 34(12):2176–87. doi: 10.1128/MCB.01452-13
40. Williams SA, Maecker HL, French DM, Liu J, Gregg A, Silverstein LB, et al. USP1 Deubiquitinates ID Proteins to Preserve a Mesenchymal Stem Cell Program in Osteosarcoma. *Cell* (2011) 146(6):918–30. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2011.07.040
41. Liu Y, Luo X, Hu H, Wang R, Sun Y, Zeng R, et al. Integrative Proteomics and Tissue Microarray Profiling Indicate the Association Between Overexpressed Serum Proteins and Non-Small Cell Lung Cancer. *PloS One* (2012) 7(12):e51748. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0051748
42. Lee J-K, Chang N, Yoon Y, Yang H, Cho H, Kim E, et al. USP1 Targeting Impedes GBM Growth by Inhibiting Stem Cell Maintenance and Radioresistance. *Neuro Oncol* (2016) 18(1):37–47. doi: 10.1093/neuonc/nov091

43. Zhang W, Bardwell PD, Woo CJ, Poltoratsky V, Scharff MD, Martin A. Clonal Instability of V Region Hypermutation in the Ramos Burkitt's Lymphoma Cell Line. *Int Immunol* (2001) 13(9):1175–84. doi: 10.1093/intimm/13.9.1175

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers | Frontiers in Immunology

MINI REVIEW
published: 01 April 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.834889

The Role of DNA Repair in Immunological Diversity: From Molecular Mechanisms to Clinical Ramifications

Peter Gullickson[†], *Yunwen W. Xu*[†], *Laura J. Niedernhofer*, *Elizabeth L. Thompson and Matthew J. Yousefzadeh*[*]

Department of Biochemistry, Institute on the Biology of Aging and Metabolism, Molecular Biology and Biophysics, University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, MN, United States

An effective humoral immune response necessitates the generation of diverse and high-affinity antibodies to neutralize pathogens and their products. To generate this assorted immune repertoire, DNA damage is introduced at specific regions of the genome. Purposeful genotoxic insults are needed for the successful completion of multiple immunological diversity processes: V(D)J recombination, class-switch recombination, and somatic hypermutation. These three processes, in concert, yield a broad but highly specific immune response. This review highlights the importance of DNA repair mechanisms involved in each of these processes and the catastrophic diseases that arise from DNA repair deficiencies impacting immune system function. These DNA repair disorders underline not only the importance of maintaining genomic integrity for preventing disease but also for robust adaptive immunity.

Keywords: immunological diversity, immunodeficiency, antibodies, DNA damage, DNA repair

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Erik A. L. Biessen, Maastricht University, Netherlands

Reviewed by:
Michel Cogne, University of Rennes 1, France
Matthew Scharff, Albert Einstein College of Medicine, United States

***Correspondence:**
Matthew J. Yousefzadeh
myousefz@umn.edu

[†]*These authors share first authorship*

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *13 December 2021*
Accepted: *02 March 2022*
Published: *01 April 2022*

Citation:
Gullickson P, Xu YW, Niedernhofer LJ, Thompson EL and Yousefzadeh MJ (2022) The Role of DNA Repair in Immunological Diversity: From Molecular Mechanisms to Clinical Ramifications. Front. Immunol. 13:834889. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.834889

INTRODUCTION

A functional immune system is defined by a diverse repertoire of cells, surface receptors, and antibodies needed to effectively respond to pathogenic challenges (1). Endogenous DNA damage is a potent driver of disease and aging (2), can trigger innate immune responses, and drive loss of cells *via* apoptosis, necrosis, and senescence (3–5). However, deliberate DNA damage is necessary for vertebrates to respond to the limitless variability of pathogen-related antigens (6, 7). Programmed DNA double-strand breaks (DSB) that occur in B and T cell receptor genes are necessary for lymphocyte development and maturation (6, 8, 9). These programmed DNA breaks occur at specific sites and serve as critical intermediates for rearrangements required for V(D)J recombination (**Figure 1**) (9). Through this process, the nearly 10^{12} B and T cells in an individual express millions of unique combinations of antibody and T-cell receptor genes (10). Immune repertoires of any two individuals may overlap by only a fraction of a percent even though these repertoires are formed by Variable, Diversity, and Joining gene segments that are shared by all humans (11, 12). The diversity between two individuals at the immunoglobulin loci is greater than their germline diversity.

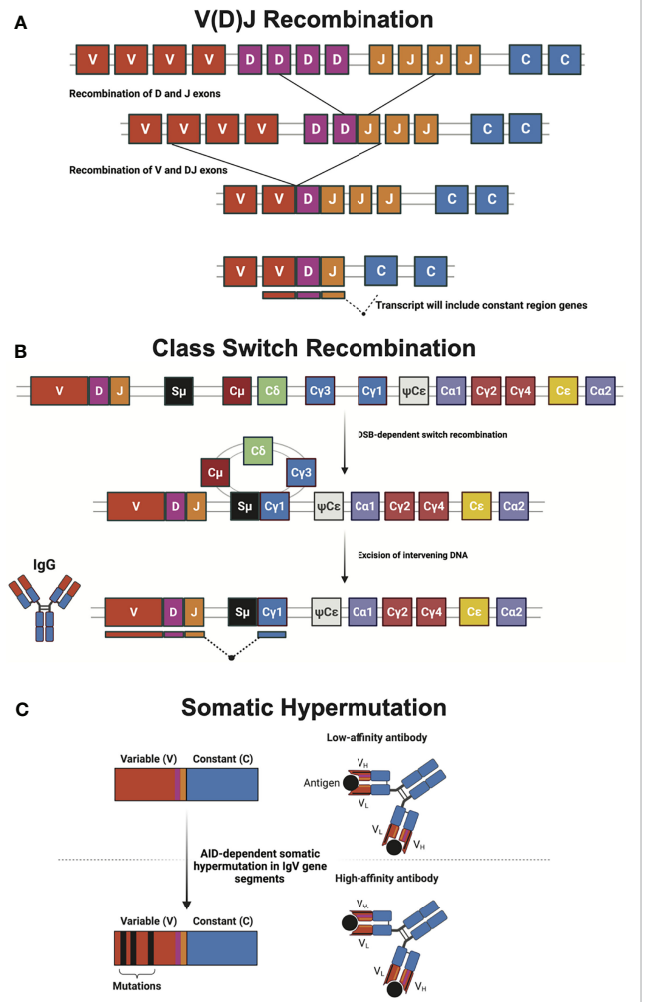


FIGURE 1 | Mechanisms of generating diversity in adaptive immunity. **(A)** V(D)J recombination relies upon RAG-mediated recombination for the rearrangement of immunoglobulin and T cell receptor variable (V), diversity (D), and joining (J) gene segments during lymphocyte development. Many enzymes involved in non-homologous end joining (NHEJ) and other DNA repair mechanisms are required to correct the programmed DNA double-strand breaks (DSB) that initiate gene segment rearrangement. **(B)** Class-switch recombination (CSR) of the immunoglobulin heavy chain locus swaps antibody isotype *via* recombination of different constant (C) regions. CSR requires activation-induced cytidine deaminase (AID) to initiate a DNA DSB break at the switch (S) region, which is subsequently repaired by classical and alternative NHEJ. The schematic shows a CSR event that leads to the production of IgG antibody isotype. **(C)** Somatic hypermutation (SHM) utilizes AID-dependent programmed mutations in the variable region of antibody gene segments to create a large number of antibodies with goal of creating greater affinity for antigen. Antibody heavy (V_H) and light (V_L) chains, as well as antigen (black circle) are illustrated. Figure created with BioRender.com.

Antibodies (immunoglobulins) directly neutralize pathogens and their gene products (13). In addition, antibodies recruit cellular effectors of immunity to eliminate pathogens and tumor cells. During development, variable regions of the immunoglobulin (*Ig*) locus undergo V(D)J recombination of both the heavy (*IGH*) and light chains (*IGL*) to generate 10^{11} to 10^{14} novel combinations of genetic material (13–15). Upon stimulation, further diversifications of *Ig* genes can be induced by Class Switch Recombination (CSR) and Somatic Hypermutation (SHM) (**Figure 1**). Antibody effector function is governed by its antibody class or isotype. In response to antigen stimulation and costimulatory signaling, programmed DNA damage in the constant region of the *IGH* locus of mature B cells initiates CSR, causing cells to undergo antibody class switching (13, 16). This allows antigen-activated B cells, which are initially IgM^+ or IgD^+, to change heavy chain constant domains and express one of the other isotypes encoded downstream in the locus, thus altering antibody function and tissue distribution (6).

Germinal center B cells undergo affinity maturation in lymphoid tissue germinal centers to generate high-affinity antibodies that enable a more effective humoral immune response (17, 18). This process relies upon SHM to generate single point mutations in the *IGH* and *IGL* loci (19, 20). While CSR acts on the constant region of the *IGH* and *IGL* loci, SHM is directed at the variable region. CSR and SHM act in concert to create high-affinity immune responses to each pathogen encountered. VDJ, CSR, and SHM are absolutely dependent on intentional but tightly regulated induction of DNA damage at discrete areas of the genome (20). Multiple components of the DNA repair machinery: sensors, binding proteins, kinases, helicases, recombinases, nucleases, polymerases, and ligases are required for the resolution of the programmed DNA damage that occurs in each of these processes (19, 21). This review highlights the pathophysiological consequences caused by mutations in genes encoding these DNA repair enzymes required for immune diversification.

V(D)J RECOMBINATION

V(D)J recombination is the process that assembles the variable domain of immunoglobulin and T-Cell Receptor (TCR) genes *via* DNA rearrangements (22). V(D)J recombination increases the sequence heterogeneity of a defined gene fragment during the early stages of lymphocyte development. It shapes the immune system repertoire by forming T-cell receptors and immunoglobulins in immature B cells. V(D)J recombination involves multiple DNA repair proteins, including DNA-PKcs, Ku70, Ku80, XRCC4, DNA Ligase IV, and the Cernunnos-XLF protein, all required for non-homologous end-joining of DSBs. Initiation of V(D)J recombination requires lymphoid-specific DNA recombinases RAG1 and RAG2, which recognize recombination signal sequences that flank all V, D, and J gene units and as a complex introduce site-specific DSBs (23–26). MRE11, RAD50, and EXO1 repair proteins are then needed to join the broken DNA ends and resolve the DSB. Mutations in DNA repair factors that participate in V(D)J recombination can severely impact immune function. Mutations in the above genes encoding the above DNA modifying proteins cause varied effects on T and B cell immune cell repertoires. Immunological diseases that arise from DNA repair defects impacting V(D)J recombination are discussed below.

Severe Combined Immunodeficiency

Severe combined immunodeficiency (SCID) is a rare genetic disorder characterized by impaired development of the immune system and absence of T and B lymphocytes. Mutations in human DNA repair genes *RAG1*, *RAG2*, *DCLRE1C, PRKDC, NHEJ1*, and *LIG4* cause SCID (27). These genes all encode proteins that incise (RAG1-RAG2 complex), excise (*DCLRE1C* Artemis protein) or participate in NHEJ DSB repair (*PRKDC*/DNA-PKcs, *NHEJ1*/XLF4, and LIG4). Loss of function mutations in *RAG1/2, PRKDC*, *KU70*, or *KU80* preclude T and B cell development, leading to SCID (26, 28) (**Table 1**).

Artemis deficiency, caused by null mutations in *DCLRE1C*, also causes SCID. Artemis is an exonuclease essential for the repair of DSBs *via* non-homologous end-joining (NHEJ) and plays a critical role in V(D)J recombination. Artemis mutations create a broad spectrum of phenotypes that range from SCID to antibody deficiency (29, 44, 45). NK cell number and function are unaffected in Artemis-deficient SCID patients. However, these patients commonly have radiation sensitivity consistent with a DSB repair defect (44). The impact of a mutation on NHEJ repair and capacity can vary between individuals with mutations in *DCLRE1C* and do not correlate well with clinical severity (46).

DNA-PKcs is a key component of DNA Protein Kinase complex (DNA-PK), which plays a critical role in NHEJ. Artemis is a substrate for DNA-PKcs kinase activity and phosphorylation is required for its nuclease activity that cleans up broken DNA ends. Artemis binds DNA-PKcs and the Artemis-DNA-PK complex cleaves 5' and 3' overhangs of hairpins generated by the RAG complex. Mutations in *PRKDC* can also impair Artemis activation or its ability to bind DNA ends during DSB repair. DNA-PK also has a role in recruiting other NHEJ proteins like XRCC4 and LIG4 to DSBs. As the NHEJ pathway is critical in V(D)J recombination, hypomorphic and null mutations in *PRKDC* lead to dysfunction in the development of T and B cells. *PRKDC* mutations were only discovered relatively recently in a SCID patient that exhibited

TABLE 1 | DNA repair deficiency-induced immunological disorders.

Pathway	Disease	Genes	Description	Refs
V(D)J Recombination	Severe Combined Immunodeficiency (SCID)	*RAG1*, *RAG2*, *DCLRE1C, PRKDC, NHEJ1, LIG4*	SCID patients have T and B lymphocyte deficiency. At least 4 diseases can be distinguished by clinical phenotypes and the gene affected.	(18)
V(D)J Recombination	SCID with ARTEMIS deficiency	*DCLRE1C*	Subclinical immunodeficiency: reduction of naïve T cells with increased terminally differentiated T cells due to a reduction in T-cell proliferation. Some patients have reduced B-cell numbers. Hypomorphic mutations in *DCLRE1C* can cause atypical SCID, Omenn syndrome, Hyper IgM syndrome, or inflammatory bowel disease.	(29)
V(D)J Recombination	SCID with Ligase IV deficiency	*LIG4*	Microcephaly and neurodevelopmental delay. T- and B-lymphocytopenia and varying degrees of hypogammaglobulinaemia often associated with high IgM due to defective CSR. Some patients present with features of Omenn's syndrome and autoimmunity.	(30)
V(D)J Recombination	SCID with Cernunnos-XLF deficiency	*XLF*	T and B-cell lymphopenia, growth retardation, microcephaly, and increased sensitivity to ionizing radiation.	(31)
V(D)J Recombination	SCID with DNA-PKcs deficiency	*PRKDC*	Radiosensitive, growth retardation, microcephaly, and immunodeficiency due to profound T and B cell lymphopenia.	(32, 33)
V(D)J Recombination	Ataxia Telangiectasia (A-T)	*ATM*	Progressive cerebellar degeneration leading to ataxia, telangiectasia*, immunoglobulin deficiency (IgA), lymphopenia (T cells), recurrent sinopulmonary infections, radiation sensitivity, premature aging, and a predisposition to cancer, especially lymphomas. Other abnormalities include poor growth, gonadal atrophy, delayed puberty, and insulin resistance, ataxia: abnormal control of eye movement and postural instability. Telangiectasia: abnormal, tortuous blood vessels (*telangiectasia not present in all A-T patients)	(34)
V(D)J Recombination and, CSR	Ataxia Telangiectasia-like disorder (ATLD)	*MRE11*	Lack of specific functional antibodies causing minimal immunodeficiency, ataxia, and dysarthria.	(35)
V(D)J Recombination	Nijmegen breakage syndrome	*NBN*	Progressive microcephaly presenting *in utero*, dysmorphic facial features, mild growth retardation, mild-to-moderate intellectual disability, and, in females, hypergonadotropic hypogonadism. Immunodeficiency (decreased T cells and reduced IgG/IgA) and a high incidence of pediatric malignancies, mostly lymphomas and leukemias.	(36, 37)
CSR and NHEJ	RIDDLE syndrome	*RNF168*	Radiosensitivity, Immunodeficiency, Dysmorphic features, and Learning difficulties, increased serum IgM and reduced IgG levels.	(38, 39)
CSR, SHM, BER	Hyper IgM Syndrome Type 5	*UNG*	Elevated serum IgM with low IgG and IgA, increased susceptibility to bacterial infections and lymphoid hyperplasia.	(40)
CSR and SHM	Hyper IgM Syndrome Type 2	*AICDA*	Elevated serum IgM levels, low IgG, low IgA. lymphoid hyperplasia, and recurrent infections.	(41)
CSR and MMR	*PMS2* or *MSH6* deficiency	*PMS2*	Elevated serum IgM and low IgG and IgA, recurrent infections, cafe-au-lait spots. Associated with Lynch Syndrome and colorectal and endometrial cancer.	(42, 43)

symptoms similar to patients with *RAG* or *DCLRE1C* mutations (32). The patient was practically devoid of B and T cells while NK cell numbers were normal. The patient did not display signs of microcephaly or intellectual disability observed in other DNA repair disorders impacting the immune system (32).

DNA ligase IV syndrome, which has features of SCID, is caused by a *LIG4* deficiency. This rare autosomal recessive disorder is characterized by microcephaly, abnormal facial features, sensitivity to ionizing radiation, and SCID (30). Only 30 patients with Ligase IV syndrome have been described, and while they all are sensitive to ionizing radiation (47), they exhibit a broad spectrum of clinical features. Patients typically exhibit low T and B cell numbers and low serum Ig levels, resulting in immunodeficiency (30).

Ataxia Telangiectasia

Ataxia Telangiectasia (A-T) is a genetic neurodegenerative disorder that is characterized by progressively cerebellar atrophy with impaired coordination of voluntary movements (ataxia), the development of reddish lesions of the skin and mucous membranes due to dilation of blood vessels (telangiectasia), and immune dysfunction (cellular and humoral immunodeficiency resulting in increased susceptibility to infections, cancer and malignancies, in particular lymphoid malignancies) (34). A-T is caused by mutations in the AT-mutated *(ATM)* gene, the gene product of which is a key component of the DNA damage response. Mutations in *ATM* cause aberrant V(D)J recombination and apoptosis during lymphocyte development, resulting in patients having immunoglobulin deficiencies and lymphopenia (48–50). A-T patients with inactivating mutations in *ATM* sporadically have T cell prolymphocytic leukemia (T-PLL), B cell chronic lymphocytic leukemia (B-CLL), and mantle cell lymphoma (MCL) (51). CSR deficiency is also characteristic of A-T, resulting in high serum IgM levels, with low IgA and IgG levels (35).

Nijmegen Breakage Syndrome

Nijmegen breakage syndrome (NBS) is a rare autosomal recessive syndrome of chromosomal instability mainly characterized by microcephaly at birth, SCID, and a predisposition to malignancies. It is caused by mutations in *NBN*, which encodes NBS1 (36, 52). NBS1 forms a multimeric complex with MRE11 and RAD50 nuclease (MRN complex) *via* its C-terminus. The function of NBS1 is to recruit and retain the complex at sites of DNA damage by directly binding to histone H2AX, a histone phosphorylated by PI3-kinase family members such as ATM, in response to DNA damage. The MRN complex facilitates the rejoining of DBSs predominantly by homologous recombination repair rather than NHEJ (52, 53). NBS patients have variability in immunodeficiency, as the number of $CD8^+$ T cells could be normal, elevated, or considerably reduced, with decreased $CD4^+$ T cell counts. However, universally there is an increase in unresolved recombination-mediated breaks in *IGH* and a compensatory proliferation of mature B cells as absolute B cell numbers are decreased, consistent with a V(D)J recombination defect (36, 37).

CLASS SWITCH RECOMBINATION

The ability of the immune system to fight and eliminate a wide array of pathogens is made possible by the production of a variety of antibody isotypes, each with unique effector functions. Naïve B-cells produce only membrane-bound antibodies IgM and IgD. Following infection, naïve B cells are activated and can be induced to undergo CSR (13, 18, 54). CSR occurs in the DNA encoding the constant region of *IGH* (16). Here, deletional recombination occurs between DSBs intentionally introduced at switch (S) regions between *IGH* constant region genes (18) (**Figure 1**).

The process of introducing DSBs begins with activation-induced cytidine deaminase (AID), which demethylates cytosines to uracil at immunoglobulin switch regions (55, 56). Next, uracil-DNA glycosylase (UNG), a component of the base excision repair (BER) pathway, excises the uracils, leaving abasic sites that are further processed to create DNA single strand breaks (SSB) (57, 58). If SSBs occur in both strands of the DNA in close proximity, then a DSB results. DNA mismatch repair (MMR) can also create DSBs following AID-induced demethylation (16). MMR recognizes U:G mismatches and resects single-stranded DNA created by mismatch-induced DNA unwinding. If there is a SSB on the opposite strand in the resected region, then a DSB is introduced. The DSBs at the switch regions are recognized, recombined, and then repaired using primarily NHEJ, similar to VDJ recombination (59). In CSR, alternative end-joining (A-EJ) also plays a role in repairing DSBs (60). In contrast to the classical NHEJ (c-NHEJ), A-EJ is a relatively slower and more error-prone process that relies upon annealing at microhomologies. A-EJ is also considered as a prominent source of genome instability (59). A-EJ is substantially less efficient than NHEJ but enables CSR in c-NHEJ-deficient cells (60). Many factors including, stage of the cell cycle, also influence which repair pathway is utilized (61). Some DNA repair factors have distinct contributions in A-EJ versus c-NHEJ. For example, 5-Hydroxymethylcytosine binding, ES cell-specific-protein (HMCES) is dispensable for c-NHEJ but the significant CSR defect observed in HMCES-deficient primary B cells is due to its downstream role in A-EJ (62). Elevated end-resection, non-productive interchromosomal translocations and inversions were observed during sequence analysis of CSR junctions of kinase-dead DNA-PKcs but not DNA-PKcs-deficient B cells (63). ERCC1-XPF, whose role in CSR is not fully understood, removes non-homologous 3' overhangs that result from annealing at microhomologies during A-EJ (64).

While most CSR-related diseases (discussed below) result from non-functional CSR proteins, the initiation of AID-induced damage outside of the *IGH* locus can lead to translocations and B cell lymphomas (65–68). Beyond AID's role in CSR, it also participates in a phenomenon called locus suicide recombination (LSR) which abolishes B cell function (69, 70). In LSR, AID initiates recombination between the most upstream *IGH* switch region (Sμ) and a "switch-like" region near the 3' regulatory region resulting in the deletion of the *IGH* constant region, rendering the B cell non-viable. Although its regulation is not well understood, the balance between CSR and LSR may play a critical role in B cell fate. These studies illustrate

the deleterious aspects of AID-mediated recombination that yield non-productive antibodies and B cell death (69, 71).

DNA Repair Syndromes Affecting CSR

DNA repair is critical for antibody diversification through CSR, which is evident in the numerous CSR-related diseases caused by mutations in DNA repair proteins (**Table 1**). When CSR is not functioning properly, individuals exhibit immunodeficiency due to an impaired ability of B-cells to switch to IgA, IgG, and/or IgE production. The characteristic phenotype of CSR-related diseases is elevated serum IgM levels with low IgA, IgG, and/or IgE levels (6, 13). There is substantial variation in clinical phenotypes both within a disease and between diseases with impaired CSR. For example, a study of patients with MSH6 deficiency found that one patient had elevated IgM levels and reduced IgG, four had elevated IgM and normal IgG, two had normal IgM and reduced IgG, and one had normal IgM and normal IgG (72).

Although AID is not technically a DNA repair protein, its intentional introductions of DNA damage are crucial for the initiation of CSR. Mutations in *AICDA*, the gene that encodes AID, cause hyper-IgM syndrome (HIGM) type 2 (41). Patients with HIGM type 2 typically present with elevated serum IgM levels with low IgA and IgG levels (73, 74). Following the replacement of cytosine DNA bases in switch regions with uracil by AID, BER and MMR proteins play critical roles in producing DSBs. Mutations in *UNG*, coding for the BER protein UNG, result in the HIGM Type 5 (**Table 1**). Like HIGM type 2, this syndrome is characterized by high serum IgM levels, low IgG levels, and low IgA levels (40, 42). Additionally, patients with PMS2- and MSH6-driven MMR deficiency exhibit defective CSR, which is also the case in MLH1 and MSH5-deficient mice (**Table 1**) (43, 72, 75, 76).

Defects in DSB recognition and signaling proteins can cause CSR-related immunodeficiency. The MRN complex (MRE11-RAD50-NBS1) recognizes DSBs and activates ATM, the key transducer of signaling in response to DSBs. Ataxia Telangiectasia (A-T), Ataxia Telangiectasia-Like Disorder (A-TLD), and NBS, caused by mutations in *ATM, MRE11*, and *NBS1*, respectively, all lead to CSR defects (34, 35). NBS patients have a defect in CSR as well as VDJ recombination. A-T and A-TLD share many clinical phenotypes such as ataxia, dysarthria, and abnormal eye movements. However, A-T and NBS result in more similar immunodeficiency phenotypes than A-T and A-TLD. Patients with A-T and NBS often exhibit elevated serum IgM levels, low IgA levels, and low IgG levels (**Table 1**) (77–79). In contrast, A-TLD patients exhibit very mild immunodeficiency, with reductions in some specific antibody isotypes observed (35, 80). RNF168 is another protein involved in signaling and repair protein recruitment following recognition of DSBs (38). RIDDLE syndrome is caused by *RNF168* mutations and is characterized by defective CSR resulting in low serum IgG levels (39). Mutations affecting critical NHEJ proteins often cause CSR-related immunodeficiency. Low or absent serum IgA and IgG levels are common in Cernunnos-XLF- and DNA-PKcs-deficient patients (81, 82). In addition, DNA Ligase IV deficiency often results in low serum IgG levels (30) (**Table 1**).

SOMATIC HYPERMUTATION

SHM is another example of intentional DNA damage being induced to enable antibody diversification in germinal center B cells. SHM introduces point mutations in the *Ig* locus primarily in the antibody variable (V) region that codes for the antigen-binding site of immunoglobulin heavy and light chains (**Figure 1**). This allows for the production and selection of B cells with high-affinity antibodies (17, 83, 84). The mutation frequency in SHM is a million-fold higher than the basal genome mutation rate. How B cells restrict SHM to the V region while maintaining genome-wide integrity is not well understood. AID initiates antibody affinity maturation through SHM, analogous to initiating CSR. Centroblast B cells in the germinal centers of lymphoid organs express large amounts of AID to initiate SHM (85). Numerous point mutations occur at both the site of uracil incorporation and proximal nucleotides through three predominant mechanisms: replication, BER, and MMR. Uracil incorporated by AID can persist into the S phase during which DNA replication can result in C to T (or G to A) transition mutations (86). However, replication accounts for less than half of all the mutations incorporated during SHM (83). Error-prone non-canonical BER and MMR can combine to diversify mutations introduced during SHM (87, 88). Similar to CSR, SHM-associated uracils are excised by UNG creating an abasic site during BER. Abasic sites are then bypassed by an error-prone translesion synthesis (TLS) DNA polymerase, like Rev1, which can introduce C:G transversion (88, 89). Alternatively, a non-canonical MMR pathway can recognize and repair AID-induced U:G mispairs. This pathway utilizes the error-prone TLS DNA polymerase η, which primarily creates mutations at A:T base pairs (88, 90, 91). Inactivating mutations in *AID* can result in HIGM type 2 and *UNG* mutations can result in HIGM type 5 (41, 57, 92). In both conditions, the patients have defects in CSR and SHM and are susceptible to infections (**Table 1**).

CONCLUSION

While genotoxic injury is looked upon as unfavorable, it is quite beneficial for certain processes like meiotic recombination and immunological diversity. Deliberate induction and repair of DNA damage serve as a catalyst to expand our immune repertoire. V(D)J and class-switch recombination yield unique antibody combinations and establish effector function (6). Both pathways incorporate many components of the DNA damage response, recombinases, and enzymes from NHEJ repair pathway in addition to other components of the DNA repair machinery, including helicases, nucleases, polymerases, and ligases. Lastly, intentional *de novo* mutations in the variable region of immunoglobulin genes by SHM create high-affinity antibodies. While DNA repair-deficient murine models have been used to explore disease mechanisms and driver events in tumorigenesis, samples from DNA repair disorder patients have provided great insight into the functional consequences of

impaired DNA damage on diversification and development of the adaptive immune system. Future exploration to investigate immune perturbations in other monogenic diseases of DNA repair may provide insight into other DNA repair mechanisms that contribute to immune responses.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

PG, YWX, and MJY prepared the figure and table. PG, YWX, MJY, ELT, and LJN wrote the manuscript. The order of co-first authorship was chosen alphabetically. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

FUNDING

This work is supported by funds from the NIH (U01 ES029603, R01 AG063543, P01 AG062413, and U19 AG056278) to LJN. ELT is supported by funds from the NIH T32 AG029796. MJY is supported by the Irene Diamond Fund/American Federation for Aging Research Postdoctoral Transition Award.

REFERENCES

1. Netea MG, Dominguez-Andres J, Barreiro LB, Chavakis T, Divangahi M, Fuchs E, et al. Defining Trained Immunity and Its Role in Health and Disease. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2020) 20(6):375–88. doi: 10.1038/s41577-020-0285-6
2. Niedernhofer LJ, Gurkar AU, Wang Y, Vijg J, Hoeijmakers JHJ, Robbins PD. Nuclear Genomic Instability and Aging. *Annu Rev Biochem* (2018) 87:295–322. doi: 10.1146/annurev-biochem-062917-012239
3. Xu Y. DNA Damage: A Trigger of Innate Immunity But a Requirement for Adaptive Immune Homeostasis. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2006) 6(4):261–70. doi: 10.1038/nri1804
4. Miller KN, Victorelli SG, Salmonowicz H, Dasgupta N, Liu T, Passos JF, et al. Cytoplasmic DNA: Sources, Sensing, and Role in Aging and Disease. *Cell* (2021) 184(22):5506–26. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2021.09.034
5. Yousefzadeh M, Henpita C, Vyas R, Soto-Palma C, Robbins P, Niedernhofer L. DNA Damage-How and Why We Age? *Elife* (2021) 10. doi: 10.7554/eLife.62852
6. Bednarski JJ, Sleckman BP. At the Intersection of DNA Damage and Immune Responses. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2019) 19(4):231–42. doi: 10.1038/s41577-019-0135-6
7. Nakad R, Schumacher B. DNA Damage Response and Immune Defense: Links and Mechanisms. *Front Genet* (2016) 7:147. doi: 10.3389/fgene.2016.00147
8. Rooney S, Chaudhuri J, Alt FW. The Role of the non-Homologous End-Joining Pathway in Lymphocyte Development. *Immunol Rev* (2004) 200:115–31. doi: 10.1111/j.0105-2896.2004.00165.x
9. Fugmann SD, Lee AI, Shockett PE, Villey IJ, Schatz DG. The RAG Proteins and V(D)J Recombination: Complexes, Ends, and Transposition. *Annu Rev Immunol* (2000) 18:495–527. doi: 10.1146/annurev.immunol.18.1.495
10. Jiang N, He J, Weinstein JA, Penland L, Sasaki S, He XS, et al. Lineage Structure of the Human Antibody Repertoire in Response to Influenza Vaccination. *Sci Transl Med* (2013) 5(171):171ra19. doi: 10.1126/scitranslmed.3004794
11. Robins HS, Srivastava SK, Campregher PV, Turtle CJ, Andriesen J, Riddell SR, et al. Overlap and Effective Size of the Human CD8+ T Cell Receptor Repertoire. *Sci Transl Med* (2010) 2(47):47ra64. doi: 10.1126/scitranslmed.3001442
12. Arnaout R, Lee W, Cahill P, Honan T, Sparrow T, Weiand M, et al. High-Resolution Description of Antibody Heavy-Chain Repertoires in Humans. *PLoS One* (2011) 6(8):e22365. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0022365
13. Xu Z, Zan H, Pone EJ, Mai T, Casali P. Immunoglobulin Class-Switch DNA Recombination: Induction, Targeting and Beyond. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2012) 12(7):517–31. doi: 10.1038/nri3216
14. Stavnezer J, Guikema JE, Schrader CE. Mechanism and Regulation of Class Switch Recombination. *Annu Rev Immunol* (2008) 26:261–92. doi: 10.1146/annurev.immunol.26.021607.090248
15. Dauba A, Khamlichi AA. Long-Range Control of Class Switch Recombination by Transcriptional Regulatory Elements. *Front Immunol* (2021) 12:738216. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.738216
16. Stavnezer J, Schrader CE. IgH Chain Class Switch Recombination: Mechanism and Regulation. *J Immunol* (2014) 193(11):5370–8. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1401849
17. Pilzecker B, Jacobs H. Mutating for Good: DNA Damage Responses During Somatic Hypermutation. *Front Immunol* (2019) 10:438. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2019.00438
18. Chi X, Li Y, Qiu X. V(D)J Recombination, Somatic Hypermutation and Class Switch Recombination of Immunoglobulins: Mechanism and Regulation. *Immunology* (2020) 160(3):233–47. doi: 10.1111/imm.13176
19. Martomo SA, Gearhart PJ. Somatic Hypermutation: Subverted DNA Repair. *Curr Opin Immunol* (2006) 18(3):243–8. doi: 10.1016/j.coi.2006.03.007
20. Methot SP, Di Noia JM. Molecular Mechanisms of Somatic Hypermutation and Class Switch Recombination. *Adv Immunol* (2017) 133:37–87. doi: 10.1016/bs.ai.2016.11.002
21. Goodman MF. Better Living With Hyper-Mutation. *Environ Mol Mutagen* (2016) 57(6):421–34. doi: 10.1002/em.22023
22. Mansilla-Soto J, Cortes P. VDJ Recombination: Artemis and its *In Vivo* Role in Hairpin Opening. *J Exp Med* (2003) 197(5):543–7. doi: 10.1084/jem.20022210
23. Soulas-Sprauel P, Rivera-Munoz P, Malivert L, Le Guyader G, Abramowski V, Revy P, et al. V(D)J and Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombinations: A Paradigm to Study the Regulation of DNA End-Joining. *Oncogene* (2007) 26(56):7780–91. doi: 10.1038/sj.onc.1210875
24. Rivera-Munoz P, Malivert L, Derdouch S, Azerrad C, Abramowski V, Revy P, et al. DNA Repair and the Immune System: From V(D)J Recombination to Aging Lymphocytes. *Eur J Immunol* (2007) 37(Suppl 1):S71–82. doi: 10.1002/eji.200737396
25. Schatz DG, Oettinger MA, Baltimore D. The V(D)J Recombination Activating Gene, RAG-1. *Cell* (1989) 59(6):1035–48. doi: 10.1016/0092-8674(89)90760-5
26. Schatz DG, Swanson PC. V(D)J Recombination: Mechanisms of Initiation. *Annu Rev Genet* (2011) 45:167–202. doi: 10.1146/annurev-genet-110410-132552
27. Picard C, Bobby Gaspar H, Al-Herz W, Bousfiha A, Casanova JL, Chatila T, et al. International Union of Immunological Societies: 2017 Primary Immunodeficiency Diseases Committee Report on Inborn Errors of Immunity. *J Clin Immunol* (2018) 38(1):96–128. doi: 10.1007/s10875-017-0464-9
28. Schroeder HWJr., Cavacini L. Structure and Function of Immunoglobulins. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* (2010) 125(2 Suppl 2):S41–52. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2009.09.046
29. Volk T, Pannicke U, Reisli I, Bulashevska A, Ritter J, Bjorkman A, et al. DCLRE1C (ARTEMIS) Mutations Causing Phenotypes Ranging From Atypical Severe Combined Immunodeficiency to Mere Antibody Deficiency. *Hum Mol Genet* (2015) 24(25):7361–72. doi: 10.1093/hmg/ddv437
30. Altmann T, Gennery AR. DNA Ligase IV Syndrome; a Review. *Orphanet J Rare Dis* (2016) 11(1):137. doi: 10.1186/s13023-016-0520-1
31. Recio MJ, Dominguez-Pinilla N, Perrig MS, Rodriguez Vigil-Iturrate C, Salmon-Rodriguez N, Martinez Faci C, et al. Extreme Phenotypes With Identical Mutations: Two Patients With Same Non-Sense NHEJ1 Homozygous Mutation. *Front Immunol* (2018) 9:2959. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2018.02959
32. van der Burg M, Ijspeert H, Verkaik NS, Turul T, Wiegant WW, Morotomi-Yano K, et al. A DNA-PKcs Mutation in a Radiosensitive T-B- SCID Patient Inhibits Artemis Activation and Nonhomologous End-Joining. *J Clin Invest* (2009) 119(1):91–8. doi: 10.1172/JCI37141

33. van der Burg M, van Dongen JJ, van Gent DC. DNA-PKcs Deficiency in Human: Long Predicted, Finally Found. *Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immunol* (2009) 9(6):503–9. doi: 10.1097/ACI.0b013e3283327e41
34. Weitering TJ, Takada S, Weemaes CMR, van Schouwenburg PA, van der Burg M. ATM: Translating the DNA Damage Response to Adaptive Immunity. *Trends Immunol* (2021) 42(4):350–65. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2021.02.001
35. Taylor AM, Groom A, Byrd PJ. Ataxia-Telangiectasia-Like Disorder (ATLD)-Its Clinical Presentation and Molecular Basis. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2004) 3(8-9):1219–25. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2004.04.009
36. Chrzanowska KH, Gregorek H, Dembowska-Baginska B, Kalina MA, Digweed M. Nijmegen Breakage Syndrome (NBS). *Orphanet J Rare Dis* (2012) 7:13. doi: 10.1186/1750-1172-7-13
37. van der Burg M, Pac M, Berkowska MA, Goryluk-Kozakiewicz B, Wakulinska A, Dembowska-Baginska B, et al. Loss of Juxtaposition of RAG-Induced Immunoglobulin DNA Ends is Implicated in the Precursor B-Cell Differentiation Defect in NBS Patients. *Blood* (2010) 115(23):4770–7. doi: 10.1182/blood-2009-10-250514
38. Stewart GS, Panier S, Townsend K, Al-Hakim AK, Kolas NK, Miller ES, et al. The RIDDLE Syndrome Protein Mediates a Ubiquitin-Dependent Signaling Cascade at Sites of DNA Damage. *Cell* (2009) 136(3):420–34. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2008.12.042
39. Stewart GS, Stankovic T, Byrd PJ, Wechsler T, Miller ES, Huissoon A, et al. RIDDLE Immunodeficiency Syndrome is Linked to Defects in 53BP1-Mediated DNA Damage Signaling. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2007) 104 (43):16910–5. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0708408104
40. Imai K, Slupphaug G, Lee WI, Revy P, Nonoyama S, Catalan N, et al. Human Uracil-DNA Glycosylase Deficiency Associated With Profoundly Impaired Immunoglobulin Class-Switch Recombination. *Nat Immunol* (2003) 4 (10):1023–8. doi: 10.1038/ni974
41. Revy P, Muto T, Levy Y, Geissmann F, Plebani A, Sanal O, et al. Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase (AID) Deficiency Causes the Autosomal Recessive Form of the Hyper-IgM Syndrome (HIGM2). *Cell* (2000) 102 (5):565–75. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(00)00079-9
42. de la Morena MT. Clinical Phenotypes of Hyper-IgM Syndromes. *J Allergy Clin Immunol Pract* (2016) 4(6):1023–36. doi: 10.1016/j.jaip.2016.09.013
43. Peron S, Metin A, Gardes P, Alyanakian MA, Sheridan E, Kratz CP, et al. Human PMS2 Deficiency is Associated With Impaired Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *J Exp Med* (2008) 205(11):2465–72. doi: 10.1084/jem.20080789
44. Al-Herz W, Bousfiha A, Casanova JL, Chatila T, Conley ME, Cunningham-Rundles C, et al. Primary Immunodeficiency Diseases: An Update on the Classification From the International Union of Immunological Societies Expert Committee for Primary Immunodeficiency. *Front Immunol* (2014) 5:162. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2014.00162
45. Punwani D, Kawahara M, Yu J, Sanford U, Roy S, Patel K, et al. Lentivirus Mediated Correction of Artemis-Deficient Severe Combined Immunodeficiency. *Hum Gene Ther* (2017) 28(1):112–24. doi: 10.1089/hum.2016.064
46. Lee PP, Woodbine L, Gilmour KC, Bibi S, Cale CM, Amrolia PJ, et al. The Many Faces of Artemis-Deficient Combined Immunodeficiency - Two Patients With DCLRE1C Mutations and a Systematic Literature Review of Genotype-Phenotype Correlation. *Clin Immunol* (2013) 149(3):464–74. doi: 10.1016/j.clim.2013.08.006
47. Iyengar JJ, Quinonez SC, Razumilava N, Soyster B, Smith YR, Vander Lugt MT, et al. DNA Ligase Iv Syndrome: A Rare Cause of Growth Failure & Hypogonadism. *AACE Clin Case Rep* (2019) 5(2):e154–e8. doi: 10.4158/ACCR-2018-0291
48. Stilgenbauer S, Schaffner C, Litterst A, Liebisch P, Gilad S, Bar-Shira A, et al. Biallelic Mutations in the ATM Gene in T-Prolymphocytic Leukemia. *Nat Med* (1997) 3(10):1155–9. doi: 10.1038/nm1097-1155
49. Stoppa-Lyonnet D, Soulier J, Lauge A, Dastot H, Garand R, Sigaux F, et al. Inactivation of the ATM Gene in T-Cell Prolymphocytic Leukemias. *Blood* (1998) 91(10):3920–6. doi: 10.1182/blood.V91.10.3920.3920_3920_3926
50. Yamaguchi M, Yamamoto K, Miki T, Mizutani S. And Miura O. T-Cell Prolymphocytic Leukemia With Der(11)T(1;11)(Q21;Q23) and ATM Deficiency. *Cancer Genet Cytogenet* (2003) 146(1):22–6. doi: 10.1016/s0165-4608(03)00104-3
51. Boultwood J. Ataxia Telangiectasia Gene Mutations in Leukaemia and Lymphoma. *J Clin Pathol* (2001) 54(7):512–6. doi: 10.1136/jcp.54.7.512
52. Antoccia A, Kobayashi J, Tauchi H, Matsuura S, Komatsu K. Nijmegen Breakage Syndrome and Functions of the Responsible Protein, NBS1. *Genome Dyn* (2006) 1:191–205. doi: 10.1159/000092508
53. Brugmans L, Verkaik NS, Kunen M, van Drunen E, Williams BR, Petrini JH, et al. NBS1 Cooperates With Homologous Recombination to Counteract Chromosome Breakage During Replication. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2009) 8 (12):1363–70. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2009.09.002
54. Yu K, Lieber MR. Current Insights Into the Mechanism of Mammalian Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *Crit Rev Biochem Mol Biol* (2019) 54(4):333–51. doi: 10.1080/10409238.2019.1659227
55. Muramatsu M, Kinoshita K, Fagarasan S, Yamada S, Shinkai Y, Honjo T. Class Switch Recombination and Hypermutation Require Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase (AID), a Potential RNA Editing Enzyme. *Cell* (2000) 102 (5):553–63. doi: 10.1016/S0092-8674(00)00078-7
56. Feng Y, Seija N, Di Noia JM, Martin A. AID in Antibody Diversification: There and Back Again. *Trends Immunol* (2020) 41(7):586–600. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2020.04.009
57. Kavli B, Andersen S, Otterlei M, Liabakk NB, Imai K, Fischer A, et al. B Cells From Hyper-IgM Patients Carrying UNG Mutations Lack Ability to Remove Uracil From ssDNA and Have Elevated Genomic Uracil. *J Exp Med* (2005) 201(12):2011–21. doi: 10.1084/jem.20050042
58. Guikema JE, Linehan EK, Tsuchimoto D, Nakabeppu Y, Strauss PR, Stavnezer J, et al. APE1- and APE2-Dependent DNA Breaks in Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *J Exp Med* (2007) 204(12):3017–26. doi: 10.1084/jem.20071289
59. Chang HHY, Pannunzio NR, Adachi N, Lieber MR. Non-Homologous DNA End Joining and Alternative Pathways to Double-Strand Break Repair. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2017) 18(8):495–506. doi: 10.1038/nrm.2017.48
60. Yan CT, Boboila C, Souza EK, Franco S, Hickernell TR, Murphy M, et al. IgH Class Switching and Translocations Use a Robust non-Classical End-Joining Pathway. *Nature* (2007) 449(7161):478–82. doi: 10.1038/nature06020
61. Yu W, Lescale C, Babin L, Bedora-Faure M, Lenden-Hasse H, Baron L, et al. Repair of G1 Induced DNA Double-Strand Breaks in S-G2/M by Alternative NHEJ. *Nat Commun* (2020) 11(1):5239. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-19060-w
62. Shukla V, Halabelian L, Balagere S, Samaniego-Castruita D, Feldman DE, Arrowsmith CH, et al. HMCES Functions in the Alternative End-Joining Pathway of the DNA DSB Repair During Class Switch Recombination in B Cells. *Mol Cell* (2020) 77(5):1154. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-19060-w
63. Crowe JL, Shao Z, Wang XS, Wei PC, Jiang W, Lee BJ, et al. Kinase-Dependent Structural Role of DNA-PKcs During Immunoglobulin Class Switch Recombination. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2018) 115(34):8615–20. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2020.02.008
64. Bai W, Zhu G, Xu J, Chen P, Meng F, Xue H, et al. The 3'-Flap Endonuclease XPF-ERCC1 Promotes Alternative End Joining and Chromosomal Translocation During B Cell Class Switching. *Cell Rep* (2021) 36 (13):109756. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2021.109756
65. Ramiro A, Reina San-Martin B, McBride K, Jankovic M, Barreto V, Nussenzweig A, et al. The Role of Activation-Induced Deaminase in Antibody Diversification and Chromosome Translocations. *Adv Immunol* (2007) 94:75–107. doi: 10.1016/S0065-2776(06)94003-6
66. Robbiani DF, Bothmer A, Callen E, Reina-San-Martin B, Dorsett Y, Difilippantonio S, et al. AID is Required for the Chromosomal Breaks in C-Myc That Lead to C-Myc/IgH Translocations. *Cell* (2008) 135(6):1028–38. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2008.09.062
67. Klein IA, Resch W, Jankovic M, Oliveira T, Yamane A, Nakahashi H, et al. Translocation-Capture Sequencing Reveals the Extent and Nature of Chromosomal Rearrangements in B Lymphocytes. *Cell* (2011) 147(1):95–106. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2011.07.048
68. Casellas R, Basu U, Yewdell WT, Chaudhuri J, Robbiani DF, Di Noia JM. Mutations, Kataegis and Translocations in B Cells: Understanding AID Promiscuous Activity. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2016) 16(3):164–76. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.2
69. Dalloul I, Boyer F, Dalloul Z, Pignarre A, Caron G, Fest T, et al. Locus Suicide Recombination Actively Occurs on the Functionally Rearranged IgH Allele in B-Cells From Inflamed Human Lymphoid Tissues. *PLoS Genet* (2019) 15(6): e1007721. doi: 10.1371/journal.pgen.1007721
70. Peron S, Laffleur B, Denis-Lagache N, Cook-Moreau J, Tinguely A, Delpy L, et al. AID-Driven Deletion Causes Immunoglobulin Heavy Chain Locus

Suicide Recombination in B Cells. *Science* (2012) 336(6083):931–4. doi: 10.1126/science.1218692
71. Mayer CT, Gazumyan A, Kara EE, Gitlin AD, Golijanin J, Viant C, et al. The Microanatomic Segregation of Selection by Apoptosis in the Germinal Center. *Science* (2017) 358(6360). doi: 10.1126/science.aao2602
72. Gardes P, Forveille M, Alyanakian MA, Aucouturier P, Ilencikova D, Leroux D, et al. Human MSH6 Deficiency is Associated With Impaired Antibody Maturation. *J Immunol* (2012) 188(4):2023–9. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1102984
73. Imai K, Zhu Y, Revy P, Morio T, Mizutani S, Fischer A, et al. Analysis of Class Switch Recombination and Somatic Hypermutation in Patients Affected With Autosomal Dominant Hyper-IgM Syndrome Type 2. *Clin Immunol* (2005) 115(3):277–85. doi: 10.1016/j.clim.2005.02.003
74. Trotta L, Hautala T, Hamalainen S, Syrjanen J, Viskari H, Almusa H, et al. Enrichment of Rare Variants in Population Isolates: Single AICDA Mutation Responsible for Hyper-IgM Syndrome Type 2 in Finland. *Eur J Hum Genet* (2016) 24(10):1473–8. doi: 10.1038/ejhg.2016.37
75. Wu X, Tsai CY, Patam MB, Zan H, Chen JP, Lipkin SM, et al. A Role for the MutL Mismatch Repair Mlh3 Protein in Immunoglobulin Class Switch DNA Recombination and Somatic Hypermutation. *J Immunol* (2006) 176(9):5426–37. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.176.9.5426
76. Sekine H, Ferreira RC, Pan-Hammarstrom Q, Graham RR, Ziemba B, de Vries SS, et al. Role for Msh5 in the Regulation of Ig Class Switch Recombination. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2007) 104(17):7193–8. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0700815104
77. Demuth I, Digweed M. The Clinical Manifestation of a Defective Response to DNA Double-Strand Breaks as Exemplified by Nijmegen Breakage Syndrome. *Oncogene* (2007) 26(56):7792–8. doi: 10.1038/sj.onc.1210876
78. Noordzij JG, Wulffraat NM, Haraldsson A, Meyts I, van't Veer LJ, Hogervorst FB, et al. Ataxia-Telangiectasia Patients Presenting With Hyper-IgM Syndrome. *Arch Dis Child* (2009) 94(6):448–9. doi: 10.1136/adc.2008.149351
79. de Miranda NF, Bjorkman A, Pan-Hammarstrom Q. DNA Repair: The Link Between Primary Immunodeficiency and Cancer. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* (2011) 1246:50–63. doi: 10.1111/j.1749-6632.2011.06322.x
80. Lahdesmaki A, Taylor AM, Chrzanowska KH, Pan-Hammarstrom Q. Delineation of the Role of the Mre11 Complex in Class Switch Recombination. *J Biol Chem* (2004) 279(16):16479–87. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M312796200
81. Li G, Alt FW, Cheng HL, Brush JW, Goff PH, Murphy MM, et al. Lymphocyte-Specific Compensation for XLF/cernunnos End-Joining Functions in V(D)J Recombination. *Mol Cell* (2008) 31(5):631–40. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2008.07.017
82. Bjorkman A, Du L, Felgentreff K, Rosner C, Pankaj Kamdar R, Kokaraki G, et al. DNA-PKcs Is Involved in Ig Class Switch Recombination in Human B Cells. *J Immunol* (2015) 195(12):5608–15. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1501633
83. Peled J, Kuang F, Iglesias-Ussel M, Roa S, Kalis S, Goodman M, et al. The Biochemistry of Somatic Hypermutation. *Annu Rev Immunol* (2008) 26:481–511. doi: 10.1146/annurev.immunol.26.021607.090236
84. Heltzel J, Gearhart P. What Targets Somatic Hypermutation to the Immunoglobulin Loci? *Viral Immunol* (2020) 33(4):277–81. doi: 10.1089/vim.2019.0149
85. Muramatsu M, Sankaranand V, Anant S, Sugai M, Kinoshita K, Davidson N, et al. Specific Expression of Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase (AID), a Novel Member of the RNA-Editing Deaminase Family in Germinal Center B Cells. *J Biol Chem* (1999) 274(26):18470–6. doi: 10.1074/jbc.274.26.18470
86. Xue K, Rada C, Neuberger MS. The *In Vivo* Pattern of AID Targeting to Immunoglobulin Switch Regions Deduced From Mutation Spectra in Msh2-/- Ung-/- Mice. *J Exp Med* (2006) 203(9):2085–94. doi: 10.1084/jem.20061067
87. Safavi S, Larouche A, Zahn A, Patenaude AM, Domanska D, Dionne K, et al. The Uracil-DNA Glycosylase UNG Protects the Fitness of Normal and Cancer B Cells Expressing AID. *NAR Cancer* (2020) 2(3):zcaa019. doi: 10.1093/narcan/zcaa019
88. Thientosapol ES, Sharbeen G, Lau KKE, Bosnjak D, Durack T, Stevanovski I, et al. Proximity to AGCT Sequences Dictates MMR-Independent Versus MMR-Dependent Mechanisms for AID-Induced Mutation *via* UNG2. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2017) 45(6):3146–57. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkw1300
89. Jansen JG, Langerak P, Tsaalbi-Shtylik A, van den Berk P, Jacobs H, de Wind N. Strand-Biased Defect in C/G Transversions in Hypermutating Immunoglobulin Genes in Rev1-Deficient Mice. *J Exp Med* (2006) 203(2):319–23. doi: 10.1084/jem.20052227
90. Neuberger MS, Rada C. Somatic Hypermutation: Activation-Induced Deaminase for C/G Followed by Polymerase Eta for a/T. *J Exp Med* (2007) 204(1):7–10. doi: 10.1084/jem.20062409
91. Zanotti KJ, Gearhart PJ. Antibody Diversification Caused by Disrupted Mismatch Repair and Promiscuous DNA Polymerases. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2016) 38:110–6. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2015.11.011
92. Minegishi Y, Lavoie A, Cunningham-Rundles C, Bédard P, Hébert J, Côté L, et al. Mutations in Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase in Patients With Hyper IgM Syndrome. *Clin Immunol (Orlando Fla)* (2000) 97(3):203–10. doi: 10.1006/clim.2000.4956

Conflict of Interest: LJN is a co-founder of NRTK Biosciences, a start-up biotechnology company developing senolytic drugs.

The remaining authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers | Frontiers in Immunology

REVIEW
published: 27 April 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.816642

Targeting PARP1 to Enhance Anticancer Checkpoint Immunotherapy Response: Rationale and Clinical Implications

Carlos Wagner S. Wanderley[1,2], *Tatiana Strava Correa*[3], *Mariana Scaranti*[4], *Fernando Queiroz Cunha*[1,2] *and Romualdo Barroso-Sousa*[3*]

[1] Center for Research in Inflammatory Diseases (CRID), Ribeirao Preto Medical School, Ribeirao Preto, Brazil, [2] Department of Pharmacology, Ribeirao Preto Medical School, University of São Paulo, Ribeirao Preto, Brazil, [3] Oncology Center, Hospital Sírio-Libanês, Brasília, Brazil, [4] Oncologia DASA, Hospital Nove de Julho, São Paulo, Brazil

Reinvigorating the antitumor immune response using immune checkpoint inhibitors (ICIs) has revolutionized the treatment of several malignancies. However, extended use of ICIs has resulted in a cancer-specific response. In tumors considered to be less immunogenic, the response rates were low or null. To overcome resistance and improve the beneficial effects of ICIs, novel strategies focused on ICI-combined therapies have been tested. In particular, poly ADP-ribose polymerase inhibitors (PARPi) are a class of agents with potential for ICI combined therapy. PARPi impairs single-strand break DNA repair; this mechanism involves synthetic lethality in tumor cells with deficient homologous recombination. More recently, novel evidence indicated that PAPRi has the potential to modulate the antitumor immune response by activating antigen-presenting cells, infiltrating effector lymphocytes, and upregulating programmed death ligand-1 in tumors. This review covers the current advances in the immune effects of PARPi, explores the potential rationale for combined therapy with ICIs, and discusses ongoing clinical trials.

Keywords: cancer, immunotherapy, DNA damage, immune response, PARP (poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Niels Olsen Saraiva Camara, University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Alice Chen, Independent Researcher, Bethesda, MD, United States
Nahum Puebla-Osorio, University of Texas MD Anderson Cancer Center, United States

****Correspondence:***
Romualdo Barroso-Sousa
romualdo.barroso@hsl.org.br

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *16 November 2021*
Accepted: *25 March 2022*
Published: *27 April 2022*

Citation:
Wanderley CWS, Correa TS, Scaranti M, Cunha FQ and Barroso-Sousa R (2022) Targeting PARP1 to Enhance Anticancer Checkpoint Immunotherapy Response: Rationale and Clinical Implications. Front. Immunol. 13:816642. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.816642

Abbreviations: 53BP1, p53-binding protein 1; AEs, Adverse events; APCs, Antigen present cells; ARID1A, AT-rich interactive domain-containing protein 1A; ATM, Ataxia telangiectasia mutated; ATR, Ataxia Telangiectasia Rad3-related; BC, Breast cancer; BRCA, Breast cancer gene; BRCA1, Breast cancer gene 1; BRCA2, Breast cancer gene 2; cGAS, Cyclic guanosine monophosphate–adenosine monophosphate synthase; CHK1, Checkpoint kinase1; CHK2, Checkpoint kinase2; CRs, Complete responses; CT, Chemotherapy; CTLA-4, Cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-associated protein 4; DCR, Disease control Rate; DDR, DNA damage response; DLT, Dose-limiting toxicities; dMMR, Defective mismatch repair; DNA-PKcs, DNA-dependent protein kinase; DOR, Duration of response; HER2, Human epidermal growth factor 2 receptor; HR, Homologous recombination; ICIs, Immune checkpoint inhibitors; IFNAR, Interferon-α/β receptor; IFNs, type I interferons; IKK, IkappaB kinase; IRF3, Interferon regulatory transcription factor 3; Ku70/80, Ku heterodimer protein; MRE11, Meiotic recombination 11; MSI, Microsatellite instability; MSS, Microsatellite stable; NAD+, Nicotinamide; NBS1, Nijmegen breakage syndrome 1; NF-κB, Factor nuclear kappa B; NHEJ, Non-homologous end-joining; OC, Ovarian cancer; OR, Objective Response; ORR, Overall response rate; OS, Overall survival; PARP, Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerases; PARP1, Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase 1; PARPi, Poly-ADP-ribose polymerase inhibitors; PD, Progressive disease; PD-1, Receptor of programed death 1; PD-L1, Programmed death ligand-1; PFS, Progression-free survival; PR, Partial response; RAD50, RAD50 homolog; RPA, Replication protein A; SCLC, Small Cells Lung Cancer; SD, Stable disease; SOC, Serous ovarian cancers; STAT1, Signal transducer and activator of transcription 1; STING, Stimulator of interferon genes; SWI/SNF, Switch/Sucrose-Nonfermentable; TAAs, Tumor-associated antigens; TBK1, TANK-binding kinase 1; TCR, T-cell receptor; TFAM, Mitochondrial transcription factor A; Th1, T helper 1; TILs, Tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes; TTR, Time to tumor response; XLF, XRCC4-like factor; XRCC1, X-Ray Repair Cross Complementing 1; XRCC4, X-ray cross-complementing protein 4.

INTRODUCTION

Cancer immunotherapy has revolutionized the field of oncology by demonstrating that the use of immune checkpoint inhibitors (ICIs) alone or in combination with other therapies prolongs the survival of patients with advanced disease, including melanoma, genitourinary, lung, gastric, and more recently breast cancer (1–4). However, the efficacy of ICIs varies depending on the type of cancer and within the same tumor tissue cohort (5). Ultimately, the benefits of ICI therapy in the overall population could be considered low, especially in some common tumor types, such as prostate and breast cancers (6, 7).

In this context, strategies to enhance the benefit of ICIs have focused on patient selection based on biomarkers such as programmed death ligand-1 (PD-L1) or the use of ICIs combined with other agents, including chemotherapy or targeted therapy (4, 5).

Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors (PARPi) are a class of drugs that inhibit single-strand DNA repair, leading to DNA damage and apoptosis (8). Notably, this process of DNA damage can modulate the antitumor immune response by activating antigen-presenting cells (APCs), infiltrating effector lymphocytes, and upregulating PD-L1 in tumors. In this review, we summarize the current knowledge on the immune-mediated effects of PARPi and the rationale for clinical trials that combine these agents with ICIs.

DNA DAMAGE REPAIR PATHWAYS AND CANCER

The genome of every cell is constantly exposed to endogenous and/or exogenous sources of DNA damage. Usually, a chemical addition or disruption to a base of DNA or a break in one or both chains of DNA strands is characterized as DNA damage (9). DNA damage mechanisms for detecting and repairing DNA, collectively termed DNA damage response (DDR), are activated to ensure cell survival (10). Thus, dysregulation and mutations in these DDR factors and their modulators have implications for human health and disease, including increased susceptibility to DNA mutations that can lead to neoplastic transformation (9, 10). High levels of replication stress often induce DNA damage in cancer cells and their survival relies on certain DNA repair pathways (11). Understanding the broader role of DDR pathways in cancers has led to the development of pharmacological interventions for cancer therapy, such as drugs targeting poly (ADP-ribose) polymerases (PARP) (12).

DNA Repair and PARP

PARP belongs to a family of 17 enzymes involved in several cellular processes, including DDR (13). Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 (PARP1), the most well-known enzyme in this family, is involved in the detection and repair of DNA single-strand breaks (13, 14). Functionally, PARP1 can rapidly detect DNA damage. The binding of PARP1 to DNA alters its catalytic domains, causing PARP1 to catalyze the post-translational polymerization of ADP-ribose units (15). PARP1 enables the auto-PARylation and PARylation of histones and other chromatin-associated proteins. Finally, PARP1 recruits additional DNA repair molecules, such as X-ray repair cross complementing 1 (XRCC1), to the site of damage, promoting the effective repair of DNA (8, 16, 17). However, when PARP fails or is pharmacologically inhibited, single-stranded breaks accumulate and become double-stranded breaks (18). Cells with an increasing number of double-strand breaks become more dependent on other repair pathways, mainly homologous recombination (HR) and non-homologous end joining (NHEJ) (19). The two main pathways involved in DNA double-strand break repair are described below:

Homologous Recombination (HR)

HR is an efficient and high-fidelity DNA repair mechanism based on a homologous template (8, 20). The HR pathway mainly occurs during the S/G2 phase of the cell cycle (21). HR is initiated by the MRN-complex, composed of meiotic recombination 11 (MRE11), RAD50 homolog (RAD50), and Nijmegen breakage syndrome 1 (NBS1), which is recruited to the sites of double-strand breaks (22). The MRN complex produces a 3 overhang of single-stranded DNA that is coated by replication protein A (RPA) to avoid DNA secondary structure formation (8, 20). Breast cancer susceptibility genes 1 and 2 (*BRCA1* and *BRCA2*) enable DNA repair protein RAD51 homolog 1 (RAD51) recombinase to displace RPA and stabilize RAD51-single-stranded DNA filaments (20, 23). These filaments invade a sister chromatid to execute the homology search, and repair-associated DNA synthesis is terminated by the generation of a double-Holliday junction, which leads to the effective repair of the DNA double-strand break (21). Therefore, tumor cells with defective HR, such as those with a *BRCA1/2* mutation, are susceptible to impairment of PARP, facilitating cell death, or can be alternatively repaired by the error-prone NHEJ pathway, resulting in genomic instability before cell death (24, 25).

Non-Homologous End Joining (NHEJ)

NHEJ repairs double-strand breaks in DNA without a template strand. Consequently, NHEJ is an error-prone double-strand break repair mechanism. It does not require a template strand and can be activated in all phases of the cell cycle (8, 26). The initial step in NHEJ is recognition and binding of the Ku heterodimer protein (Ku70/80) to double-strand breaks. The Ku-DNA complex acts as a scaffold for DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-PKcs) and enzymes such as X-ray cross-complementing protein 4 (XRCC4), XRCC4-like factor (XLF), and DNA ligase IV, which ligate DNA and mediate the ligation of the double-strand break (8, 26). In this context, PARPi in HR-deficient cells promotes NHEJ DNA repair and induces genomic instability or cell death.

PARP INHIBITORS (PARPI)

Currently, four agents (olaparib, rucaparib, niraparib, and talazoparib) are approved for the treatment of different tumors, including ovarian, breast, prostate, and pancreatic cancers. The success of PARPi in cancer treatment is believed to originate from their ability to induce synthetic lethality (27, 28). Synthetic lethality arises when the co-occurrence of two gene conditions causes cell death, whereas a deficiency in only one of the genes

does not determine cell lethality (29). Mechanistically, PARPi anticancer agents compete with nicotinamide (NAD^+) for the PARP catalytic site, inhibiting single-strand break repair (8, 30, 31). This effect promotes the accumulation of single-strand breaks that result in the collapse of the replication fork and replication associated with the double-strand break. Subsequently, tumor cells become more dependent on the HR or NHEJ repair pathways (18, 19). In tumors with HR defects, such as those with *BRCA1/2* mutations, PARPi induces synthetic lethality. *BRCA2*-deficient cells compared to *BRCA2*-proficient cells are 90 times more sensitive to PARP inhibition (18, 32). Although there is a consensus that PARPi mechanisms of action rely on inducing synthetic lethality in tumors with defective HR, more recent findings suggest that PARPi also modulates the antitumor immune response.

IMMUNE EFFECTS OF PARP INHIBITORS

Previous reports have noted an association between DDR defects or failure with the activation of anticancer immunity through the response-dependent type I interferon (IFN) pathway or *via* the accumulation of mutations and neoantigens (33–35). In this context, novel findings have demonstrated that the pharmacological inhibition of PARP can mimic this condition, dramatically affecting the balance of the immune response in the tumor microenvironment.

The DNA Damage Induced by PARPi Induces Antitumor Immune Response

DNA sensing through the cyclic guanosine monophosphate–adenosine monophosphate synthase (cGAS)/stimulator of interferon genes (STING) pathway participates in host defense by detecting aberrant entry of DNA into the cytosol (36). This pathway is classically involved in defense against viruses; however, new evidence indicates that the cGAS-STING pathway is also activated by fragments of endogenous DNA generated by cancer treatment, driving an effective antitumor immune response (36–38).

In preclinical studies, PARPi effectiveness in *BRCA1*-deficient tumors was found to be dependent on CD8 T-cell recruitment *via* intratumoral cGAS/STING pathway activation. The use of PARPi in DRR-defective tumors produces single-and double-strand breaks in DNA that bind to cGAS, leading to the production of a second messenger molecule that stimulates the adapter protein STING. STING, *via* kinases TANK-binding kinase 1 (TBK1) and IkappaB kinase (IKK), activates transcription factor interferon regulatory transcription factor 3 (IRF3) and factor nuclear kappa B (NF-κB), which translocate into the nucleus to trigger type I IFN signaling (39).

It is well known that IFNs play a central role in antitumor immunity (40). The seminal demonstration that interferon-α/β receptor (IFNAR) or signal transducer and activator of transcription 1 (STAT1) knockout mice fail to reject immunogenic tumors (41, 42). Numerous studies have shown that the expression levels of IFNs are positively correlated with CD8 + T cell lymphocyte infiltration in the tumor microenvironment (39, 43, 44). Thus, the introduction of DNA damage by PARPi can trigger the transformation of tumors from cold to hot (39). Moreover, CD8 T lymphocytes kill malignant cells upon recognition by the T-cell receptor (TCR) of specific antigenic peptides present on the surface of the target cells (45). In this context, effective antitumor immunity relies on cross-presentation of tumor antigens by APCs to CD8 T lymphocytes. APC activation requires type I IFN signaling, which can be initiated by cGAS-STING activation (40, 42, 46, 47). Therefore, cGAS-STING signaling can act as a bridge between DNA damage and the activation of anticancer immune responses.

However, in parallel, type I IFNs activate pathways that control the exacerbated inflammatory immune responses. For example, IFN-β has been shown to induce the expression of PD-L1 in tumor cells, which contributes to the immune escape by cancer cells (48). In line with our premise, PARPi induces upregulation of PD-L1 in tumor cells (49).

The Genomic Instability Induced by PARPi Triggers Antitumor Immune Response

In tumor cells, DDR failure can result in the accumulation of mutations in drive genes that produce survival advantages and accelerate tumor development (50). However, this genomic instability can encode tumor-specific neoantigens, which may make tumors more attractive to the immune response (51, 52). There is a correlation between tumor mutational burden and the likelihood of response to ICIs. Preclinical studies have shown that cancer cells with microsatellite instability (MSI) or defective mismatch repair (dMMR) grow in immune-deficient mice but are unable to grow in immune-competent mice (53). In clinics, MSI or dMMR are biomarkers for predicting responses to ICIs approved by the FDA (54). In this context, it has been discussed whether drugs that modulate DDR pathways, such as PARPis, can promote genetic instability and neoantigen formation.

It has been experimentally demonstrated that in *BRCA*-deficient cells, PARPi induces chromosomal instability typified by the accumulation of chromosomal breaks and eventual lethality *via* NHEJ (24). In another study, genomic instability and cell death induced in *BRCA1*-deficient cells by PARPi were found to be dependent on the NHEJ factor p53-binding protein 1 (53BP1) (55). Although this mechanism still needs to be further explored clinically, these primary findings suggest that the pharmacological blockade of PARP has the potential to increase genomic instability and lead to dynamic mutational profiles, resulting in the persistent renewal of neoantigens and engagements of an immune response.

THE RATIONALE FOR THE COMBINATION OF ICIS AND PARPI

Immune checkpoints represent a set of modulatory pathways essential for exacerbating inflammatory responses and maintaining self-tolerance (56). The receptors cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-associated protein 4 (CTLA-4) and PD-1,

expressed mainly in lymphocytes, and PD-L1, expressed in APCs, are part of the immunological checkpoint system (57). The interaction between CTLA-4 and CD80, CD86, or PD-L1/PD-1 reduces T cell activity, leading to suppression of the inflammatory response and preservation of tissues (57, 58). However, this mechanism favors cancer progression, enabling the escape of the anti-tumor immune response. Therefore, the use of monoclonal antibodies (mAbs) to block CTLA-4, PD-1, or its ligand PD-L1, ICIs, reactivates and drives the immune response to detect and destroy tumors by overcoming the negative feedback mechanism of the immune response (59).

Although there is no doubt that ICI therapy positively impacts cancer treatment in several neoplasms, ICIs may not be sufficient for optimal antitumor activity in some patients, particularly those with a defect in cancer antigen-specific T-cell activation or impairment of T-cell infiltration into tumors (60). Thus, efforts to enhance these responses are needed. The interaction between tumor DNA damage and the immune system plays a role in driving the response to ICI. DNA-damaging agents include chemotherapy (CT), ionizing radiation (RDT), and targeted DNA repair therapies. CT activates the immune system by inducing immunogenic cell death pathways. RT causes several types of DNA damage. DNA repair targeted agents include PARPi. In particular, combination strategies with PARPi can potentially maximize the benefit from ICIs, and its plausible synergistic effect resides in the immune properties of PARPi at different points in the cancer immune response. PARPi may facilitate a more profound antitumor immune response and synergize with ICIs by inducing DNA damage, producing a T helper 1 (Th1) immune-mediated response *via* IFN signaling, activation of APC cells, increased recruitment of effector lymphocytes, and promoting upregulation of PD-L1 in tumor cells (39, 49, 61).

In summary, DNA damage induced by a PARPi can promote antitumor immunity *via* the cGAS-STING/type I IFN/CD8 army (positive effect). In contrast, type I IFN induces PD-L1 expression and promotes tumor immune escape (a negative effect). In this context, the combination of PARPi and ICIs has particular translational appeal owing to its potent immune-stimulatory anticancer effects (**Figure 1**).

PARPI AND ICIS COMBINATION IN PRECLINICAL STUDIES

In preclinical models, PARPi has demonstrated synergy with ICIs in a variety of tumor models regardless of *BRCA1/2*-defect. It was demonstrated that PARPi-based therapy synergizes with anti-PD-1 against both MSI and microsatellite stable (MSS) colon cancer models, with a potential sensitizing effect of anti-PD-1 therapy against MSS tumors (61). In another study, PARPi led to the accumulation of cytosolic double-stranded DNA, thereby activating type I IFN-related immune response. Shen et al. (2019) (62) demonstrated the combined use of PARPi and ICIs against colon and ovarian experimental tumors, regardless of the *BRCA1/2* mutation status of the cell lines assessed both *in vitro* and *in vivo*. Furthermore, PARPi treatment upregulated PD-L1 expression *in vitro* and *in vivo* in breast cancer cell lines, xenograft tumors, and syngeneic tumors. Although PARPi attenuated anticancer immunity *via* upregulation of PD-L1, the combination of PARPi and anti-PD-L1 therapy compared with each agent alone significantly increased therapeutic efficacy (49). Investigating the effects of the PARP1/2 inhibitor niraparib in combination with ICI therapy in *BRCA*-deficient and BRCA-proficient breast cancer tumor models, it was observed that the combined regimen demonstrated synergistic antitumor activity in both *BRCA*-proficient and *BRCA*-deficient tumors. Interestingly, mice with tumors cured by single-agent niraparib completely rejected tumor growth upon rechallenge with the same tumor cell line, suggesting the potential establishment of immune memory (63).

Together, these data reinforce that PARPi in combination with ICIs may be beneficial in tumors, regardless of DNA repair status, which has important clinical implications.

PARPI AND ICIS COMBINATION IN CLINICAL STUDIES

Combination of a PARPi With Anti-PD1/PD-L1 ICIs: What Do We Already Know?

Phase I study analysis of this combination showed toxicities manageable with supportive care, and no new adverse events were noted compared with the PARPi or ICI toxicities in monotherapy (64, 65) A phase I study of solid tumors tested a combination of durvalumab, an anti-PD-L1 agent, and olaparib. Durvalumab was administered at 10 mg/kg every 2 weeks or 1,500 mg every 4 weeks, and olaparib tablets were administered twice daily. No dose-limiting toxicity was observed for durvalumab plus olaparib. Two partial responses (≥15 months and ≥ 11 months) and eight stable diseases ≥ 4 months (median, 8 months [4–14.5 months]) were seen in patients who received this combination, generating an 83% disease control rate (65).

Here, we explored clinical trials evaluating the efficacy of PARPi and anti-PD1/PD-L1 ICIs in ovarian and breast cancers. Studies with breast cancer and ovarian cancer patients, as summarized in **Table 1**, demonstrate interesting response rates with acceptable toxicity.

MEDIOLA is a phase II basket study assessing the efficacy and safety of a chemo-free combination of olaparib and durvalumab in patients with solid tumors (NCT02734004) and germline *BRCA1/2* (*gBRCA1/2*) mutations. Patients received olaparib for 4 weeks, followed by a combination of olaparib and durvalumab until disease progression. The primary endpoints were the disease control rate (DCR) at 12 weeks, safety, and tolerability. Patients with platinum-sensitive recurrent ovarian cancer (n=34) received at least one prior line of platinum therapy. The 28-week DCR was 65.6%, while the overall response rate (ORR) was 71.9%, with a total of seven complete responses (CRs). The median progression-free survival (PFS) was 11.1 months (95% CI: 8.2, 15.9), with a median duration of response (DOR) of 10.2 months. The median overall survival (OS) for all patients is not

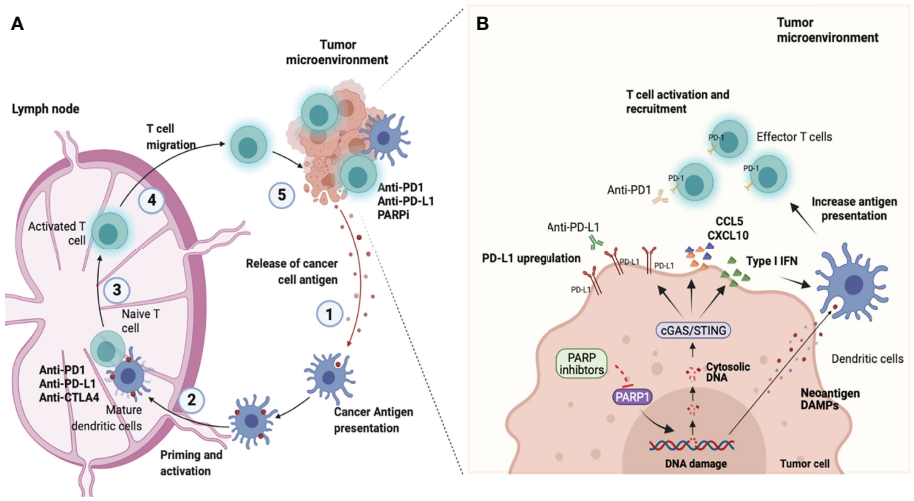


FIGURE 1 | Combining PARP inhibition and immune checkpoint blockade. **(A)** Antitumor immunity depends on a series of stepwise events. Primarily this process includes the capture and processing of Tumor-associated antigens (TAAs) by Antigen-presenting cells (APCs), such as dendritic cells or macrophages in the tumor microenvironment (step 1). Next, APCs cells presented antigen to CD8+ T cells at the lymph nodes (step 2). This process promotes the prime and activation of effector CD8 T cells (step 3). Finally, the activated effector T cells migrate from lymphocytes (step 4) and infiltrate into the tumor microenvironment to recognize and eliminate tumor cells (step 5), completing the cancer-immune cycle. However, the continued immune attack may enable cancer cells to evolve mechanisms for the escape of immune attacks. Molecules that negatively regulate T lymphocyte activation, called immune checkpoints are central players involved in tumor immune escape. In the cancer-immune cell cycle the ICIs (anti-CTLA-4, anti-PD-1, or anti-PD-L1) reactivate and drive the immune response to detect and destroy tumors by overcoming the negative feedback mechanism of the immune response acting in steps 3 and 5. **(B)** Poly-ADP-ribose polymerase inhibitors (PARPi) have effects in the early steps of the cancer-immune cell cycle. PARPi induce DNA breaks in *BRCA1/2*-deficient cells which can result in cell death or genomic instability and neoantigen formation. Furthermore, the DNA damage induces the release of DNA fragments into the cytosol which causes the cGAS/STING pathway activation in tumor cells and the production of type I IFN and chemokines (CCL5 and CXCL10). This effect culminates with paracrine activation of APCs such as dendritic cells (step 1 and 2) and with the recruitment of CD8 cells for the tumor microenvironment (step 4). Another important immune effect of PARPi is associated with the increased expression of Programmed death ligand-1 (PD-L1) in tumor cells (step 5). Therefore, the combined use of PARPi with Immune checkpoint inhibitors (ICIs) has the potential to amplify the entire cancer immune cycle (image created at Biorender).

TABLE 1 | Clinical trials evaluating the combination of PARP inhibitors and immune checkpoint inhibitors in breast cancer ovarian cancer.

Studies in Breast Cancer	Immunotherapy	PARPi	Patients	Outcome
NCT02657889 (TOPACIO/ KEYNOTE-162) Phase II	Pembrolizumab (200 mg Q3W)	Niraparib (200 mg QD)	**N=55** Advanced/Metastatic TNBC	ORR 21% with 5 CRs and 5 PRs (better *BRCA*-mutated tumors), DCR 49%
NCT02734004 (MEDIOLA) Phase II	Durvalumab (1500 mg Q4W)	Olaparib (300 mg BID)	**N=34** *gBRCAm* HER2 negative mBC	28-week DCR 47%, ORR 56%, PFS 6.7 months.
NCT03330405 (JAVELIN PARP Medley) Phase Ib/II	Avelumab (800 mg Q2W)	Talazoparib (1mg QD)	**N=34** Previously Treated advanced solid tumors	First-cycle DLT 25% ORR 8% with 1 PR, SD 50%
Studies in ovarian cancer				
NCT02571725 Phase I	Tremelimumab (10 mg/kg Q4W)	Olaparib (300 mg BID)	**N=3** *gBRCAm* recurrent ovarian cancer	No DLT or grade 3 AE ORR 100% with 3 PRs
NCT02484404 Phase II	Durvalumab (1500 mg Q4W)	Olaparib (300 mg BID)	**N=35** Platinum-resistant recurrent ovarian cancer	ORR 14% with 5 PRs, DCR 71%, mPFS 3.9 months
NCT02657889 (TOPACIO/KEYNOTE-162 Phase II	Pembrolizumab (200 mg Q3W)	Niraparib (200 mg QD)	**N=60** Platinum-resistant recurrent ovarian cancer	ORR 18% with 3 CRs and 8 PRs (irrespective of *BRCA* and HRD status), DCR 65% mPFS 3.4 months
NCT02734004 (MEDIOLA) Phase II	Durvalumab (1500 mg Q4W)	Olaparib (300 mg BID)	**N=32** *gBRCAm* platinum-sensitive ovarian cancer	12-week DCR 81%, ORR 63% with 6 CRs and 14 PRs
NCT02660034 Phase I	Tislelizumab (200 mg q3W)	Pamiparib (40mg BID)	**N=49** advanced and previously treated solid tumors	ORR 20%. RP2D

TNBC, triple-negative breast cancer; gBRCAm, germline breast cancer gene mutation; BRCA, breast cancer gene; N, number of patients; ORR, overall response rate; CR, complete response; PR, partial response; SD, stable disease; DCR, disease control rate; PFS, progression-free survival; HRD, homologous recombination deficiency; DLT, dose-limiting toxicities. RP2D: recommended phase 2 dose. QD, daily; BID, two times per day; Q2W, 2 week cycle; Q3W,, 3 week cycle; Q4W, 4 week cycle.

yet reached, with 87.0% of patients alive at 24 months (66). Thirty-four patients were enrolled in the human epidermal growth factor 2 receptor (HER2)-negative metastatic breast cancer group. The 12- and 28-week DCRs were 81% and 47%, respectively. The ORR for the overall cohort was 56%, with one patient with CR and six (19%) patients with progressive disease (PD). The median PFS was 6.7 months (95% CI: 4.6, 11.7 months). The most common grade 3 or 4 adverse events reported were anemia (11.8%), neutropenia (8.8%), and pancreatitis (5.9%) (67). Therefore, we concluded that the combination of olaparib and durvalumab was well tolerated and showed promising median PFS and DOR for ovarian cancer, breast cancer, and gBRCA1/2 mutations.

The TOPACIO/KEYNOTE-162 phase I/II study evaluated the efficacy and safety of nivolumab plus pembrolizumab in platinum-resistant recurrent ovarian cancer and metastatic triple-negative breast cancer (TNBC). This trial included patients with or without gBRCA mutations. The primary outcome was ORR. In the ovarian cancer group (n = 60), ORR 18% with 3 CRs and 8 PRs (irrespective of *BRCA* and HRD status), and DCR 65%. The median PFS was 3.4 months, with acceptable toxicity. Responses in patients without tumor *BRCA* mutations were higher than expected with either agent as monotherapy (68). Of 46 breast cancer evaluable patients, 20 (49%) achieved durable clinical benefit (any complete response/ partial response or stable disease ≥16 weeks), with stronger activity in BRCA-mutated tumors (69).

The PARPi talazoparib was also evaluated in the phase Ib/II study. Patients with advanced solid tumors who had received ≥1 prior standard of care chemotherapy regimen were treated with Avelumab in combination with Talazoparib. In phase 2 cohorts, eligible patients had metastatic TNBC (cohort 2A) or hormone receptor-positive (HR+), HER2 negative, DNA damage repair defect-positive breast cancer (cohort 2B). Patients in cohort 2A/B had received 0 to 2 prior therapies (no progression on prior platinum-based chemotherapy). The primary endpoint was the objective response. A total of 22 patients had been treated in both cohorts. In cohort 2A, 12 patients were evaluable for disease assessment: PR in 1, SD in 6, and PD in 5. All 3 patients in cohort 2B were non-evaluable for response at data cutoff. Treatment-related Adverse events (AEs) of any grade occurred in 94.7% of patients, the most common AEs were anemia, nausea, fatigue, and thrombocytopenia; 9 patients (47.4%) had grade ≥3 AEs. Therefore, Avelumab administered in combination with Talazoparib in patients with advanced solid tumors showed preliminary antitumor activity and a manageable safety profile. The study is ongoing (70).

Michael Friedlander and colleagues reported the findings of a phase 1a/b trial of the combination of a PARPi (Pamiparib) and ICI (Tislelizumab) in 49 patients with previously treated, advanced solid tumors. The results from the dose-escalation stage, phase 1a/b trial, show that the combination was generally well tolerated and associated with antitumor responses (20%) in patients with advanced solid tumors supporting further investigation of the combination (64).

Combination of PARPi With ICIs: Ongoing Studies

There are numerous ongoing trials (phases I-III) exploring the combination of PARPi and anti-PD1/anti-PD-L1 agents, and some trials with new immunotherapy agents such as TSR-022. TSR-022 is a monoclonal antibody against T-cell immunoglobulin and mucin domain molecule 3 (TIM-3) (also called HAVCR2), an immune checkpoint receptor. **Table 2** summarizes the ongoing phase III studies with a combination of immunotherapy and PARPi.

The association between PARPi and anti-CTLA-4 has been less studied. The combination of PARPi and CTLA-4 blockade is tolerable in heavily pretreated women with recurrent *BRCA*-associated ovarian cancer (62). Preliminary results of a phase I study combining olaparib and tremelimumab demonstrated evidence of therapeutic effects, supporting the ongoing evaluation of this regimen in phase II trials: NCT02571725 (71).

Targeting DNA Damage Signaling Proteins: Beyond PARP Inhibitors

The mechanisms that have inspired numerous PARPi-based combination therapies, including immunotherapy, also capitalize on the potential synergistic effects of different inhibitors of the DDR pathway, such as ataxia telangiectasia and Rad3-related (ATR), ataxia telangiectasia mutated (ATM), and Checkpoint kinase 1 (CHK1) inhibitors.

Preclinical data have demonstrated a synthetic lethal interaction between ATR and the ATM-p53 pathway in cells that respond to DNA damage. In a large proportion of cancer cells, where ATM-p53 signaling is defective, initiation of DNA replication continues and DNA damage accumulates, leading to cell death (72). It was demonstrated that combined treatment with ATR and CHK1 inhibitors leads to replication fork arrest, single-stranded DNA accumulation, replication collapse, and synergistic cell death in cancer cells *in vitro* and *in vivo* (73).

Strikingly, in addition to direct cytotoxic effects, ATM, ATR, and CHK1/2 inhibitors potentiate antitumor immunity. Inhibition of ATM/Chk2 led to replication stress and accumulation of cytosolic DNA, which subsequently activated the STING-mediated immune response (74). Vendetii et al. (2018) and Sheng et al. (2018), the ATR kinase inhibitor AZD6738 combined with radiation therapy boosted infiltration, increased cell proliferation, enhanced IFNγ production by CD8 T cells, and caused a decrease in the number of Tregs and exhausted T cells in the tumor in mouse models. Mechanistically, this study revealed that the antitumor effect of AZD6738 relied on the activation of the cGAS/STING pathway. These findings indicate that inhibitors of key DRR mechanisms, beyond PARP, promote the antitumor immune response through activation of the STING pathway (75, 76).

The proposed rational approach to enhance the efficacy of ICIs to utilize DRR inhibitors, to increase tumor DNA damage and thereby 'prime' tumors for response to immune ICIs have been explored in mouse models. The genic deletion of ATM induced IFN response and enhanced lymphocyte infiltration into

TABLE 2 | Ongoing studies with a combination of immunotherapy and PARP inhibitors.

Ongoing Phase III Studies	Immunotherapy	PARPi Agent	Patients	Outcome
NCT03740165 (KEYLYNK-001)	Pembrolizumab + CT	Olaparib (maintenance)	First-Line Treatment of Women with *BRCA* Non-mutated Advanced Ovarian Cancer	PFS
NCT04191135 (KEYLYNK-009)	Pembrolizumab	Olaparib	First-Line in Triple Negative Breast Cancer after induction CT + embrolizumabe	PFS
NCT03737643 (DUO-O)	Durvalumab +/- Bevacizumab	Olaparib (maintenance)	Newly diagnosed advanced ovarian, fallopian tube or primary peritoneal carcinoma or carcinosarcoma	PFS
NCT03598270 (ANITA)	Atezolizumab + Platinum-based Chemotherapy	Niraparib	Patients with Recurrent Ovarian Cancer	PFS
NCT03522246 (ATHENA)	Nivolumab	Rucaparib	Maintenance Treatment Following Response to Front-Line Platinum-Based Chemotherapy in Ovarian Cancer Patients	PFS
NCT03642132 (JAVELIN OVARIAN PARP 100)	Avelumab	Talazoparib	Maintenance therapy in Untreated Advanced Ovarian Cancer patients	PFS
NCT03602859 (FIRST)	Platinum-based Therapy With TSR-042	Niraparib	First-line Treatment of Stage III or IV Nonmucinous Epithelial Ovarian Cancer	PFS
Ongoing phase I/II trials				
NCT03101280	Atezolizumab	Rucaparib	Participants with Advanced Gynecologic Cancers and TNBC	AE; DLTs Recommended Dose of Rucaparib3.
NCT02849496	Atezolizumab	Olaparib	*BRCA* Mutant Non-HER2- Locally Advanced or Metastatic Breast Cancer	PFS; ORR
NCT03307785	TSR-022 & TSR-042	Niraparib	Patients with Advanced or Metastatic Cancer	DLT; AE; ORR3
NCT03565991 (Javelin BRCA/ATM)	Avelumab	Talazoparib	Patients with *BRCA* or ATM Mutant metastatic Solid Tumors	OR; TTR; DOR; PFS; OS
NCT02660034	Tislelizumab	Pamiparib	Subjects with Advanced Solid Tumors	AE; DLT; ORR; PFS; DOR; OS
NCT02484404	Durvalumab	Olaparib and/ or Cediranib	Advanced Solid Tumors and Advanced or Recurrent Ovarian, Triple Negative Breast, Lung, Prostate and Colorectal Cancers	ORR; RP2D

CT, chemotherapy; BRCA, breast cancer gene; TNBC, triple-negative breast cancer; ATM, ataxia telangiectasia mutated; HER2, human epidermal growth factor 2 receptor; AE, adverse events; PSF, progression-free survival; ORR, overall response rate; DOR, duration of response; OR, objective response; TTR, time to tumor response; DLT, dose-limiting toxicities; RP2D, recommended phase 2 dose.

the tumor microenvironment *via* cGAS/STING activation. This effect potentiated ICI therapy in mouse melanoma (B16) and breast cancer (4T1) tumors (77). In another study, tumor immunogenicity was evaluated after the pharmacological inhibition of ATM following PD-L1/PD-1 checkpoint inhibition. ATM inhibition increased the tumoral expression of type-I IFN in a TBK1- and SRC-dependent manner. Furthermore, ATM silencing increased PD-L1 expression, tumoral CD8 cells, and the sensitivity of pancreatic tumors to ICIs, suggesting that the efficacy of ICIs in pancreatic cancer can be enhanced by ATM inhibition (78). Similarly, ATM inhibition in tumors with a mutation in AT-rich interactive domain-containing protein 1A (ARID1A), a component of the chromatin-remodeling complex switch/sucrose-nonfermentable (SWI/SNF), selectively potentiates replication stress and accumulation of cytosolic DNA, which subsequently activates the DNA sensor STING-mediated innate immune response in ARID1A-deficient tumors. In patients, tumors with mutations or low expression of both ARID1A and ATM/CHK2 exhibit increased tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes and are associated with longer patient survival (74).

The combination of SRA737, an oral CHK1 inhibitor, with or without anti–PD-L1/anti-PD-1 leads to an antitumor response in multiple cancer models, including Small Cells Lung Cancer (SCLC). The combination of low-dose non-cytotoxic gemcitabine with SRA737 plus anti–PD-L1 increased the expression of type I IFN genes and chemokines (CCL5 and CXCL10*)*, and the number of CD8, dendritic cells, and M1 macrophages in the tumor microenvironment. Using the PARPi (olaparib) or the CHK1 inhibitor (prexasertib) in combination with anti-PD-L1, a significant increase in cytotoxic T-cell infiltration inducing tumor regression was observed in the SCLC mouse model (79). Mechanistically, it was demonstrated that the treatment with DDR inhibitors activated the STING/TBK1/IRF3 pathway, leading to increased levels of chemokines (CXCL10 and CCL5), which recruited and activated CD8 T lymphocytes into the tumors (80).

In the clinics the ATR inhibitor ceralasertib has been tested in phase I in combination with chemotherapy, olaparib, or an anti-PD-L1 antibody. The durvalumab plus ceralasertib combination arm enrolled 25 patients with advanced head and neck squamous cell carcinoma or non-small cell lung cancer (NSCLC). The primary objective was to recommend a phase 2 dose of ceralasertib. Of the 21 patients evaluated, one complete response and three partial responses were observed, independent of tumor PD-L1 expression. They concluded that this combination is tolerated in dose escalation, with preliminary signals of antitumor activity in patients with advanced solid

tumors (81). Berzosertib, another ATR inhibitor, has been tested in a phase IB/II study of combination chemotherapy and pembrolizumab in patients with advanced NSCLC with squamous cell histology; the estimated enrollment was 18 participants (NCT04216316).

CONCLUSION AND PERSPECTIVES

The combination of PARPi and ICIs is promising and has been explored in various clinical trials. While most studies with this combination have focused on patients with ovarian or breast cancer harboring germline pathogenic variants in *BRCA1/2* genes, other tumor histologies, including prostate cancer and pancreatic cancer, have been studied (82). Biomarkers trying to identify patients whose tumors have HR defects without germline *BRCA* mutations that could benefit from this combinatorial approach have also been explored. The results of ongoing phase III studies are awaited and can change the landscape of treatment for these patients.

AUTHORS CONTRIBUTIONS

RB-S conceived the work. CW, TC, FC, MS, and RB-S wrote the manuscript. All authors contributed to the article and approved the submitted version.

FUNDING

Instituto de Pesquisa e Ensino (IEP) - Hospital Sírio Libanês and Fundação de Amparo à Pesquisa do Estado de São Paulo - FAPESP (2017/25308-9).

REFERENCES

1. Robert C. A Decade of Immune-Checkpoint Inhibitors in Cancer Therapy. *Nat Commun* (2020) 11(1):3801. doi: 10.1038/s41467-020-17670-y
2. Brahmer JR, Tykodi SS, Chow LQ, Hwu WJ, Topalian SL, Hwu P, Drake CG, et al. Safety and Activity of Anti-PD-L1 Antibody in Patients With Advanced Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2012) 366(26):2455–65. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1200694
3. Forde PM, Chaft JE, Smith KN, Anagnostou V, Cottrell TR, Hellmann MD, et al. Neoadjuvant PD-1 Blockade in Resectable Lung Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2018) 378(21):1976–86. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1716078
4. Schmid P, Adams S, Rugo HS, Schneeweiss A, Barrios CH, Iwata H, et al. Atezolizumab and Nab-Paclitaxel in Advanced Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2018) 379(22):2108–21. doi: 10.1056/NEJMoa1809615
5. Wang S, Xie K, Liu T. Cancer Immunotherapies: From Efficacy to Resistance Mechanisms - Not Only Checkpoint Matters. *Front Immunol* (2021) 12:690112. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2021.690112
6. Fay EK, Graff JN. Immunotherapy in Prostate Cancer. *Cancers (Basel)* (2020) 12(7):1752. doi: 10.3390/cancers12071752
7. Emens LA. Breast Cancer Immunotherapy: Facts and Hopes. *Clin Cancer Res* (2018) 24(3):511–20. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-16-3001
8. Rose M, Burgess JT, O'Byrne K, Richard DJ, Bolderson E. PARP Inhibitors: Clinical Relevance, Mechanisms of Action and Tumor Resistance. *Front Cell Dev Biol* (2020) 8:564601. doi: 10.3389/fcell.2020.564601
9. Bernstein C, Prasad AR, Nfonsam V, Harris Bernstein H. "DNA Damage, DNA Repair and Cancer". *IntechOpen* (2013). doi: 10.5772/53919
10. Jackson SP, Bartek J. The DNA-Damage Response in Human Biology and Disease. *Nature* (2009) 461(7267):1071–8. doi: 10.1038/nature08467
11. Curtin NJ. DNA Repair Dysregulation From Cancer Driver to Therapeutic Target. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2012) 12(12):801–17. doi: 10.1038/nrc3399
12. Pilger D, Seymour LW, Jackson SP. Interfaces Between Cellular Responses to DNA Damage and Cancer Immunotherapy. *Genes Dev* (2021) 35(9-10):602–18. doi: 10.1101/gad.348314.121
13. Langelier MF, Eisemann T, Riccio AA, Pascal JM. PARP Family Enzymes: Regulation and Catalysis of the Poly(ADP-Ribose) Posttranslational Modification. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2018) 53:187–98. doi: 10.1016/j.sbi.2018.11.002
14. Pascal JM. The Comings and Goings of PARP-1 in Response to DNA Damage. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2018) 71:177–82. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2018.08.022
15. Eustermann S, Wu WF, Langelier MF, Yang JC, Easton LE, Riccio AA, et al. Structural Basis of Detection and Signaling of DNA Single-Strand Breaks by Human PARP-1. *Mol Cell* (2015) 60(5):742–54. doi: 10.1016/j.molcel.2015.10.032
16. Ray-Chaudhuri A, Nussenzweig A. The Multifaceted Roles of PARP1 in DNA Repair and Chromatin Remodelling. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2017) 18(10):610–21. doi: 10.1038/nrm.2017.53
17. Liu L, Kong M, Gassman NR, Freudenthal BD, Prasad R, Zhen S, et al. PARP1 Changes From Three-Dimensional DNA Damage Searching to One-Dimensional Diffusion After Auto-PARylation or in the Presence of APE1. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2017) 45(22):12834–47. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkx1047
18. Chen A. PARP Inhibitors: Its Role in Treatment of Cancer. *Chin J Cancer* (2011) 30(7):463–71. doi: 10.5732/cjc.011.10111
19. Lieber MR. The Mechanism of Double-Strand DNA Break Repair by the Nonhomologous DNA End-Joining Pathway. *Annu Rev Biochem* (2010) 79:181–211. doi: 10.1146/annurev.biochem.052308.093131
20. Brandsma I, Gent DC. Pathway Choice in DNA Double Strand Break Repair: Observations of a Balancing Act. *Genome Integr* (2012) 3(1):9. doi: 10.1186/2041-9414-3-9
21. Choi EH, Yoon S, Koh YE, Seo YJ, Kim KP. Maintenance of Genome Integrity and Active Homologous Recombination in Embryonic Stem Cells. *Exp Mol Med* (2020) 52(8):1220–9. doi: 10.1038/s12276-020-0481-2
22. Lamarche BJ, Orazio NI, Weitzman MD. The MRN Complex in Double-Strand Break Repair and Telomere Maintenance. *FEBS Lett* (2010) 584 (17):3682–95. doi: 10.1016/j.febslet.2010.07.029
23. Zhao W, Steinfeld JB, Liang F, Chen X, Maranon DG, Jian Ma C, et al. BRCA1-BARD1 Promotes RAD51-Mediated Homologous DNA Pairing. *Nature* (2017) 550(7676):360–5. doi: 10.1038/nature24060
24. Patel AG, Sarkaria JN, Kaufmann SH. Nonhomologous End Joining Drives Poly(ADP-Ribose) Polymerase (PARP) Inhibitor Lethality in Homologous Recombination-Deficient Cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2011) 108(8):3406–11. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1013715108
25. Lee JM, Ledermann JA, Kohn EC. PARP Inhibitors for BRCA1/2 Mutation-Associated and BRCA-Like Malignancies. *Ann Oncol* (2014) 25(1):32–40. doi: 10.1093/annonc/mdt384
26. Davis AJ, Chen DJ. DNA Double Strand Break Repair *via* Non-Homologous End-Joining. *Transl Cancer Res* (2013) 2(3):130–43. doi: 10.3978/j.issn.2218-676X.2013.04.02
27. Mateo J, Lord CJ, Serra V, Tutt A, Balmaña J, Castroviejo-Bermejo M, et al. A Decade of Clinical Development of PARP Inhibitors in Perspective. *Ann Oncol* (2019) 30(9):1437–47. doi: 10.1093/annonc/mdz192
28. Lord CJ, Ashworth A. PARP Inhibitors: Synthetic Lethality in the Clinic. *Science* (2017) 355(6330):1152–8. doi: 10.1126/science.aam7344
29. Nijman SM. Synthetic Lethality: General Principles, Utility and Detection Using Genetic Screens in Human Cells. *FEBS Lett* (2011) 585(1):1–6. doi: 10.1016/j.febslet.2010.11.024
30. Purnell MR, Whish WJ. Novel Inhibitors of Poly(ADP-Ribose) Synthetase. *Biochem J* (1980) 185(3):775–7. doi: 10.1042/bj1850775
31. Canan Koch SS, Thoresen LH, Tikhe JG, Maegley KA, Almassy RJ, Li J, et al. Novel Tricyclic Poly(ADP-Ribose) Polymerase-1 Inhibitors With Potent Anticancer Chemopotentiating Activity: Design, Synthesis, and X-Ray

Cocrystal Structure. *J Med Chem* (2002) 45(23):4961–74. doi: 10.1021/jm020259n
32. Evers B, Drost R, Schut E, de Bruin M, Derksen PW, et al. Selective Inhibition of BRCA2-Deficient Mammary Tumor Cell Growth by AZD2281 and Cisplatin. *Clin Cancer Res* (2008) 14(12):3916–25. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-07-4953
33. Nakad R, Schumacher B. DNA Damage Response and Immune Defense: Links and Mechanisms. *Front Genet* (2016) 7:147. doi: 10.3389/fgene.2016.00147
34. Mboko WP, Mounce BC, Wood BM, Kulinski JM, Corbett JA, Tarakanova VL. Coordinate Regulation of DNA Damage and Type I Interferon Responses Imposes an Antiviral State That Attenuates Mouse Gammaherpesvirus Type 68 Replication in Primary Macrophages. *J Virol* (2012) 86(12):6899–912. doi: 10.1128/JVI.07119-11
35. Chabanon RM, Rouanne M, Lord CJ, Soria JC, Pasero P, Postel-Vinay S. Targeting the DNA Damage Response in Immuno-Oncology: Developments and Opportunities. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2021) 21(11):701–17. doi: 10.1038/s41568-021-00386-6
36. Gao M, He Y, Tang H, Chen X, Liu S, Tao Y.. cGAS/STING: Novel Perspectives of the Classic Pathway. *Mol BioMed* (2020) 1:7. doi: 10.1186/s43556-020-00006-z
37. Hoong BYD, Gan YH, Liu H, Chen ES. cGAS-STING Pathway in Oncogenesis and Cancer Therapeutics. *Oncotarget* (2020) 11(30):2930–55. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.27673
38. Pu F, Chen F, Liu J, Zhang Z, Shao Z. Immune Regulation of the cGAS-STING Signaling Pathway in the Tumor Microenvironment and Its Clinical Application. *Onco Targets Ther* (2021) 14:1501–16. doi: 10.2147/OTT.S298958
39. Pantelidou C, Sonzogni O, De Oliveria Taveira M, Mehta AK, Kothari A, Wang D, et al. PARP Inhibitor Efficacy Depends on CD8+ T-Cell Recruitment *via* Intratumoral STING Pathway Activation in BRCA-Deficient Models of Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *Cancer Discov* (2019) 9(6):722–37. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-18-1218
40. Zitvogel L, Galluzzi L, Kepp O, Smyth MJ, Kroemer G.. Type I Interferons in Anticancer Immunity. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2015) 15:405–14. doi: 10.1038/nri3845
41. Kaplan DH, Shankaran V, Dighe AS, Stockert E, Aguet M, Old LJ, et al. Demonstration of an Interferon Gamma-Dependent Tumor Surveillance System in Immunocompetent Mice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (1998) 95(13):7556–61. doi: 10.1073/pnas.95.13.7556
42. Fuertes MB, Kacha AK, Kline J, Woo SR, Kranz DM, Murphy KM, et al. Host Type I IFN Signals are Required for Antitumor CD8+ T Cell Responses Through CD8{alpha}+ Dendritic Cells. *J Exp Med* (2011) 208(10):2005–16. doi: 10.1084/jem.20101159
43. Lim JY, Gerber SA, Murphy SP, Lord EM. Type I Interferons Induced by Radiation Therapy Mediate Recruitment and Effector Function of CD8(+) T Cells. *Cancer Immunol Immunother* (2014) 63(3):259–71. doi: 10.1007/s00262-013-1506-7
44. Peng W, Liu C, Xu C, Lou Y, Chen J, Yang Y, et al. PD-1 Blockade Enhances T-Cell Migration to Tumors by Elevating IFN-γ Inducible Chemokines. *Cancer Res* (2012) 72(20):5209–18. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-1187
45. Durgeau A, Virk Y, Corgnac S, Mami-Chouaib F. Recent Advances in Targeting CD8 T-Cell Immunity for More Effective Cancer Immunotherapy. *Front Immunol* (2018) 9:14. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2018.00014
46. Karimi K, Karimi Y, Chan J, Boudreau JE, Basset J, Chew MV, et al. Type I IFN Signaling on Dendritic Cells Is Required for NK Cell-Mediated Anti-Tumor Immunity. *Innate Immun* (2015) 21(6):626–34. doi: 10.1177/1753425915575078
47. Müller E, Speth M, Christopoulos PF, Lunde A, Avdagic A, Øynebråten I, et al. Both Type I and Type II Interferons Can Activate Antitumor M1 Macrophages When Combined With TLR Stimulation. *Front Immunol* (2018) 9:2520. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2018.02520
48. Garcia-Diaz A, Shin DS, Moreno BH, Saco J, Escuin-Ordinas H, Rodriguez GA, et al. Interferon Receptor Signaling Pathways Regulating PD-L1 and PD-L2 Expression. *Cell Rep* (2017) 19(6):1189–201. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2017.04.031
49. Jiao S, Xia W, Yamaguchi H, Wei Y, Chen MK, Hsu JM, et al. PARP Inhibitor Upregulates PD-L1 Expression and Enhances Cancer-Associated Immunosuppression. *Clin Cancer Res* (2017) 23(14):3711–20. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-16-3215
50. Torgovnick A, Schumacher B. DNA Repair Mechanisms in Cancer Development and Therapy. *Front Genet* (2015) 6:157. doi: 10.3389/fgene.2015.00157
51. Aguadé-Gorgorió G, Solé R. Genetic Instability as a Driver for Immune Surveillance. *J Immunother Cancer* (2019) 7(1):345. doi: 10.1186/s40425-019-0795-6
52. Yarchoan M, Lutz ER, Laheru DA, Jaffee EM. Targeting Neoantigens to Augment Antitumour Immunity. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2017) 17(4):209–22. doi: 10.1038/nrc.2016.154
53. Germano G, Lamba S, Rospo G, Barault L, Magrì A, Maione F, Russo M, et al. Inactivation of DNA Repair Triggers Neoantigen Generation and Impairs Tumour Growth. *Nature* (2017) 552(7683):116–20. doi: 10.1038/nature24673
54. Marcus L, Lemery SJ, Keegan P, Pazdur R. FDA Approval Summary: Pembrolizumab for the Treatment of Microsatellite Instability-High Solid Tumors. *Clin Cancer Res* (2019) 25(13):3753–8. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-18-4070
55. Bunting SF, Callén E, Wong N, Chen HT, Polato F, Gunn A, et al. 53BP1 Inhibits Homologous Recombination in Brca1-Deficient Cells by Blocking Resection of DNA Breaks. *Cell* (2010) 141(2):243–54. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2010.03.012
56. Waldman AD, Fritz JM, Lenardo MJ. A Guide to Cancer Immunotherapy: From T Cell Basic Science to Clinical Practice. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2020) 20(11):651–68. doi: 10.1038/s41577-020-0306-5
57. Buchbinder EI, Desai A. CTLA-4 and PD-1 Pathways: Similarities, Differences, and Implications of Their Inhibition. *Am J Clin Oncol* (2016) 39(1):98–106. doi: 10.1097/COC.0000000000000239
58. Qin W, Hu L, Zhang X, Jiang S, Li J, Zhang Z, et al. The Diverse Function of PD-1/PD-L Pathway Beyond Cancer. *Front Immunol* (2019) 10:2298. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2019.02298
59. Chen DS, Mellman I. Oncology Meets Immunology: The Cancer-Immunity Cycle. *Immunity* (2013) 39(1):1–10. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2013.07.012
60. Vukadin S, Khaznadar F, Kizivat T, Vcev A, Smolic M. Molecular Mechanisms of Resistance to Immune Checkpoint Inhibitors in Melanoma Treatment: An Update. *Biomedicines* (2021) 9(7):835. doi: 10.3390/biomedicines9070835
61. Ghonim MA, Ibba SV, Tarhuni AF, Errami Y, Luu HH, Dean MJ, et al. Targeting PARP-1 With Metronomic Therapy Modulates MDSC Suppressive Function and Enhances Anti-PD-1 Immunotherapy in Colon Cancer. *J Immunother Cancer* (2021) 9(1):e001643. doi: 10.1136/jitc-2020-001643
62. Shen J, Zhao W, Ju Z, Wang L, Peng Y, Labrie M, et al. PARPi Triggers the STING-Dependent Immune Response and Enhances the Therapeutic Efficacy of Immune Checkpoint Blockade Independent of BRCAness. *Cancer Res* (2019) 79(2):311–9. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-18-1003
63. Wang Z, Sun K, Xiao Y, Feng B, Mikule K, Ma X, et al. Niraparib Activates Interferon Signaling and Potentiates Anti-PD-1 Antibody Efficacy in Tumor Models. *Sci Rep* (2019) 9(1):1853. doi: 10.1038/s41598-019-38534-6
64. Friedlander M, Meniawy T, Markman B, Mileshkin L, Harnett P, Millward M, et al. Pamiparib in Combination With Tislelizumab in Patients With Advanced Solid Tumours: Results From the Dose-Escalation Stage of a Multicentre, Open-Label, Phase 1a/B Trial. *Lancet Oncol* (2019) 20(9):1306–15. doi: 10.1016/S1470-2045(19)30396-1
65. Lee JM, Cimino-Mathews A, Peer CJ, Zimmer A, Lipkowitz S, Annunziata CM, et al. Safety and Clinical Activity of the Programmed Death-Ligand 1 Inhibitor Durvalumab in Combination With Poly (ADP-Ribose) Polymerase Inhibitor Olaparib or Vascular Endothelial Growth Factor Receptor 1-3 Inhibitor Cediranib in Women's Cancers: A Dose-Escalation, Phase I Study. *J Clin Oncol* (2017) 35(19):2193–202. doi: 10.1200/JCO.2016.72.1340
66. Drew Y, de Jonge M, Hong SH, Park YH, Wolfer A, Brown J, et al. An Open-Label, Phase II Basket Study of Olaparib and Durvalumab (MEDIOLA): Results in Germline BRCA-Mutated (gBRCAm) Platinum-Sensitive Relapsed (PSR) Ovarian Cancer (OC). *Gynecol Oncol* (2018) 149:246–7. doi: 10.1016/j.ygyno.2018.04.555
67. Domchek S, Postel-Vinay S, Im SA, Park YH, Delord JP, Italiano A, et al. Phase II Study of Olaparib (O) and Durvalumab (D) (MEDIOLA): Updated Results in Patients (Pts) With Germline BRCA-Mutated (gBRCAm)

Metastatic Breast Cancer (MBC). *Ann Oncol* (2019) 30:v477. doi: 10.1093/annonc/mdz253.017
68. Konstantinopoulos PA, Waggoner S, Vidal GA, Mita M, Moroney JW, Holloway R, et al. Single-Arm Phases 1 and 2 Trial of Niraparib in Combination With Pembrolizumab in Patients With Recurrent Platinum-Resistant Ovarian Carcinoma. *JAMA Oncol* (2019) 5:1141. doi: 10.1001/jamaoncol.2019.1048
69. Vinayak S, Tolaney SM, Schwartzberg L, Mita M, McCann G, Tan AR, et al. Open-Label Clinical Trial of Niraparib Combined With Pembrolizumab for Treatment of Advanced or Metastatic Triple-Negative Breast Cancer. *JAMAOncol* (2019) 5:1132. doi: 10.1001/jamaoncol.2019.1029
70. Yap TA, Konstantinopoulos P, Telli ML, Saraykar S, Beck JT , Galsky MD, et al. Abstract P1-19-03: JAVELIN PARP Medley, a Phase 1b/2 Study of Avelumab Plus Talazoparib: Results From Advanced Breast Cancer Cohorts. *Cancer Res* (2020) 80:P1-P1-19–03. doi: 10.1158/1538-7445.SABCS19-P1-19-03
71. Adams SF, Rixe O, Lee JH, McCance DJ, Westgate S, Eberhardt SC, et al. Phase I Study Combining Olaparib and Tremelimumab for the Treatment of Women With BRCA-Deficient Recurrent Ovarian Cancer. *JCO* (2017) 35:e17052. doi: 10.1200/JCO.2017.35.15_suppl.e17052
72. Reaper PM, Griffiths MR, Long JM, Charrier JD, Maccormick S, Charlton PA, et al. Selective Killing of ATM- or P53-Deficient Cancer Cells Through Inhibition of ATR. *Nat Chem Biol* (2011) 7(7):428–30. doi: 10.1038/nchembio.573
73. Sanjiv K, Hagenkort A, Calderón-Montaño JM, Koolmeister T, Reaper P, Mortusewicz O, et al. Cancer-Specific Synthetic Lethality Between ATR and CHK1 Kinase Activities. *Cell Rep* (2016) 14(2):298–309. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2015.12.032
74. Wang L, Yang L, Wang C, Zhao W, Ju Z, Zhang W, et al. Inhibition of the ATM/Chk2 Axis Promotes cGAS/STING Signaling in ARID1A-Deficient Tumors. *J Clin Invest* (2020) 130(11):5951–66. doi: 10.1172/JCI130445
75. Vendetti FP, Karukonda P, Clump DA, Teo T, Lalonde R, Nugent K, et al. ATR Kinase Inhibitor AZD6738 Potentiates CD8+ T Cell-Dependent Antitumor Activity Following Radiation. *J Clin Invest* (2018) 128(9):3926–40. doi: 10.1172/JCI96519
76. Sheng H, Huang Y, Xiao Y, Zhu Z, Shen M, Zhou P, et al. ATR Inhibitor AZD6738 Enhances the Antitumor Activity of Radiotherapy and Immune Checkpoint Inhibitors by Potentiating the Tumor Immune Microenvironment in Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *J immunotherapy Cancer* (2020) 8(1):e000340. doi: 10.1136/jitc-2019-000340
77. Hu M, Zhou M, Bao X, Pan D, Jiao M, Liu X, et al. ATM Inhibition Enhances Cancer Immunotherapy by Promoting mtDNA Leakage and cGAS/STING Activation. *J Clin Invest* (2021) 131(3):e139333. doi: 10.1172/JCI139333
78. Zhang Q, Green MD, Lang X, Lazarus J, Parsels JD, Wei S, et al. Inhibition of ATM Increases Interferon Signaling and Sensitizes Pancreatic Cancer to Immune Checkpoint Blockade Therapy. *Cancer Res* (2019) 79(15):3940–51. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-19-0761
79. Sen T, Della Corte CM, Milutinovic S, Cardnell RJ, Diao L, Ramkumar K, et al. Combination Treatment of the Oral CHK1 Inhibitor, SRA737, and Low-Dose Gemcitabine Enhances the Effect of Programmed Death Ligand 1 Blockade by Modulating the Immune Microenvironment in SCLC. *J Thorac Oncology: Off Publ Int Assoc Study Lung Cancer* (2019) 14(12):2152–63. doi: 10.1016/j.jtho.2019.08.009
80. Sen T, Rodriguez BL, Chen L, Corte MD, et al. Targeting DNA Damage Response Promotes Antitumor Immunity Through STING-Mediated T-Cell Activation in Small Cell Lung Cancer. *Cancer Discov* (2019) 9(5):646–61. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-18-1020
81. Krebs MG, Lopez J, El-Khoueiry A, Bang Y-J, postel-Vinay S, Abida W, et al. Phase I Study of AZD6738, an Inhibitor of Ataxia Telangiectasia Rad3-Related (ATR), in Combination With Olaparib or Durvalumab in Patients (Pts) With Advanced Solid Cancers. *Cancer Res* (2018) 78(13 Suppl):CT026. In : Proceedings of the American Association for Cancer Research Annual Meeting 2018; 2018 Apr 14–18; Chicago, IL. Philadelphia (PA): AACR. doi: 10.1158/1538-7445.AM2018-CT026
82. Karzai F, Madan RA, Owens H, Couvillon A, Hankin A, Williams M, et al. A Phase 2 Study of Olaparib and Dur- Valumab in Metastatic Castrate-Resistant Prostate Cancer (mCRPC) in an Unselected Population. *J Clin Oncol* (2018) 36:163–3. doi: 10.1200/JCO.2018.36.6_suppl.163

Author Disclaimer: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors, and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

The handling Editor declared a shared affiliation with the authors CW and FC at the time of review.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

frontiers | Frontiers in Immunology

REVIEW
published: 22 July 2022
doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.899574

Human Variation in DNA Repair, Immune Function, and Cancer Risk

Ana Cheong and Zachary D. Nagel *

Department of Environmental Health, Harvard T.H. Chan School of Public Health, Boston, MA, United States

DNA damage constantly threatens genome integrity, and DNA repair deficiency is associated with increased cancer risk. An intuitive and widely accepted explanation for this relationship is that unrepaired DNA damage leads to carcinogenesis due to the accumulation of mutations in somatic cells. But DNA repair also plays key roles in the function of immune cells, and immunodeficiency is an important risk factor for many cancers. Thus, it is possible that emerging links between inter-individual variation in DNA repair capacity and cancer risk are driven, at least in part, by variation in immune function, but this idea is underexplored. In this review we present an overview of the current understanding of the links between cancer risk and both inter-individual variation in DNA repair capacity and inter-individual variation in immune function. We discuss factors that play a role in both types of variability, including age, lifestyle, and environmental exposures. In conclusion, we propose a research paradigm that incorporates functional studies of both genome integrity and the immune system to predict cancer risk and lay the groundwork for personalized prevention.

Keywords: DNA repair, immunity, inter-individual variation, cancer risk, personalized medicine

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Carlos F. M. Menck,
University of São Paulo, Brazil

Reviewed by:
Clarissa Ribeiro Reily Rocha,
Federal University of São Paulo, Brazil
Ligia Castro,
University of São Paulo, Brazil

***Correspondence:**
Zachary D. Nagel
znagel@hsph.harvard.edu

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Molecular Innate Immunity, a section of the journal Frontiers in Immunology

Received: *18 March 2022*
Accepted: *20 June 2022*
Published: *22 July 2022*

Citation:
Cheong A and Nagel ZD (2022) Human Variation in DNA Repair, Immune Function, and Cancer Risk. Front. Immunol. 13:899574. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2022.899574

1 INTRODUCTION

Why some individuals are more susceptible to cancer than others remains a fundamental unanswered question in cancer biology. Both immunodeficiency and DNA repair deficiency are associated with elevated cancer risk. The canonical hypothesis regarding DNA repair deficiency is that unrepaired DNA damage leads to increased somatic mutations and malignant transformation of somatic cells. An alternative, underexplored hypothesis is that DNA repair deficiency increases cancer risk, at least in part, by leading to impaired immune cell function. Immunodeficiency is associated with profound defects in some DNA repair pathways, but for some, like nucleotide excision repair, how they contribute to immune function is not yet understood. Furthermore, it remains unclear how inter-individual variation in immune function and DNA repair capacity (DRC) among the general population collectively contribute to cancer risk. We propose that integrating blood-based genome integrity assays and immunophenotyping could afford improved predictions of cancer risk and ultimately open new opportunities for precision prevention and treatment of cancer.

Here we provide an overview of the current understanding of the origins of inter-individual variation in both DNA repair and immune function, and the extent to which they have been shown to contribute to cancer risk. We have structured two sections on inter-individual variation in DNA repair (**Section 2**) and immune function (**Section 3**) similarly to underscore the many parallels

between two fields that have largely developed independently. We discuss the role of each process in cancer risk, as well as genetic and non-genetic mechanisms contributing to inter-individual variation. After discussing the potential for integrating immunophenotyping and genome integrity assays into cancer risk prediction (**Section 4**), we highlight emerging technologies that are increasingly making such analyses feasible (**Section 5**), and close with a list of open questions recommendations for future studies (**Section 6**) and a brief synopsis (**Section 7**).

2 VARIATION IN DNA REPAIR AND ITS RELATIONSHIP TO CANCER RISK AND CARCINOGENESIS

2.1 DNA Repair Protects Against Cancer

Genome integrity is constantly threatened by endogenous and environmental DNA damaging agents. These agents include reactive oxygen species (ROS) generated by normal cellular metabolism, errors in DNA replication, ultraviolet (UV) light, ionizing radiation, and mutagenic chemicals (1). While unrepaired DNA damage can lead to disease by promoting cell death, transcriptional stress, senescence, and mutations (2), DNA repair limits these processes by maintaining genome integrity. Depending on the agent, DNA can be damaged in numerous ways. The types of DNA damage include base damage, single strand breaks, inter- and intra-strand crosslinks, bulky adducts, methylated DNA adducts, mismatches, and double-strand DNA breaks (DSBs). Complexes of DNA repair proteins form DNA repair machines that specialize in the removal of particular types of DNA damage, and defects in one or more of the DNA repair pathways increase the frequency of specific types of mutations in the genome (3) (**Figure 1**). As DNA damage and repair have been extensively reviewed elsewhere (1, 4, 5), we will not cover the detailed mechanisms here.

2.2 Defects in DNA Repair Are Linked to Cancer-Prone Genetic Disorders

Genome instability is a hallmark of cancer, and nearly all cancers are caused by one or more somatic mutations induced by DNA replication in the presence of DNA damage (6, 7). As our understanding of the etiology of cancer mutation signatures advances rapidly, it is becoming evident that genomic alterations in individual cancers can often be attributed to specific DNA damaging agents and DNA repair defects (3, 8–11). Historically, much has been learned from constitutional DNA repair deficiency syndromes that are associated with elevated cancer risk in humans. Below we highlight examples for several DNA repair pathways. In subsequent sections, we discuss variability in DNA repair in the general population, which is emerging as a potential predictor for cancer risk (12, 13) (14) (15).

Nucleotide excision repair defects in xeroderma pigmentosum (XP) patients are associated with an extremely high risk of skin cancers due to the inability to repair UV-induced DNA damage (16). Early studies revealed seven complementation groups that correspond to the DNA repair genes XPA, XPB, XPC, XPD, XPE, XPF, and XPG. Deficiency in the translesion DNA polymerase eta (aka POLH or XPV) also causes XP in humans (17) (18). Cells from these individuals exhibit normal NER, but are deficient for accurate replicative bypass of unrepaired UV-induced DNA damage, resulting in an increased rate of UV-induced mutagenesis. In the case of combined XP and Cockayne syndrome (XP-CS), mutations in

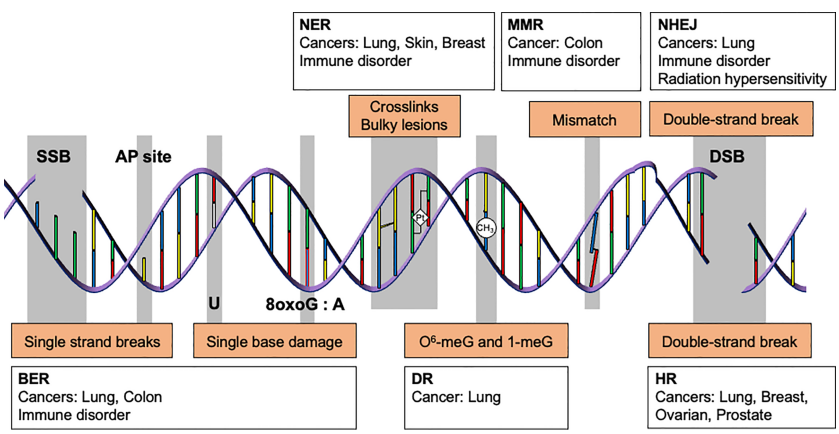


FIGURE 1 | DNA repair pathways and their association with cancer and immune disorders. Genome integrity is maintained by multiple DNA repair pathways. Depending on the type of DNA damage, specific subsets of DNA repair proteins recognize and repair the damage. For instance, single strand breaks, abasic sites, and single base lesions are primarily repaired by base excision repair (BER). Some types of alkylation damage, such as O^6-methylguanine and 1-methylguanine, are repaired by direct reversal (DR). Intra-strand crosslinks and bulky lesions are repaired by nucleotide excision repair (NER). Mismatched bases are repaired by mismatch repair (MMR), whereas double strand breaks are resolved by homologous recombination (HR) or non-homologous end joining (NHEJ). Unrepaired DNA lesions may give rise to somatic mutations and cancer. Deficiency in BER, NER, MMR, and NHEJ is also associated with immunodeficiency, which increases cancer risk(s).

XPB, *XPF*, *XPD*, or *XPG* have been detected among patients. These patients display a mild XP phenotype. Yet, despite the universality of DNA repair deficiency, skin cancers are rare except in those with mutations in *XPB* or *XPD* (19). XP-CS patients with mutations in XPG are photosensitive and have skin freckling, but skin cancers are rare. This may be in part due to very early mortality, but the severe photosensitivity phenotype that commonly accompanies XPG-CS also leads to early diagnosis and better sun protection for these patients.

Numerous diseases are associated with defects in double strand break repair. Fanconi Anemia is caused by mutations in a group of genes involved in both DSB repair and the repair of DNA inter-strand cross-links (20). Patients commonly experience immunodeficiency due to bone marrow failure and are at increased risk of acute myeloid leukemia (21). Mutation in Werner syndrome protein (WRN) predisposes to cancer. WRN is a RecQ family DNA helicase with well-established roles in both non-homologous end joining (NHEJ) and homologous recombination (HR), as well as emerging roles in base excision repair (BER) and nucleotide excision repair (NER) (22). Patients with Werner syndrome display premature aging, and have higher risks of cancer and cardiovascular disease (23–26). WRN patients develop thyroid epithelial neoplasms, melanoma, and soft tissue sarcomas, as well as leukemia and primary bone neoplasms (27). RECQL4 is involved in NHEJ (28, 29), HR (30), NER, and BER (31), and its mutation is known to induce trisomy, aneuploidy, and chromosomal rearrangements. RECQL4 deficiency is associated with several diseases, including Rothmund-Thomson syndrome (RTS), RAPADILINO syndrome, and Baller-Gerold syndrome (BGS) (32). Patients with RTS or RAPADILINO have higher risk for osteosarcoma and lymphoma (33, 34). LIG4 syndrome is caused by deficiency in Ligase IV, which is essential for NHEJ (35). Patients with LIG4 syndrome exhibit severe combined immunodeficiency due to the role of NHEJ in V(D)J recombination, a key process for antibody diversification (36). Ataxia telangiectasia (A-T) is a DNA damage response disorder caused by mutations in the Ataxia telangiectasia mutated (ATM) gene. Among other symptoms, patients with A-T experience immunodeficiency and are at increased risk for cancer, particularly lymphoid malignancies (37).

Several diseases are associated with defects in base excision repair and single strand break repair (38) (39). MutY DNA glycosylase (MUTYH) -associated polyposis (MAP) arises from germline mutation of MUTYH. Characterized mainly by the biallelic germline mutations of Y165C or G382D in MUTYH, MAP is associated with colorectal adenomas and carcinomas (40, 41). As a BER protein, MUTYH functions to remove adenine opposite 8-oxo-7,8-dihydroguanine (OG), which is left unrepaired by 8-oxoguanine DNA glycosylase (OGG1), and thereby prevent G:C to T:A transversion mutations (42). Some MUTYH variants are associated with diminished OG:A repair (43), leading to higher colorectal cancer (CRC) risk (44) (45). Defects in uracil DNA glycosylase (UNG) result in an extreme immunodeficiency known as Hyper-IgM syndrome due to the central role of this enzyme in antibody diversification (46). While UNG deficiency is too rare to allow reliable estimates of its consequences for cancer risk, in general Hyper-IgM patients suffer from higher rates of malignancy (47). Similarly, deficiency in the Nth like DNA glycosylase 1 (NTHL1) is associated with a tumor syndrome that is dominated by colorectal cancer but includes several other malignancies (48–50).

Constitutional mismatch repair deficiency is an extremely rare disease that is associated with increased risk of a wide range of malignancies (51). Lynch syndrome is another DNA repair deficiency syndrome associated with cancer. It arises from the presence of one or more mismatch repair (MMR) gene mutations (52). While the normal tissues in Lynch syndrome patients often do not exhibit detectable MMR defects, Lynch syndrome is associated with MMR-deficient cancers with high microsatellite instability (MSI) (53).

2.3 Factors That Contribute to Variation in DRC

While much has been learned from diseases associated with DNA repair deficiency, they are relatively rare and represent the extremes of inefficient DNA repair in human populations. In the general population, DNA repair gene polymorphisms, age, environmental exposures, and lifestyle are several major factors thought to give rise to inter-individual variation (12). Variation in DRC is a consequence of the collective influence of these factors.

2.3.1 Genetics

A large number of polymorphisms have been identified in DNA repair genes, and their associations with cancer imply functional consequences. While relatively few studies have investigated functional significance directly, accumulating research supports genetic variation as an important driver of inter-individual variation in DRC (**Table 1**). For example, variant alleles of *X-Ray repair cross complementing 3* (*XRCC3*) are associated with higher levels of bulky DNA adducts (59). *XRCC1* variants may be associated with either higher or lower BER repair activities (60, 62–64). *XPD* polymorphisms decrease XPD expression, with the most pronounced effect seen in older individuals (55). Some *OGG1* variants are associated with higher percentage tail DNA measured using comet assays (% tail DNA). Variant genotypes of BER and NER genes have also been associated with a wide variety of markers of genome instability. These include micronuclei and baseline %TD (58, 61, 66), chromosome breaks (62), sister chromatid exchanges (56, 60, 61), deletions and dicentric chromosomes (56), DNA adduct levels (59), overall BER repair activities (65), repair of radiation-induced damage (54) (58) (56), and repair of oxidative damage (54) (43), with cumulative effects for individuals with variant alleles in multiple DNA repair genes (57). While genetic determinants of DRC might be presumed exert similar effects on all tissues, this may not be true in light of evidence from animal models indicating tissue-dependent allele specific expression (67).

2.3.2 Aging

An age-dependent decline in DRC and DNA damage accumulation has been proposed as a key mechanism

TABLE 1 | Polymorphism in DNA repair genes and their association with genome integrity.

Genes	Genotype	DNA damage and repair activities	Ref.
Base excision repair			
OGG1	Ser326Cys; GG	Lower OGG1 activity vs. CC and CG genotypes	(54)
	Ser326Cys	Higher DNA damage vs OGG1 326 Ser/Ser genotype	(55)
		Inefficient repair of oxidative DNA damage [a]	(54)
MUTYH	G382D, Y165C, and Q324H	Less efficient in repairing 8oxoG:A mispairs vs. wild-type MUTYH	(43)
APE1	Asn148Gln	Inefficient repair of oxidative DNA damage	(54)
		Associated with repairing of X-ray induced DNA damage	(54, 56)
		Associated with mitotic delay following X-irradiation	(57)
Nucleotide excision repair			
ERCC/XPC	Lys939Gln	Associated with repairing of X-ray induced DNA damage	(58)
ERCC2/XPD	D312N in exon 10	reduced XPD expression [b]	(55)
	K751Q in exon 23	reduced XPD expression [b]	(55)
	R156R in exon 6	reduced XPD expression [b]	(55)
	312Asn	Not associated with repair of X-ray induced DNA damage	(56)
		Reduction in dicentric chromosomes and two-fold increase in translocation and chromatid exchange	(56)
	751Gln	Not associated with repair of X-ray induced DNA damage	(56)
		Reduction in dicentric chromosomes and two-fold increase in translocation and chromatid exchange	(56)
	Lys751Gln	Higher levels of bulky DNA adducts	(59)
		Not associated with higher mean SCE frequency [c]	(60)
	Gln751Gln	Higher SCE frequency vs. Lys/Lys and Lys/Gln	(61)
Single strand break repair			
XRCC1	399Gln	Lower BER activities	(60, 62–65)
		Associated with repair of X-ray induced DNA damage	(56, 58)
		Higher mean SCE frequency [c]	(60)
		Increase in deletions	(56)
	Arg399Gln	Lower irradiation-specific DNA repair rates	(54)
		Associated with mitotic delay [d]	(57)
	Arg399Gln; Gln/Gln	More chromosome breaks per cell vs. other genotypes	(62)
	Arg399Gln; AA	Higher DNA adduct levels vs. AG and GG genotypes among non-smokers	(59)
	194Trp	Higher BER activities	(60, 62–64)
	194Try	Not associated with repair of X-ray induced DNA damage	(56)
		Increase in chromatid exchange	(56)
	Arg194Try	Inefficient repair of oxidative DNA damage	(54)
	Arg194Try; Arg/Arg	More chromosome breaks per cell vs. other genotypes	(62)
	Arg280His	Inefficient repair of oxidative DNA damage	(54)
Double strand break repair			
XRCC3	Thr241Met	Higher levels of bulky DNA adducts	(59)
	241Met	Not associated with repair of X-ray induced DNA damage	(56)
		Increase in deletions	(56)

[a]*dominant effect, with repair capacity of oxidative DNA damage decreases with increasing number of variant alleles in OGG1 Ser326Cys and in combination with other gene polymorphisms (XRCC1 Arg194Try, Arg280His, and Arg399Gln, and APE1 Asn148Glu).*
[b]*either single or in combination, reduced XPD expression.*
[c]*independent of age, race, and family history of lung cancer.*
[d]*only among individuals with family history of breast cancer.*

underlying aging (68), and ongoing studies are beginning to uncover interventions that may mitigate the effects of compromised genome integrity in older individuals (69). The presence of age-dependent changes and the potential for interventions that may reverse them underline the likely role for age in inter-individual variation in DRC. Here we highlight studies testing this idea directly in human populations.

Assays that measure the accumulation of DNA damage provide indirect evidence for age-dependent changes in DRC. Peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) isolated from older individuals have a higher frequency of dicentric and ring chromosomes (70) and a higher degree of negative supercoiling (71). Levels of single-strand breaks (SSBs) and oxidized bases (detected as formamidopyrimidine DNA glycosylase (FPG)-sensitive sites) in PBMCs are lower in younger individuals (age <65 years) when compared with older individuals (age >65 years) (72), although basal levels of SSBs and alkali sensitive sites in lymphocytes were age-independent in a separate study (73).

Direct measurements of DNA repair provide further insights into age-dependent changes in genome integrity. A study that used neutral comet assays to measure double strand break (DSB) repair and fluorometric analysis of DNA unwinding (FADU) to measure SSB repair in X-irradiated lymphocytes found diminished DSB repair in older individuals (74). Another study found that while overall rates of repair were similar, a subpopulation of repair deficient lymphocytes was significantly more abundant in older individuals (73, 74). Higher levels of DNA damage might intuitively be interpreted to reflect inefficient DNA repair, but the situation may be more complex. For example, one study found that the level of SSBs correlated positively with OGG1 activity (72), which was higher

in older individuals. The higher levels of SSBs may thus reflect the accumulation of unresolved repair intermediates downstream of BER initiation, and phenomenon that has been termed BER imbalance (75–79). Elevated OGG1 activity in lymphocytes from older individuals has been observed in additional studies (72, 80). Nevertheless, in another study OGG1 repair activity in lymphocytes was reported to decrease with age (81). The decrease in OGG1 activity was more pronounced among individuals with Cys/Cys, Ser/Cys, than with Ser/Ser genotypes at position 326, suggesting that study design and the genetic makeup of cohorts may at least partially explain the differences among studies. By contrast with OGG1, AP site incision capacity is not associated with age (82).

Evidence for age-dependent changes in DRC have also come from studies wherein cells have been challenged with DNA damaging agents. Repair replication declines in lymphocytes irradiated with ultra-violet light (UV), with the rate of UV-induced decrease in DRC estimated to be about 30% from 20 to 90 years (83). By contrast, repair replication in UV-irradiated keratinocytes is comparable between infant and older adults, suggesting that age effects may be heterogeneous across human tissues (84). Similar to the decline in repair of UV-induced damage, rejoining of chromosomes following X-irradiation decreases with age in human leukocytes (85). Consistent with higher rates of BER initiation following oxidative DNA damage, a study that compared individuals in three groups based on age of 35-39 years (Group 1), 50-54 years (Group 2), and 65-69 years (Group 3) using an ELISA assay in PBMCs following challenge with hydrogen peroxide revealed significantly higher levels of single stranded DNA in Group 3, but not Group 2, when compared to Group 1 (86). This finding is consistent with a second study that made use of comet assays (80),, as well as those in the previous section finding elevated OGG1 activity in older individuals. A rare *in vivo* study in which the epidermis of subjects was subjected to UV-irradiation followed by skin biopsies found that the efficiency in removing irradiation-induced cyclobutane pyrimidine dimers (CPD) is lower in older subjects, consistent with *ex vivo* studies in cultured primary cells (87).

Host cell reactivation assays have provided important insights into age-dependent changes in DRC. For instance, in one study skin fibroblasts from younger donors had higher efficiency in repairing UV-irradiated plasmids than those from the older donors (88). However, the same study found no relationship between age and the removal of genomic UV-induced adducts, and a second study found the repair UV-induced induced plasmid lesions was similar in skin fibroblasts from donors of age 21-96 years (89). The differences between the HCR studies in fibroblasts might reflect the relatively small samples sizes (N=8-10), which limit statistical power; a somewhat larger study (N=20) using host cell reactivation assays in fibroblasts did find an age-dependent decrease in DRC (90). In lymphocytes, repair of UV irradiated plasmids decreases with age, with an estimated average 0.61% decrease per year between 20 and 60 years of age (91). These results were consistent with a second study using HCR in lymphocytes that found an age-dependent decline in repair of UV-induced damage, which was notably absent among basal cell carcinoma cases, for whom DRC was lower than in controls at younger age (92). Another study that stands out for its analysis of pathways other than NER using host cell reactivation assays in primary skin fibroblasts indicated that both NHEJ and HR decline strikingly with age (93). Taken together, the findings suggest that age-dependent changes in DRC may depend in a complex manner on the cell type, DNA repair pathway, and the health status of the study participants.

Age-associated changes in DRC may be explained in part by the differential expression of DNA repair genes. The expression levels of excision repair cross-complementing group 1 (ERCC1) (94, 95), XPA (94), XPF (95), XRCC4, ligase 4 (LIG4), LIG3 (93), DNA polymerase delta 1 (POLD1) (88, 96), POLE, replication factor C (RFC) (88), and replication protein A (RPA) (94) decrease with age. On the contrary, the expression levels of CSA and XPG seemed to increase with age, but the change could not be confirmed by qPCR (88). There is no difference in the expression levels of proliferating cell nuclear antigen (PCNA) (88), NHEJ factors DNA PKcs, artemis, XRCC4-like factor (XLF) (93),, Ku70 and Ku80 (93, 97) and HR factors breast cancer associated gene 2 (BRCA2), meiotic recombination 11 (MRE11), RAD51, Nijmegen breakage syndrome 1 (NBS1), and RAD51 (93) among different age groups. While these studies were performed in either human PBMCs and primary fibroblasts, whether these changes in the expression of DNA repair factors resemble those in other tissues from the same individual have not been studied.

Though a detailed review of animal models is beyond the scope of this article, we note that they recapitulate several aspects of human aging biology with respect to genome integrity, including age-dependent increases in DNA damage levels (98) (99), accumulation of mutations (100, 101), and dysregulation of DNA repair (102) (103) (104) (105) (106).

2.3.3 Environmental Factors

Mounting evidence indicates that environmental exposures can alter DRC. Here we focus on two well-established examples, namely arsenic and smoking. Like tobacco smoke, arsenic is an environmental agent classified as carcinogenic to humans by the International Agency for Research on Cancer (107), and causes cancer at least in part by directly inducing DNA damage (108, 109). Exposure to arsenic is associated with chromosome aberrations in human PBMCs (110) and DNA damage (111, 112). Children with *in utero* exposure to arsenic have higher salivary 8-hydroxydeoxyguanosine (8-OHdG), a biomarker of DNA damage caused by oxidative stress, than their unexposed counterparts (113) (114). Consistent with a key role for DNA damage in the etiology of arsenic associated malignancies, arsenic exposure is associated with a distinct mutational signature (115). Furthermore, individuals with lower DRC and those with select polymorphisms in DNA repair genes are more susceptible to arsenic induced skin lesions (109) (108) (116, 117) (110) (118).

Population studies provide extensive evidence in support of the concept that arsenic exposure leads to alterations in DNA

repair. Arsenic exposure is associated with decreased expression of *MutS homolog 2* (*MSH2*) and mutL homolog 1 (*MLH1*), though not PMS1 homolog 2 (*PMS2*) (119). Urinary arsenic concentrations are positively associated with *MLH1* promoter methylation, which is consistent with an epigenetic mechanism of arsenic-induced dysregulation of MMR (120). Arsenic exposure also leads overexpression of excision repair cross complementation group 2 (ERCC2/XPD) and less efficient NER (121). *ERCC1* expression may be influenced by arsenic exposure (122) (111), but there appear to be complex dependencies on dose, duration, and speciation of arsenic exposure (122), as well as the age of the exposed population (94, 95). Diminished expression of *XPF* and *XPB*, but increased in *XPG* expression have been associated with arsenic exposure (123). At the functional level, repair of DNA damage induced by hydrogen peroxide, ionizing radiation and 2-acetylaminofluorene (2-AAF) is impaired in arsenic-exposed individuals relative to unexposed controls (112) (117) (111). These population studies are broadly consistent with *in vitro* studies indicating that arsenic exposure synergizes with the DNA damaging effect of UV (124, 125) and inhibits repair of DNA damage induced by a variety of agents (124) (126) (127). Collectively, these findings indicate that, in addition to the direct induction of DNA damage, arsenic exposure likely sensitizes cells to the DNA damaging effects of other mutagenic agents.

Exposure to environmental tobacco smoke (ETS), also known as passive smoking, compromises genomic stability. Passive smokers have higher levels of several types of DNA damage than unexposed individuals (128). They also excrete higher levels of 5-hydroxymethyluracil (129), which is not directly induced by tobacco smoke but may result from ETS-induced oxidative stress. Though passive smoking has not been correlated with levels of 8-OHdG in serum or leukocyte DNA (128, 130), lymphocytes from passive smokers have a longer comet tail length, more Fpg-sensitive sites, and are slower in repairing H_2O_2-induced DNA damage (131). Furthermore, buccal epithelial cells of passive smokers have higher micronuclei frequency when compared to non-smokers (132). Interestingly, allele variants and expression levels of several DNA repair genes have been associated with lung cancer risk and genome instability among never-smokers, including *XRCC1* (132), *OGG1*, *XPD* (133), and *AGT* (134). A study using nasal epithelial cells further revealed that NER was among the top 6 pathways with altered gene expression in association with third hand smoking (135). While these data underscore the potential role of environmental exposures in modulating DRC, the mechanism by which passive smoking affects the activity of specific DNA repair pathways is incompletely understood.

2.3.4 Circadian Rhythm, Lifestyle, and Dietary Factors

Lifestyle factors have been shown to influence DRC. One of the most studied factors is circadian rhythm, which has been reviewed extensively (136–138) (139). It has recently been shown directly that individuals subjected to a night shift schedule exhibit diminished DRC (140). Diet can also affect the efficiency of DNA repair (141). Mounting evidence indicates that calorie restriction is associated with changes in DNA damage and repair (142). While these phenomena await more detailed study in human populations, animal models provide substantial support for the influence of diet on DNA repair. In mice, calorie restriction enhances NHEJ (143), and increases the fidelity of DNA polymerase and DNA excision repair in the liver (144). It also reverses the age-related decline in BER in brain, liver, spleen, and testis, and lowers their mutation frequency (145). In rat hepatocytes, caloric restriction altered the induction and repair of DNA damage in a manner that depended on age (146). Findings from an $Ercc1^{\Delta/-}$ mouse model of premature aging further show that dietary restriction from 10% to 30% could preserve genome integrity, mitigate premature-aging associated decline in gene transcription, and prolong their lifespan (147). This supports the hypothesis that dietary restriction may attenuate the aging process. Similarly, chronic supplementation of melatonin reduces DNA damage by upregulating APE and OGG1 (148). The underlying mechanism and whether additional DNA repair pathways are affected require further investigation. Overall, the findings in humans and animal models support a role for lifestyle and circadian rhythm in DNA repair, adding a layer of complexity to the origins of inter-individual differences.

3 VARIATION IN IMMUNE FUNCTION AND ITS RELATIONSHIP TO CANCER RISK AND CARCINOGENESIS

The immune system defends against both infection and malignancy. Based on the response time, mode of initiation, and the cell types involved, there are two immune subsystems. The innate immune system is activated rapidly upon recognition of pathogenic antigens and stress signals. It is, in part, comprised of dendritic cells (DC), monocytes, macrophages, granulocytes, and natural killer cells (NK). These cells phagocytose pathogens and activate inflammation signaling pathways and the complement cascade. The adaptive immune system, on the contrary, is more flexible in recognizing antigens. Its cellular components, including T lymphocytes (T cells) and B lymphocytes (B cells) can undergo mutagenesis to create novel and specific antigen receptors. T cells can be further subdivided into naïve T cells that recirculate between blood and lymph nodes to scout for specific antigens and memory T cells that are long lived and can mount a response to previously encountered immunogenic stimuli. Cytotoxic T cells (or $CD8^+$ T cells) secrete granzymes to induce apoptosis in target cells and pore-forming perforin to punch holes in the target cell membrane for granzymatic actions. T helper cells (or $CD4^+$ T helper cells) secrete cytokines to activate macrophages and further activate cytotoxic T cells. B cells express membrane-bound and secretory antigen-specific immunoglobulins (or antibodies) to defend against pathogens. Like NK cells, they are also involved in the

activation of $CD4^+$ T cells (149). Thus, immune response to foreign antigens depends on the specific functions of and interplay between the two immune subsystems that are comprised of a wide variety of immune cells.

Due to the presence of neoantigens that arise from genome instability and can be presented on the cell surface, cancer cells can be immunogenic. They can accordingly be recognized and eliminated by immune cells in the process of immune-surveillance (2). However, cancer cells are capable of escaping surveillance by altering antigen expression and hijacking the immune system to favor tumor growth. Through cytokine secretion, they can induce the differentiation of myeloid suppressor cells, which are inflammatory monocytes capable of inhibiting the activities of cytotoxic T and NK cells, as well as DC maturation (150). Moreover, as innate immune cells, including macrophages and neutrophils, infiltrate into tumors through chemotaxis, they can be polarized towards a pro-tumor phenotype and increase the secretion of proinflammatory cytokines to support, rather than suppress, tumor growth (151).

Current cancer immunotherapies that leverage the cytotoxicity of immune cells have proven efficacy in suppressing tumor growth. For example, NK and NKT cell populations expanded and activated *in vitro* have demonstrated potent cytotoxicity against liver cancer (152). T cells engineered with chimeric antigen receptors (CAR-T) are highly effective in targeting CD19-expressing tumors (153). DC vaccines that capitalize on the cytotoxicity of monocyte-derived DCs induce a tumor-specific immune response, although the effects differ by vaccination route and do not correlate with overall survival in phase I/II clinical trials (154). To date, immune checkpoint blockade therapies that target the cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-associated protein 4 (CTLA-4), programmed death 1 (PD-1) and its ligand PD-L1 have demonstrated improved responses and better overall survival for multiple cancers (155). Pembroluzuimab, which is an anti-PD-1 antibody, has been approved by the Food and Drug Administration to treat patients with metastatic melanoma. Another anti-PD-1 antibody, Nivolumab, has also been approved to treat patients with metastatic melanoma and patients who are previously treated for advanced or metastatic non-small cell lung cancer. These emerging therapeutic strategies form the basis for numerous ongoing clinical trials (156). For the purpose of this review, we highlight them as evidence in support of immune control of cancers.

3.1 Defects in Immune Function Are Linked to Cancer

Impaired immune function has been linked to increased cancer risk. By analogy to genetic diseases of DNA repair deficiency, patients with impaired immune function have provided insights on the role of the immune system in cancer. Numerous primary immunodeficiency disorders are associated with increased risk of malignancy (157) (158) (159) (160). Notably, since the DNA repair machinery plays integral roles in multiple aspects of immune function, some immunodeficiency disorders are caused by genetic defects in DNA repair as outlined in **Section 2.2**. In the general population, individuals with low cytotoxic activity of peripheral blood lymphocytes have higher risk of cancer (161). Immunosuppression due to organ transplantation and some viral infections are likewise factors that impair the immune response. Patients receiving immunosuppressants to prevent organ rejection have higher risk for non-melanoma skin cancer (162). This may explain why transplant recipients are generally more likely to develop cancer than those without organ transplantation (163–166). Cancers in transplant patients are also more aggressive and are associated with poor overall survival (167–169). Viral infection can suppress the immune system and increase cancer risk. Human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) -infected patients develop more aggressive cancer (164) and have higher risk for Kaposi's sarcoma, B-cell non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and multiple myeloma (170).

Despite the strong evidence in support of a role for the immune system in controlling cancers, there are notable exceptions. Individuals with severe combined immunodeficiency due to loss of LIG4 function and those with dendritic cell deficiency tend to be susceptible to hematologic malignancies, but are not notably predisposed to solid malignancies (160, 171). Similarly, immunodeficient mice do not necessarily develop cancer. NOD scid gamma (NSG) mice have a relatively low risk of developing tumors over a life-span of about 89 weeks (172), and nude mice do not frequently develop spontaneous tumors (173), despite being highly susceptible to infection (174, 175).

3.2 Factors That Contribute to Variation in Immune Function

Inter-individual variation in immune function has been postulated as a driver of variations in cancer susceptibility. While age appears to be the most prominent intrinsic driving factor for variation in immune function, environmental exposures can also have a significant impact. Genetic variation associated with autoimmunity, inflammatory disease, and susceptibility to infection, is estimated to explain to 20-40% of the immune variation (176), leaving the remainder to be explained by other mechanisms. In this section, we review how immune function can be affected by heritable factors, and describe how environmental exposures may further explain inter-individual variation in the immune response across populations.

3.2.1 Genetics

Reminiscent of the situation for DRC, significant inter-individual differences in immune function have been reported. In a recent detailed repeated measures study, inter-individual variation in immune cell composition and plasma cytokine levels revealed that differences between individuals are generally larger than longitudinal variability within person (177). Plasma levels of the chemokine CC chemokine ligand 20 (CCL20) are negatively associated with the proportion of central memory and effector memory cells in $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cell lineages, and individuals with extremely high counts of these immune subsets are found to have low levels of plasma CCL20 and CCL22. Plasma levels of IL-16 are also negatively associated with the proportion of central memory T cells in $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ lineages, and $CD56^{dim}$ NK cells. Overall, plasma levels of 21 proteins accounted for nearly

80% of the variation in the abundance of central memory T cells. In a separate study, the abundance of $CD8^+CD45RO^+$ memory T cells and $CD3^+CD56^+$ NKT cells was found to vary significantly between individuals in repeated measures taken from 25 individuals over at least a three-week interval, but levels were largely stable within-person (178) Of note, differences in immunophenotype have been associated with age, sex, body mass index, and race (177, 179–183). Environmental exposure, vaccination (184, 185), and infection (186–189) can furthermore lead to within-person variation. Nevertheless, the observation that the immune cell composition and cytokine levels of an individual are relatively stable throughout a year (177) suggests that some variability may be determined by genetics or processes that occur during development.

Several lines of evidence support a role for genetics in human variation with respect to immune function. Although studies in monozygotic and dizygotic twins indicate that immune responses are dominated by non-heritable factors, numerous parameters including serum proteins and immune cell population composition are heritable (190). Single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs) in the IL-12B gene, which codes for IL-12p40, are associated with immune-related diseases such as psoriasis (191) and asthma (192). Eight SNPs have also been identified to be associated with IL-10 levels (181). Furthermore, studies in twins indicate that *ex vivo* lipopolysaccharide (LPS)-induced IL-1β production, as a measure of innate immunity, is heritable (180). This suggests that varying levels of LPS-induced secretion of tumor necrosis factor alpha (TNFα), which ranges widely from 0.187 to 2.714 ng/ml in healthy blood donors may be explained at least in part by genetics (193). In further support of genetic variation as a driver of differences in immune responses, a functional study using toll-like receptor (TLR) ligand-stimulated cord blood mononuclear cells has detailed the association between cytokine production and SNPs in innate immune genes (182). Taken together, the available data support a role for genetics in inter-individual variation in immune function in the general population.

3.2.2 Aging

It has long been appreciated that the immune system undergoes age-related changes, which are collectively referred to as immunosenescence and notably include the accumulation of DNA damage in immune cells (194). Although age-dependent changes in immune cell function have been reported in bone marrow (187), bronchoalveolar lavage (179), and thymus (195), this review will focus on PBMCs because they are most immediately amenable to population studies. Several studies have found age-dependent changes in total leukocyte counts (196) or the composition of leukocyte subtypes (179, 197, 198) (199) (183, 198) (**Table 2**).

TABLE 2 | Age-dependent changes in the population of immune cell subtypes.

Immune system	Cell types	Cell subtypes	Age-dependent change	Rate of change	Ref
Adaptive immune system	Total lymphocytes		Decrease	Not studied	(196)
	T lymphocytes	$CD4^+$ T cells	Slight decrease	An average of 9.8 cells/μl/year ranging from -120 to +170 cells/μl/year	(199)
		Naïve $CD4^+$ T cells ($CD45RA^+CD28^+$)	Decrease	An average of 4.3 cells/μl/year ranging from -80 to +108 cells/μl/year	(199)
			Decrease	–0.3%/year	(200)
		Treg ($CD4^+CD25^+FOXP3^+$)	Increase	An average of 1.4 cells/μl/year ranging from -4 to +10 cells/μl/year	(199)
		$CD4^+CD28^-$ T cells	Increase	An average of 1.6 cells/μl/year ranging from -23 to +60 cells/μl/year	(199)
			Increase	0.24%/year	(200)
		$CD8^+$ T cells	Decrease	An average of -1.3 cells/μl/year ranging from -163 to +69 cells/μl/year	(199)
		Naïve $CD8^+$ T cells	Insignificant change	An average of -1.8 cells/μl/year ranging from -121 to +53 cells/μl/year	(199)
		$CD8^+CD28^-$ T cells	Insignificant change	An average of 0.9 cells/μl/year ranging from -121 to +53 cells/μl/year	(199)
	B lymphocytes	Mature B cells	Insignificant change	-6.6 cells/μl/year	(199)
		Naïve B cells	No difference	-5.5 cells/μl/year	(199)
			Decrease	–0.36%/year	(200)
		Memory B cells	No difference	-0.1 cells/μl/year	(199)
Innate immune system	NK cells		No difference	An average of 25.3 cells/μl/year ranging from -180 to 100 cells/μl/year	(199)
			Increase	Not studied	(196, 201, 202)
		$CD56^{bright}$ NK cells	Decrease	Decrease from 15.6 cells/μl to 8.1 cells/μl in 60 years	(196)
		$CD56^{dim}$ NK cells	Increase	Not studied	(201)
	Monocytes		Trend of increase	Not studied	(203)
	Dendritic cells	Plasmacytoid DCs	Decrease	Not studied	(203)
		Myeloid or classical DCs	Increase	Not studied	(203)

Age-related changes in adaptive immune cells have been noted. A major study involving 177 individuals, who were sampled every six months for three years, has identified an age-dependent decrease in $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ recent thymic emigrant T cells and transitional B cells (183). This decrease coincides with the reduction in thymus and bone marrow activity and an increase in the inflammatory population and $CD8^+$ T cells. In particular, the proportion of $CD4^+$ T cells decreases with age (198, 199) whereas that of $CD4^+$ NKT cells increases with age [(198); **Table 2**]. Based on the expression of CD27 and CD28, T cells can be further subdivided into naïve and early-differentiated cells ($CD27^+CD28^+$) and fully differentiated ($CD27^-CD28^-$) $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells (204, 205). A younger cohort had a significantly larger $CD27^+CD28^+$ subpopulation when compared to an older cohort (206). Similarly, based on the expression of a leukocyte common antigen isoform, CD45RA, and chemokine receptor CCR7, T cells can be subdivided into naïve ($CD45RA^+CCR7^+$), central memory ($CD45RA^-CCR7^+$), effector memory ($CD45RA^-CCR7^-$), and terminally differentiated effector memory ($CD45RA^+CCR7^-$) cells (207). Within the $CD8^+$ subset, older individuals had fewer $CD45RA^+$ naïve T cells and more central memory and terminally differentiated effector cells when compared to younger individuals (208). In contrast, within the $CD4^+$ subset, a decrease in the $CD27^+CD28^+$ cells was the only difference observed in older individuals. These findings imply that the naïve T cells shift towards a more terminally differentiated subpopulation upon aging. This may limit the plasticity of the naïve T cells to differentiate and respond to novel antigens. The concomitant loss of the central memory and terminally differentiated $CD8^+$ T subsets suggests that regardless of the activation by $CD4^+$ T cells, the cytotoxic T cell response is compromised in the elderly.

Age-dependent, subset-specific changes in innate immune cell counts have been documented. The proportion of NK cells increases with age (196, 199, 201, 202) (**Table 2**) Based on the expression level of the pathogen recognition receptor CD56 (209), NK cells can be further divided into $CD56^{bright}$, which resides in the lymph node (210) and are immunoregulators due to their cytokine production capacity (211), and $CD56^{dim}$ NK cells, which have cytotoxic potential (212). The $CD56^{bright}$ subset is less abundant in cord blood when compared to adult blood (202), and decreases further with age (196). By contrast, the $CD56^{dim}$ subset increases with age (201, 203). Similarly, the proportion of monocytes increases with age (203). This monocyte population includes the classical, transitional, and $CD14^+CD16^+$ non-classical subsets. Among the non-monocytes, the proportion of myeloid-derived DCs increases with age, whereas that of plasmacytoid DCs decreases with age. In view of the age-dependent changes in immune cell composition, associating the cell count and their functions will help map the landscape of immunophenotype throughout life. Integrating this information may help identify phenotypic and functional biomarkers for immunosenescence, treatment response, or higher susceptibility to diseases including infections and cancers.

Molecular markers of immune function, including cytokine production and response to antigenic stimuli also change with age. In particular, the production of cytokines interferon gamma (IFN-γ), interleukin (IL) -4 (IL-4) and IL-6 has been shown to increase with age whereas that of IL-2, IL-10, and TNF-α decreases with age (97, 180, 183, 213). Since the cytokine production capacity of $CD4^+$ T cells is invariant with age, changes in T cell subtype composition are proposed to explain age-related changes in function (206). Interestingly, expression levels of *IL-7* are lower in nonagenarians than middle aged individuals (214). Genes in the IL7R gene network are also differentially expressed between the age groups. The fact that higher *IL-7R* expression level is associated with better prospective survival suggests a role for cytokines and immune response in longevity.

The ability of T cells to respond to mitogenic stimuli is also affected by age. Aging attenuates the proliferation of PBMCs induced by stimuli including phytohemagglutinin (PHA), concanavalin A, pokeweed mitogen, and anti-CD3 (aCD3) or anti-CD28 (aCD28) monoclonal antibodies either alone or in combination (97, 197, 213). In particular, $CD4^+$ T cells from elderly individuals have a lower proliferative response to staphylococcal enterotoxin B (206). Activated T cells also have lower induction of nuclear factor kappa B (NFkB) in response to anti-CD3, phorbol myristate acetate (PMA), and TNFα (215). Notably, treatment with phorbol dibutyrate and calcium ionophore A23187 induces higher nuclear translocation of NFkB in neonatal than adult T cells, though the composition of NFkB is similar between the two groups (216). Collectively, these results imply that T cells from older individuals are less sensitive to stimuli.

Similar to T cells, NK cells isolated from elderly individuals have diminished proliferation activity and CD69 induction following treatment with IL-2 when compared to the younger group (201). The response of $CD8^+$ $CD45RO^+$ memory T cells and $CD3^+CD56^+$ NKT cells to IL-23 also decreases with increasing age. T cell receptor repertoire diversity decreases and clonality increases with age (217). Taken together, the findings support the notion that age-dependent decrease in immune cell function, based on proliferation and cytokine production induced by antigenic stimuli, and cytotoxicity, has an impact on cancer risk. How age-dependent changes in immune function modify cancer risk warrants further investigation.

3.2.3 The Environment

Exposure to environmental agents can have major effects on the immune system (218). Given that the exposure effects have been well documented, to underscore parallels with environmental agents that affect DNA repair, we will focus on how the immune system is impacted by the same cancer-causing agents (arsenic and smoking) that were discussed in **Section 2.3.3**. We will review how environmental exposure may contribute to inter-individual variation in immune function. As with DNA damaging agents, extensive experimentation has been carried out *in vitro* and with animal models to understand the biological mechanisms underlying the immune effects of environmental exposures, but they are beyond the scope of this review.

Arsenic-induced changes in the immune system are implicated by epidemiological studies. Subjects exposed to higher levels of arsenic have higher serum levels of

immunoglobulin (Ig) A (219). Urinary arsenic levels are also positively associated with the number T helper (Th) 17 cells (220), whereas nail arsenic levels are associated with lower counts of $CD56^+$ NK cells (221), after adjusting for confounding factors. Consistent with impairment of the immune system, lymphocytes isolated from arsenic-exposed individuals have a longer average doubling time *in vitro* (222). They also secrete lower levels of cytokines, including IL-2, IL-4, IL-6, IL-10, tumor necrosis factor alpha (TNFα), and IFNγ under basal conditions (223) and following stimulation with concanavalin A (Con A) (224). Monocyte-derived macrophages isolated from the exposed individuals display abnormal morphology, diminished adhesion, and have reduced phagocytic capacity (225). These findings indicate arsenic exposure disrupts both innate and adaptive immune responses. Notably, arsenic exposure often leads to skin lesions (219) but not necessarily cancer. Whether the immunomodulation induced by arsenic contributes to excess cancer risk in exposed populations awaits further investigation.

Early life exposure to arsenic may also impact the immune system. Children with prenatal exposure to arsenic have higher risk of respiratory illness (226), and diminished cell-mediated immune function (227). Prenatal arsenic exposure alters cord blood immune cell composition, increases the proliferation of effector T and T cells, and reduces the suppression by T regulatory (Treg) cells in a dose-dependent manner (228) (229). Prenatal arsenic exposure is also inversely associated with the percentage of naive and activated T helper memory cells in cord blood, with notable sex-dependent differences in the strength of the association (230). Moreover, lymphocytes isolated from children with prenatal arsenic exposure secrete lower levels of CX3CL and tumor necrosis factor alpha following PHA stimulation (231). Proteomic analyses of cord blood further revealed aberrant levels of chemokine (C-X-C motif) ligands, macrophage migration inhibitor factor (232), and interleukins (233). This implies that the prenatal period may be a critical window of susceptibility for disruption of immune responses by environmental arsenic exposure. Nevertheless, further studies are needed to determine whether these arsenic effects can be causally linked to higher cancer risk later in life.

Smoking suppresses the immune system (234), but the impact of passive smoking is less studied. One study involving non-smoking adult volunteers has shown that serum levels of the nicotine metabolite cotinine correlate with an increase in the naïve $CD3^+$ and $CD4^+$ T cell subsets and a decrease in the memory $CD3^+$ and $CD4^+$ T cell subsets in peripheral blood (235). Other studies have focused on immune cells in the saliva and nasal lavage, which are primary target tissues due to their proximity to the exposure route of ETS. For instance, ETS is associated with a higher percentage of phagocytic cells in the saliva (236). ETS is also correlated with the level of immunoglobulin E and immunoglobulin A in nasal lavage following exposure to ragweed (237). By contrast, ETS has no effect on the levels of cytokines IL-2, IL-5, IL-13, and IFNγ in the nasal lavage. These findings indicate that ETS has differential effects on the subsets of peripheral T cells, and may induce inflammatory responses. Interestingly, parental smoking dose-dependently decreases IFNγ production in mitogen stimulated PBMC and is associated with active wheezing in children (238). In view of the above findings, exposure to ETS in children is suggested to be associated with asthma and cancer (239). In summary, the findings reported in this section underscore the significant impacts of two exemplar environmental exposures that can modify immune function, and which are associated with increased cancer risk.

2.3.4 Circadian Rhythm, Lifestyle, and Dietary Factors

As is the case with DNA repair, accumulating evidence indicates that immune function can vary substantially within an individual over the course of the day. Circulating immune cell populations undergo cyclic diurnal changes (240) (241). Among the immune cell subpopulations investigated, rhythmic changes are strongest among naïve $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells (242, 243), and weakest, albeit still significant, among B cells (240). These observations have been made in both humans and mouse models (244), which have provided insights into how circadian rhythm regulates the trafficking of immune cells (245) (246). Notably, mice immunized with T cell dependent antigen trinitrophenyl-ovalbumin (OVA) in the evening have higher serum levels of antibodies when compared to those immunized in the morning (247). Consistent with these findings in animals, individuals receiving bacillus Calmette-Guerin vaccination in the morning exhibit stronger trained immunity and adaptive response when compared to those vaccinated in the evening (248). It is thus postulated that the timing of immunotherapy or cancer vaccine administration may affect the tumor suppressing effect. With these considerations in mind, chronotherapy is emerging as a novel research field that may improve the efficacy of cancer treatment (138).

Rhythmic changes in the immune cells are associated with levels of hormones and regulated by changes in cytokine levels and the expression of molecular clock genes (249–252). Levels of the stress hormone cortisol level peak near the time of awakening and then decline throughout the day (240). Its serum level negatively correlates with the abundance of circulating T cell subsets, including total $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells (243). *In vitro* treatment with cortisol further shows that the suppression is most pronounced in native T cells, when compared to central memory and effector memory T cells. By contrast, the effector $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells remain unaffected. Melatonin is the pineal hormone responsible for circadian synchronization (253) and its level peaks at night (240). Treatment *in vitro* with melatonin does not affect T cell proliferation upon simulation with Con A (254). However, higher salivary melatonin levels measured in the morning are associated with a higher percentage of HLA-DR^+ monocytes and $CD16^+$ lymphocytes, a higher CD4/CD8 ratio, lower lactate dehydrogenase activity in lymphocytes, and fewer $CD3^+$ and $CD8^+$ cells when compared to low salivary melatonin levels (255). High salivary melatonin levels in the evening are associated with a different constellation of immune system characteristics including lower phagocytic activity of granulocytes, lower CD4/CD8 ratios, and lower circulating levels of HLA-DR monocytes and $CD16^+$ lymphocytes. Moreover, melatonin inhibits the secretion of T-cell

independent antibodies (IgM, IgG1, IgG2b, and IgG3) in mice (247). These findings indicate that hormonal disruption of circadian rhythm can impact the immune response in complex ways.

Similar to the situation with DNA repair (139), animal models reveal that immune cells are subject to regulation by a circadian clock at a molecular level. For instance, rhythmic changes in the expression of clock genes including brain and muscle ARNT-like 1 (*Bmal1*), nuclear receptor superfamily 1, group D, member 1 (Rev-erbα) Period circadian regulator 1 (*Per1*), *Per2*, and *Clock* have been identified in mouse bone marrow derived macrophages (256), peritoneal macrophages (257), splenic macrophages, DCs, and B cells (256). In human $CD4^+$ T cells, rhythmic changes in the expression of clock genes are synchronized with the production of IFNγ, IL-2, IL-4, and CD40L (258). In wild type mice, serum levels of LPS-induced cytokines display rhythmic changes (259), which are lost in *Bmal1* deficient mice. Similarly, rhythmic change in serum levels of IL-6 is lost in *Rev-erbα*–/– mice (259). These findings reveal that the rhythmic control of immune function is tightly regulated by an intrinsic circadian clock, and the available data currently support a stronger role of the circadian clock in the innate immune response.

How nutrition modifies the immune system is a continually evolving field of research. Early studies focused primarily on the effects of vitamins and trace elements on the immune function have been reviewed (260). For instance, deficiency in vitamin B6 impairs lymphocyte maturation, proliferation, antibody production, and activity of T cells. It also attenuates NK cell activities. Deficiency in folate attenuates proliferation of $CD8^+$ T cells and NK cell activities. Deficiency in vitamin B12 reduces total lymphocyte counts and the number of CD8+ cells. Vitamin C has also been shown to stimulate neutrophil chemotaxis, but its anti-inflammatory effects remain incompletely understood. Deficiency in vitamin A impairs phagocytosis and increases production of IL-12 and TNFα, which promotes inflammation. Deficiency in vitamin D impairs the innate immune response. Deficiency in trace elements including selenium, zinc, copper, and iron, can also disrupt the immune system. Comparisons between high and low fat diets have revealed impacts on cytokine levels that may impact the homeostatic balance between Treg and Th17 cells (261). Children following a Mediterranean diet for a year have higher salivary levels of an anti-inflammatory cytokine IL-10 and lower levels of IL-17 (262). A variety of dietary components, including red grape polyphenols, prebiotics, probiotics and symbiotics have been suggested to boost immune function in older individuals (263). Taken together, these findings establish an important role for diet-dependent immune-modulation, which may affect cancer susceptibility, as has been recently reviewed (263–265).

Several lines of evidence support a role for exercise in modulating immune function. Regular exercise and physical fitness can delay the onset of immunosenescence and tumorigenesis (265). Exercise improves the circulation and function of innate immune cells (266–268). Although the increase in immune cells is transient, it leads to a 40-50% decrease in the number of days with upper respiratory tract infection among adults during winter season (269). By contrast, exercise routines that induce muscle and tissue injury are pro-inflammatory and suppresses immune response transiently (265). Thus, the effects of exercise on the immune system appear complex and require further investigation.

Collectively, the data presented in this section outline numerous potential non-heritable sources of inter-individual variation in immune function. Taken together with the effects of aging, genetics, and the environment, these findings are consistent with a highly dynamic model of immune function. As with DNA repair, assessments of immune function at the individual level may provide important insights into disease susceptibility, but must be carried out in a manner that takes the many sources of variability into account. In the next section, we discuss a possible strategy for surveying both immunophenotype and genome integrity in human populations.

4 POTENTIAL FOR SIMULTANEOUS PROFILING OF IMMUNOPHENOTYPE AND GENOME INTEGRITY FOR MORE ACCURATE ASSESSMENTS OF CANCER RISK

Although DNA repair and immune function are distinct biological processes, they are subject to many of the same influences, and they both play important roles in cancer susceptibility. It has long been appreciated that several DNA repair pathways play integral roles in the immune system (270) (271). Furthermore, one of the most acute consequences of exposure to DNA damaging agents is suppression of the immune system (272) (273) (273). As outlined in this review, environmental exposures such as arsenic and passive smoking, circadian disruption, and lifestyle factors can modulate both DNA repair and immune function. It is noteworthy that defects in DNA repair and immune function are two of the most prominent hallmarks of cancer (2). Accordingly, efforts are underway to perform functional profiling in human populations, with the goal of identifying biomarkers that could be used for personalized prevention and treatment of cancer. While the idea of functional profiling has been framed independently in the context of genome integrity (13), and immune function (274), we propose that considering both simultaneously would increase the accuracy and robustness of cancer susceptibility predictions (**Figure 2**).

Patients with defects in nucleotide excision repair provide an excellent example of elevated cancer risk in individuals who are deficient in DNA repair and, perhaps, immune function (275–277). XP patients have a massively higher risk of developing UV-induced skin cancers (278), but also have an increased risk of developing internal tumors including glioblastoma, leukemia, lymphoma, and lung cancer (279, 280). The prevailing hypothesis regarding cancer susceptibility, both in XP patients and among those with lower NER capacity in the general

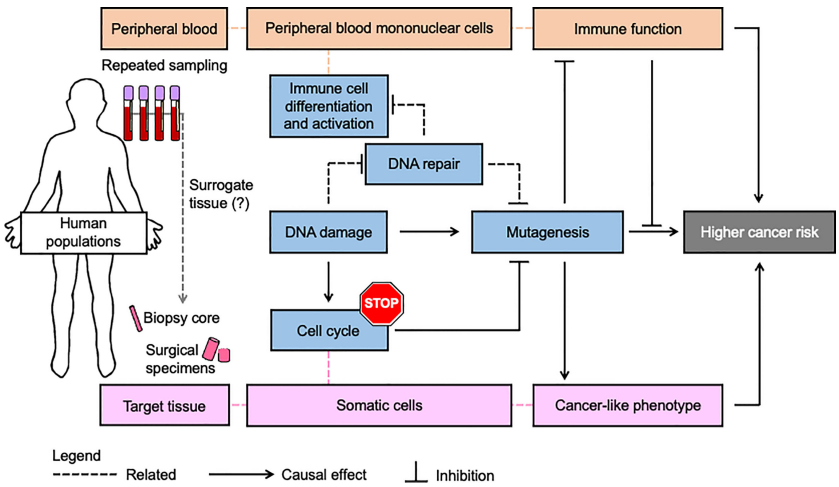


FIGURE 2 | Simultaneous assessment of genome integrity and immune function may be a more robust strategy for personalized prevention and treatment of cancer. Most population studies use blood samples to assess genome integrity and immune function because blood draws are less invasive than the procedures for collecting other tissues from human subjects. A key assumption is that fundamental processes in cancer etiology (blue boxes) as measured in blood (red boxes) are sufficiently related to be considered a surrogate for the corresponding target tissue (pink boxes). Since blood and its components are heavily involved in immune processes, this tissue can provide extensive insights into immunophenotype. Likewise, lymphocytes provide extensive insights into inter-individual variation in genome integrity mechanisms, including those underlying risk of numerous solid malignancies as reviewed herein. In addition to its role in preventing mutagenesis and immunosuppression that can be induced by DNA damage, DNA repair is extensively involved in the differentiation and activation of immune cells. Nevertheless, variation in immune function and genome integrity pathways is independent and challenging to predict from genetics and indirect genomic markers. Therefore simultaneous functional assessment of DNA repair activities and immune function in studies using blood may improve the accuracy and precision of cancer risk estimates beyond what is possible when considering either process alone.

population (14), has been that increased genome instability leads to higher rates of mutation and thus greater cancer susceptibility. However, it was noted in early case reports and small studies that XP patients also suffer from some forms of immune dysfunction (281) (275). Lymphocytes from XP patients have a larger clone size in response to allogeneic leukocytes (282), suggesting that lymphocytes of XP patients are more diverse, possibly due to a higher somatic mutational burden. Earlier studies have shown that lymphocytes from XP patients are less responsive to stimulation with mitogens (275, 277). Notably, serum from XP patients can attenuate the response of normal lymphocytes to PHA (275). A case study has also shown that DCs isolated from a trichothiodystrophy (TTD) patient with an XPD mutation have lower expression of CD86 co-stimulatory molecules and HLA glycoproteins, and are defective in stimulating native T lymphocytes (277). Notably, TTD patients commonly suffer from infections and there are several documented cases of immunodeficiency (283). Since some TTD patients do not appear to exhibit defects in DNA repair, these findings raise the possibility that NER proteins could have a role in immune function that is distinct from their role in DNA repair. NK cells from XP patients of multiple complementation groups display impaired lytic activity and lower IFNγ production in response to poly I:C stimulation, though the total NK cell count is normal (276). Moreover, XP patients have higher tolerance to the grafting of skin from a normal HLA-incompatible donor (275). Taken together, these findings suggest that innate and adaptive immune cell function may be defective in patients with nucleotide excision repair defects, but the underlying mechanism and the extent to which these findings may extend generally to patients with XP and other NER deficiency disorders remain unknown. Additional, comprehensive studies in larger cohorts of patients with NER deficiency are needed to assess whether their cancer-prone phenotypes can be explained in part by an accompanying immune defect. Such studies would also illuminate whether inter-individual variation in NER can be expected contribute to variation in immune function in the general population.

In the case of xeroderma pigmentosum variant (XP-V), patients express a truncated *POLH*, which reduces the expression and activity of DNA polymerase η (Pol η) (284). POLH is involved in translesion synthesis (TLS), which promotes tolerance of CPDs, thymidine dimers, and 8-oxoguanine lesions (285, 286). Loss of *POLH* leads to error prone-repair of CPDs by mutagenic polymerases zeta, kappa, and iota (287). Interestingly, UVA irradiation induces a mutational signature that suggests a role for basal mutagenesis induced by oxidative damage in the elevated risk for internal cancers in XPV patients (288). XP-V patients also have lower frequency of A/T mutation and higher frequency of deletion in Ig genes in activated B cells, which likely reflects the role of POLH in somatic hypermutation in B cells (289). POLH deficiency may thus drive the higher cancer incidence among XP-V patients *via* multiple mechanisms. In contrast with the severe combined immunodeficiency often associated with LIG4 syndrome due to disrupted V(D)J recombination (35), XPV patients do not

present with pronounced immunodeficiency, possibly due to compensatory activities of other polymerases in somatic hypermutation. A small group of patients deficient for a subunit of another polymerase (POLE) does exhibit immunodeficiency and points to the possibility for additional rare polymerase deficiency disorders yet to be discovered (290).

Population studies offer numerous opportunities for simultaneous investigation of immune function and genome integrity. In identifying cancer risks and associating genome instability with cancer outcomes, these studies almost exclusively rely on blood samples due to its safe and relatively less invasive sampling method when compared with other types of biopsies. Furthermore, the multitude of cellular and molecular markers of immune function in blood represent a rich source of information that can be paired with analyses of genome integrity in lymphocytes. Some studies have already taken advantage of the opportunity to measure both genome integrity and immune function in a single population. For example, it has been observed that immunosuppressive drugs suppress DNA repair in human PBMCs (291, 292). As discussed in the following section, emerging technologies have greatly increased the feasibility of simultaneous profiling of DRC and immunophenotype in human populations.

5 TECHNOLOGICAL ADVANCEMENTS THAT WILL HELP SHAPE THE FUTURE OF PRECISION MEDICINE

Significant technological advances have recently yielded functional tools for the interrogation of genome integrity and immune function. Here we review a sampling of emerging technologies that hold promise for enabling combined phenotyping with respect to DNA repair and the immune system in human populations.

As has been reviewed recently, several technologies are now available for analyses of genome integrity in human populations (13). Fluorescence-based multiplex flow-cytometric host cell reactivation (FM-HCR) assay measures the ability of live cells to repair site-specific DNA lesions (293). The assay is designed to have each fluorescent plasmid engineered to incorporate a specific type of DNA damage, including mismatches, abasic sites, oxidized bases, or DSB. The use of multiple fluorescent proteins enables multiplexing analyses for DNA repair activities. FM-HCR has thus been applied in a variety of settings, including in primary human lymphocytes (294–299).

The high throughput CometChip has been developed based on the established single gel electrophoresis assay (300, 301). Due to its 96-well format and automated image analysis, the CometChip is amenable to analyse large numbers of samples. It has recently been applied in a population study (302) and has been widely adopted for genotoxicity testing (303–305). CometChip technology has also been modified to interrogate DNA methylation status (306), levels of specific DNA adducts (307), and DNA damage in spheroids, which is also known as SpheroidChip (308).

A fluorescence-based unscheduled DNA synthesis (UDS) assay provides a substantially more convenient and user-friendly approach for measuring NER in populations. The original UDS assays used radio-labeled thymidine and autoradiography, making them laborious and inconvenient for routine clinical use (309). A new fluorescence-based method incorporates a thymidine analogue 5-ethynyl-2-deoxyuridine, which is conjugated to a fluorescent azide after UV irradiation and can be quantified by flow cytometry (310) (311). This technology is now being used to support the diagnosis of rare DNA repair deficiency disorders (312).

Single-cell whole-genome sequencing has opened up a new venue for studying somatic mutation and identifying mutational hotspots within the genome (313–316). This technology leverages single-cell multiple displacement amplification (SCMDA) procedure for detecting a full spectrum of base substitutions in a somatic cell. The technology has been used to reveal age-dependent changes in somatic mutations of B lymphocytes. The mutations in normal B lymphocytes not only resemble the COSMIC signatures in cancer (317), the data imply the age-dependent accumulation of somatic mutation is pivotal to the development B cell cancers (316). Thus, SCMDA, in combination with single-cell whole genome sequencing, is the tool for dissecting interindividual variation in mutation burdens influenced by genetics, age, environmental exposure, and lifestyle factors.

Single-cell RNA and DNA sequencing technology has advanced rapidly in recent years and found application in nearly every dimension of human biology (318). This technology analyzes the transcriptome of single cells within a heterogeneous population (319). It provides a powerful unbiased alternative to immunophenotyping approaches such as flow cytometry mass cytometry (CyTOF), which are less expensive but require labeling of surface markers and reveal little additional information at the single cell level (320) (321) (322). Single cell RNA sequencing enables the interrogation of cell-cell interactions, identification of changes during cell fate specification, and dissection of regulatory networks associated with cellular functions at single-cell level and based on cellular subtypes, which are not feasible in whole tissue analyses (323–326). Although single cell technologies remain expensive, continuous innovation raises the prospect of their eventual application in population studies. The emerging theory of clonal hematopoiesis of indeterminate potential (CHIP) describes the presence of somatic mutation in the cancer driver gene at a variant allele frequency of at least 2% in blood and bone marrow cells of a healthy individual (327–329). This process of clonal selection effectively amplifies mutations in a manner that makes them detectable by bulk sequencing. CHIP is induced by DNA damaging agents, and associated with increased risk of both leukemia and solid malignancies. It can thus be presumed to represent a molecular ruler that reflects both exposure to DNA damaging agents and the ability to repair DNA damage at the individual level.

Cellular indexing of transcriptomes and epitopes by sequencing, also known as CITE-seq, is a high throughput single-cell RNA sequencing analysis that is coupled with

epitopes to interrogate expression of cell surface proteins (330). Since immune cell subtypes express specific surface markers, which can be captured by specific epitopes, CITE-seq has been widely used for determining the transcriptome profile of specific immune cells within a heterogeneous population (331, 332). Though CITE-seq and single-cell RNA sequencing serve similar purposes, CITE-seq has a shallower sequencing depth and relies heavily on the protein expression of specific cell surface marker. Its design better fits for studying immune cells.

Historically, it has not been feasible to perform functional screens of such nuanced phenotypes as those associated with modest defects in genome integrity or immune function. But these emerging technologies, particularly when used in combination, will enable such studies. Since blood samples are routinely collected for molecular epidemiological studies that focus on either genome integrity or immunophenotyping, the tissue could be maximally leveraged to understand how both processes may interact and contribute to cancer risk. Furthermore, studies combining immunophenotyping with genome integrity assays may shed light on whether mild DNA repair deficiencies in the general population lead to increased cancer risk, at least in part, by limiting the efficiency of immune responses.

6 OPEN QUESTIONS AND FUTURE STRATEGIES FOR POPULATION STUDIES

Here we briefly propose a framework for future studies aimed at understanding the joint influence of inter-individual variation in DRC and immune function on cancer risk. We pose several questions in the field that we view as important areas to investigate, followed by broad recommendations for pursuing population studies at the intersection of immune function and genome integrity.

6.1 Open Questions

1. **Is blood a reliable surrogate for other tissues?** Blood is an extremely rich source of data, including a variety of immune cells, cytokines, circulating DNA, and small molecules that can be analyzed to assess immune function, DNA damage and repair, and environmental exposures (**Figure 3**). Because it can be collected relatively easily and in a repeated manner, sampling blood is also among the most feasible approaches for population studies. Nevertheless, circulating immune cells may not reflect the biology of tissue resident immune cells and tissue-specific microenvironments. For these reasons, whenever possible, ideal studies would include sampling the tissue of interest and, in the case of cancer studies, the tumor as well.

2. **Which immune markers are the best predictors of cancer risk and outcomes?** The emerging technologies described in the previous section provide an unprecedented opportunity for deep analysis of immunophenotypes, but because they have been developed so recently, they have only begun to be applied towards understanding the relationship between immune function and carcinogenesis. Studies surveying a broad array of immune markers are needed; these would include a census of circulating immune cells, measurements of cytokines, and tests for immune cell function.

3. **Which combinations of functional assays are the best predictors of cancer risk and outcomes?** Emerging functional assays described above and numerous established assays for immune cell activation and proliferation (333) integrate complex regulatory mechanisms and can complement 'omics approaches (genotyping, transcriptional profiling, proteomics and DNA sequencing). Functional assays for DNA repair often outperform polygenetic cancer risk scores (334), and even stronger associations are seen in limited cases where multiple functional assays for different pathways have been applied to the same set of samples (335). But it is not possible to predict which functional biomarkers provide the most useful information to support mathematical models that would predict cancer risk or cancer outcomes. Thus, cancer case-control studies should be designed to integrate as many functional assays as is feasible for the same set of subjects. Given the practical constraints of funding and expertise, biological materials should be banked appropriately to enable future analyses.

4. **How do markers of genome integrity and immune function change over the life course?** As detailed in **section 2** and **section 3**, the phenotypic markers we propose to survey with the goal of advancing personalized medicine are subject to time-dependent variation due to a variety of factors including lifestyle, environmental exposures, health status, and aging. To use these functional biomarkers as predictive tools, it will be necessary to carry out longitudinal studies wherein they are measured prospectively.

5. **Does NER contribute to immune function?** Numerous DNA repair pathways are already implicated in the mutagenic processes that occur during immune cell development and activation. In addition to those processes, emerging roles for DNA damage and DNA repair in gene regulation (336, 337), together with the growing recognition that many proteins "moonlight" in multiple roles within the cell (338), raise the possibility of as yet unrecognized mechanisms by which DNA repair pathway might contribute to immune function. By carrying out detailed immunophenotyping in individuals with profound defects in DNA repair, such as patients with XP, CS, and TTD, it can be determined whether NER deficiency, perhaps specifically which global genome (GG-NER) or transcription-coupled (TC-NER) NER subpathways, is associated with an immune disorder.

6. **Can stem cell-derived cells recapitulate DRC of primary human tissues?** A growing number of studies have found associations between DRC in blood cells and cancer risk, and the simplest interpretation is that the blood cells accurately represent genome maintenance in the tissue where the cancer develops. However, DNA repair varies with cell type and as a function of cell cycle and the tissue microenvironment. It is therefore possible that at least some of the associations between cancer risk and genome integrity as measured in immune cells is a reflection of immune cell function, rather than genome integrity in the target tissue. This question can in principle be unraveled by studies that measure DNA repair in multiple cell types from the same individual, but it likely will not be feasible to collect most

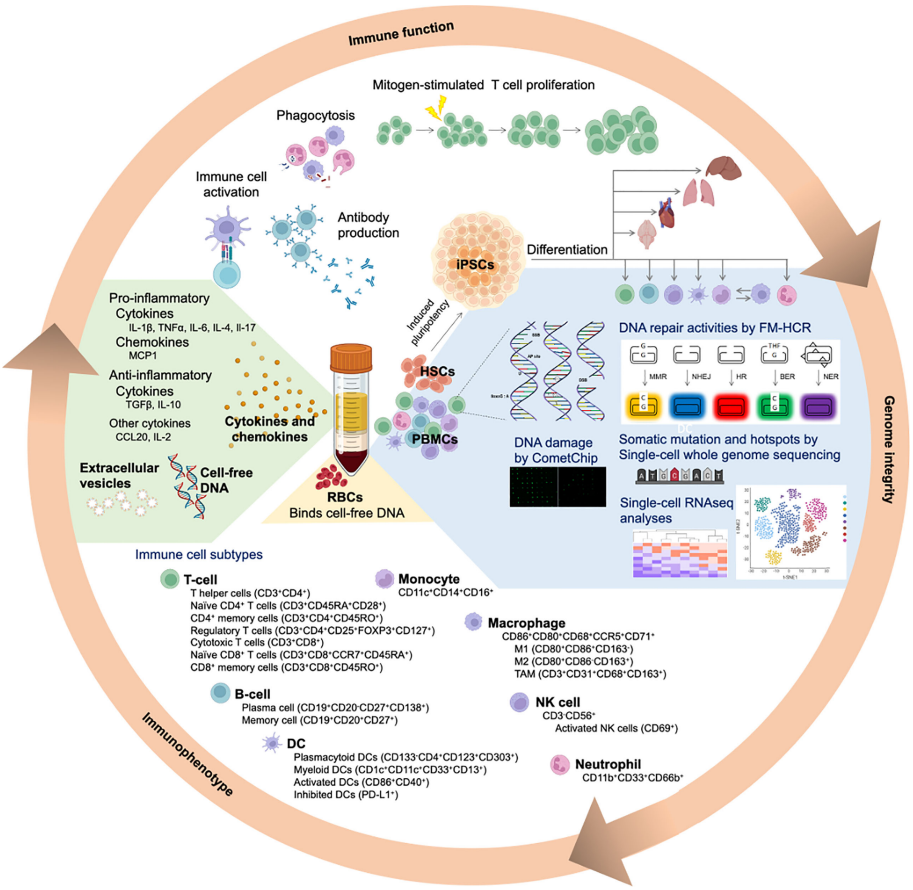


FIGURE 3 | Simultaneous assessment of genome integrity and immune function using human blood samples. Following density gradient centrifugation of peripheral blood, peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) are enriched in the buffy coat layer. Different immune cell subtypes within the PBMC population can be further identified based on their specific cell markers. Genomic integrity of the immune cell subtypes can be comprehensively evaluated by integrating various complementary approaches. Fluorescence-based multiplex host cell reactivation (FM-HCR) evaluates the ability of cells to repair specific DNA lesions. The CometChip assay reveals the magnitude of genomic DNA damage and repair kinetics in a high throughput manner. Single-cell whole genome sequencing identifies somatic mutations, whereas RNAseq (CITE-seq and single-cell RNAseq) measure the transcriptome. Moreover, hematopoietic stem cells isolated from the blood sample can potentially be used to generate induced pluripotent stem cells (iPSCs). Upon differentiating these iPSCs into a somatic cell type of interest, it becomes feasible to obtain large number of patient-derived, tissue-specific somatic cells, which may otherwise be scarce or not feasible to obtain. Red blood cells (RBCs), which are enriched in the bottom layer, bind cell-free DNA to minimize inflammatory responses. The plasma layer contains cytokines and chemokines secreted from the immune cells. These signaling molecules can be pro-inflammatory or anti-inflammatory, depending on the cellular status and presence of antigens. Notably, cell-free DNA and extracellular vesicles (EVs) are present in the plasma.

tissues as part of a population study. By differentiating stem cells into cell types of interest, it may be possible to recapitulate physiological cell programming and make tissue-specific assessments of DRC on an individualized basis.

6.2 Recommendations

1. **Focus on human studies:** The framework we are proposing is at least in part discovery-based and centers human subjects, not biological model systems. This is a notable departure from the traditional approach more familiar to mechanistic biologists, wherein simple genetic models are used to test hypotheses before broaching the complexity of human systems. Instead, in this framework, one would first identify promising biomarkers in humans, and then follow up with confirmatory studies in model systems that best approximate the human biology. Taking the differences in telomere biology in mice and humans as an example (339), one can appreciate the value of prioritizing mechanistic characterization of biomarkers that have shown promise in human studies, and doing so in a model system that recapitulates the human biology. Though highly controlled genetic model systems such as CRISPR knockouts are not a feature of population studies, there are invaluable natural experiments and edge cases that can be leveraged for analogous purposes. For example, the phenotypes associated with rare genetic disorders that disrupt key aspects of genome maintenance and/or immune function such as those discussed in previous sections can be taken as upper or lower bounds for phenotypic variation in the general population. Likewise,

biological samples from patients undergoing therapy with immunogens, immunosuppressants, or DNA damaging agents provide opportunities to understand physiological human responses to potentially carcinogenic real-world exposures. This is particularly so when the studies are conducted longitudinally, such that functional assays can be applied to samples collected before and after the exposure. Samples from individuals participating in studies that collect detailed personal environmental monitoring data present similar opportunities, and hold the advantage of avoiding the potential bias introduced by focusing on individuals with pre-existing health conditions, as is common in clinical studies.

2. **Maximize the use and preservation of biological sample (s):** The comprehensive functional characterization of human populations we are proposing is ambitious and may require some realignment of funding agency priorities and philosophies to reach its full potential. The prioritization of hypothesis-driven research commonly constrains the scope of projects and forces researchers to make decisions to severely limit the collection and analysis of biological samples. However, as illustrated in **Figure 3**, biological samples have extraordinary potential to provide insights into the many mechanisms driving human variation. To address this mismatch in the meantime, researchers should preserve biospecimens as comprehensively as possible. In the case of blood samples, this would entail banking each of the components and preserving them in a manner that is compatible with future downstream analyses, which may require live cells, for example.

3. **Engage in team science:** Population studies that make use of emerging technologies to characterize biological samples are inherently interdisciplinary. It is generally not within the capacity of a single investigator to have the expertise needed for establishing a human study cohort, developing and applying new technologies, interpreting biological data that span multiple fields, and, when applicable, treating and evaluating patients. In addition to a diverse group of scientific and medical experts who cover the technical expertise, the team should ideally include stakeholders who stand to benefit from the research. These stakeholders can also guide the focus of the study from its inception and ensure that vulnerable and underserved populations are included.

7 CLOSING REMARKS

Many of the syndromes associated with defects in immune function or genome integrity have been discovered in recent years as genotyping technology has advanced. But these studies importantly relied upon functional characterization of variants of unknown significance, or the discovery of patients with a familiar disease of unknown etiology. The data suggest there are many more deficiency syndromes still to be discovered. Functional assays such as those outlined herein present powerful tools for identifying individuals with deficiencies in immunity or genome maintenance. By integrating these assays with modern genomics tools, it should be possible to accelerate the discovery and annotation of rare variants as well as functional associations with disease. Population studies are most easily carried out with blood, which contains the circulating cells and cytokines that can be used to define the immunophenotype. Therefore blood samples represent a largely untapped resource for analyzing both genome integrity and immune function simultaneously. Studies that compare these biological features between cancer patients and healthy counterparts will provide important clinical insights. Yet, simply surveying the complexity of the functional landscape across populations to define the range of variability is also a useful precursor to developing predictive models that incorporates the variability to explain disease susceptibility. Leveraging the advanced technologies and our current understanding of DRC, immune function, mutation, and cancer, it is timely to address these questions and improve the precision of strategies that assess and manage cancer risk for the welfare of population health.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

Both AC and ZN developed the concept and defined the scope of the review. AC performed a literature review, organized the results, drafted the review, and composed the figures and tables. ZN supervised the development of the review and contributed to the writing and editing of the manuscript and its components.

FUNDING

This work was supported by awards U01ES029520 and P30ES000002 (PI Weisskopf) to ZN. Both awards supported salary for ZN. An internal (Harvard T.H. Chan School of Public Health) award to ZN provided salary support for AC.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors gratefully acknowledge support from U01ES029520 and P30ES000002. Some figures generated are created with BioRender.com.

REFERENCES

1. Tiwari V, Wilson D. DNA Damage and Associated DNA Repair Defects in Disease and Premature Aging. *Am J Hum Genet* (2019) 105(2):237–57. doi: 10.1016/j.ajhg.2019.06.005
2. Hanahan D, Weinberg RA. Hallmarks of Cancer: The Next Generation. *Cell* (2011) 144(5):646–74. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2011.02.013
3. Alexandrov LB, Stratton MR. Mutational Signatures: The Patterns of Somatic Mutations Hidden in Cancer Genomes. *Curr Opin Genet Dev* (2014) 24:52–60. doi: 10.1016/j.gde.2013.11.014
4. Chatterjee N, Walker GC. Mechanisms of DNA Damage, Repair, and Mutagenesis. *Environ Mol Mutagen* (2017) 58(5):235–63. doi: 10.1002/em.22087

5. Iyama T, Wilson DM3rd. DNA Repair Mechanisms in Dividing and non-Dividing Cells. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2013) 12(8):620–36. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2013.04.015
6. Hanahan D. Hallmarks of Cancer: New Dimensions. *Cancer Discovery* (2022) 12(1):31–46. doi: 10.1158/2159-8290.CD-21-1059
7. Stratton MR, Campbell PJ, Futreal PA. The Cancer Genome. *Nature* (2009) 458(7239):719–24. doi: 10.1038/nature07943
8. Alexandrov LB, Ju YS, Haase K, Van Loo P, Martincorena I, Nik-Zainal S, et al. Mutational Signatures Associated With Tobacco Smoking in Human Cancer. *Science* (2016) 354(6312):618–22. doi: 10.1126/science.aag0299
9. Alexandrov LB, Kim J, Haradhvala NJ, Huang MN, Ng Tian AW, Wu Y, et al. The Repertoire of Mutational Signatures in Human Cancer. *Nature* (2020) 578(7793):94–101. doi: 10.1038/s41586-020-1943-3
10. Alexandrov LB, Nik-Zainal S, Wedge DC, Aparicio SA, Behjati S, Biankin AV, et al. Signatures of Mutational Processes in Human Cancer. *Nature* (2013) 500(7463):415–21. doi: 10.1038/nature12477
11. Bamford S, Dawson E, Forbes S, Clements J, Pettett R, Dogan A, et al. The COSMIC (Catalogue of Somatic Mutations in Cancer) Database and Website. *Br J Cancer* (2004) 91(2):355–8. doi: 10.1038/sj.bjc.6601894
12. Nagel ZD, Chaim IA, Samson LD. Inter-Individual Variation in DNA Repair Capacity: A Need for Multi-Pathway Functional Assays to Promote Translational DNA Repair Research. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2014) 19:199–213. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2014.03.009
13. Nagel ZD, Engelward BP, Brenner DJ, Begley TJ, Sobol RW, Bielas JH, et al. Towards Precision Prevention: Technologies for Identifying Healthy Individuals With High Risk of Disease. *Mutat Res* (2017) 800-802:14–28. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2017.03.007
14. Li C, Wang LE, Wei Q. DNA Repair Phenotype and Cancer Susceptibility–a Mini Review. *Int J Cancer* (2009) 124(5):999–1007. doi: 10.1002/ijc.24126
15. Decordier I, Loock KV, Kirsch-Volders M. Phenotyping for DNA Repair Capacity. *Mutat Res* (2010) 705(2):107–29. doi: 10.1016/j.mrrev.2010.05.002
16. Kraemer KH, DiGiovanna JJ. Forty Years of Research on Xeroderma Pigmentosum at the US National Institutes of Health. *Photochem Photobiol* (2015) 91(2):452–9. doi: 10.1111/php.12345
17. Masutani C, Kusumoto R, Yamada A, Dohmae N, Yokoi M, Yuasa M, et al. The XPV (Xeroderma Pigmentosum Variant) Gene Encodes Human DNA Polymerase Eta. *Nature* (1999) 399(6737):700–4. doi: 10.1038/21447
18. Cordonnier AM, Fuchs RP. Replication of Damaged DNA: Molecular Defect in Xeroderma Pigmentosum Variant Cells. *Mutat Res* (1999) 435(2):111–9. doi: 10.1016/S0921-8777(99)00047-6
19. Rapin I, Lindenbaum Y, Dickson DW, Kraemer KH, Robbins JH. Cockayne Syndrome and Xeroderma Pigmentosum. *Neurology* (2000) 55(10):1442–9. doi: 10.1212/WNL.55.10.1442
20. Ceccaldi R, Sarangi P, D'Andrea AD. The Fanconi Anaemia Pathway: New Players and New Functions. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2016) 17(6):337–49. doi: 10.1038/nrm.2016.48
21. Nalepa G, Clapp DW. Fanconi Anaemia and Cancer: An Intricate Relationship. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2018) 18(3):168–85. doi: 10.1038/nrc.2017.116
22. Oshima J, Sidorova JM, Monnat RJJr. Werner Syndrome: Clinical Features, Pathogenesis and Potential Therapeutic Interventions. *Ageing Res Rev* (2017) 33:105–14. doi: 10.1016/j.arr.2016.03.002
23. Epstein CJ, Martin GM, Schultz AL, Motulsky AG. Werner's Syndrome a Review of its Symptomatology, Natural History, Pathologic Features, Genetics and Relationship to the Natural Aging Process. *Med (Baltimore)* (1966) 45(3):177–221. doi: 10.1097/00005792-196605000-00001
24. Goto M. Hierarchical Deterioration of Body Systems in Werner's Syndrome: Implications for Normal Ageing. *Mech Ageing Dev* (1997) 98(3):239–54. doi: 10.1016/S0047-6374(97)00111-5
25. Multani AS, Chang S. WRN at Telomeres: Implications for Aging and Cancer. *J Cell Sci* (2007) 120(Pt 5):713–21. doi: 10.1242/jcs.03397
26. Goto M, Ishikawa Y, Sugimoto M, Furuichi Y. Werner Syndrome: A Changing Pattern of Clinical Manifestations in Japan (1917~2008). *Biosci Trends* (2013) 7(1):13–22. doi: 10.5582/bst.2013.v7.1.13
27. Lauper JM, JM, Krause A, Vaughan TL, Monnat RJJr. Spectrum and Risk of Neoplasia in Werner Syndrome: A Systematic Review. *PLoS One* (2013) 8(4):e59709. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0059709
28. Fan W, Luo J. RecQ4 Facilitates UV Light-Induced DNA Damage Repair Through Interaction With Nucleotide Excision Repair Factor Xeroderma Pigmentosum Group A (XPA). *J Biol Chem* (2008) 283(43):29037–44. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M801928200
29. Shamanna RA, Singh DK, Lu H, Mirey G, Keijzers G, Salles B, et al. RECQ Helicase RECQL4 Participates in non-Homologous End Joining and Interacts With the Ku Complex. *Carcinogenesis* (2014) 35(11):2415–24. doi: 10.1093/carcin/bgu137
30. Arora A, Agarwal D, Abdel-Fatah TM, Lu H, Croteau DL, Moseley P, et al. RECQL4 Helicase has Oncogenic Potential in Sporadic Breast Cancers. *J Pathol* (2016) 238(4):495–501. doi: 10.1002/path.4681
31. Schurman SH, Hedayati M, Wang Z, Singh DK, Speina E, Zhang Y, et al. Direct and Indirect Roles of RECQL4 in Modulating Base Excision Repair Capacity. *Hum Mol Genet* (2009) 18(18):3470–83. doi: 10.1093/hmg/ddp291
32. Mann MB, Hodges CA, Barnes E, Vogel H, Hassold TJ, Luo G. Defective Sister-Chromatid Cohesion, Aneuploidy and Cancer Predisposition in a Mouse Model of Type II Rothmund-Thomson Syndrome. *Hum Mol Genet* (2005) 14(6):813–25. doi: 10.1093/hmg/ddi075
33. Lu L, Jin W, Liu H, Wang LL. RECQ DNA Helicases and Osteosarcoma. *Adv Exp Med Biol* (2014) 804:129–45. doi: 10.1007/978-3-319-04843-7_7
34. Mo D, Zhao Y, Balajee AS. Human RecQL4 Helicase Plays Multifaceted Roles in the Genomic Stability of Normal and Cancer Cells. *Cancer Lett* (2018) 413:1–10. doi: 10.1016/j.canlet.2017.10.021
35. Altmann T, Gennery AR. DNA Ligase IV Syndrome; a Review. *Orphanet J Rare Dis* (2016) 11(1):137. doi: 10.1186/s13023-016-0520-1
36. Schatz DG, Ji Y. Recombination Centres and the Orchestration of V(D)J Recombination. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2011) 11(4):251–63. doi: 10.1038/nri2941
37. Rothblum-Oviatt C, Wright J, Lefton-Greif MA, McGrath-Morrow SA, Crawford TO, Lederman HM. Ataxia Telangiectasia: A Review. *Orphanet J Rare Dis* (2016) 11(1):159. doi: 10.1186/s13023-016-0543-7
38. Stratigopoulou M, van Dam TP, Guikema JEJ. Base Excision Repair in the Immune System: Small DNA Lesions With Big Consequences. *Front Immunol* (2020) 11:1084. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2020.01084
39. Wallace SS, Murphy DL, Sweasy JB. Base Excision Repair and Cancer. *Cancer Lett* (2012) 327(1-2):73–89. doi: 10.1016/j.canlet.2011.12.038
40. Al-Tassan N, Chmiel NH, Maynard J, Fleming N, Livingston AL, Williams GT, et al. Inherited Variants of MYH Associated With Somatic G:C–>T:A Mutations in Colorectal Tumors. *Nat Genet* (2002) 30(2):227–32. doi: 10.1038/ng828
41. Cheadle JP, Sampson JR. MUTYH-Associated Polyposis–From Defect in Base Excision Repair to Clinical Genetic Testing. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2007) 6(3):274–9. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2006.11.001
42. David SS, O'Shea VL, Kundu S. Base-Excision Repair of Oxidative DNA Damage. *Nature* (2007) 447(7147):941–50. doi: 10.1038/nature05978
43. Raetz AG, Xie Y, Kundu S, Brinkmeyer MK, Chang C, David SS. Cancer-Associated Variants and a Common Polymorphism of MUTYH Exhibit Reduced Repair of Oxidative DNA Damage Using a GFP-Based Assay in Mammalian Cells. *Carcinogenesis* (2012) 33(11):2301–9. doi: 10.1093/carcin/bgs270
44. Theodoratou E, Campbell H, Tenesa A, Houlston R, Webb E, Lubbe S, et al. A Large-Scale Meta-Analysis to Refine Colorectal Cancer Risk Estimates Associated With MUTYH Variants. *Br J Cancer* (2010) 103(12):1875–84. doi: 10.1038/sj.bjc.6605966
45. Nieuwenhuis MH, Vogt S, Jones N, Nielsen M, Hes FJ, Sampson JR, et al. Evidence for Accelerated Colorectal Adenoma–Carcinoma Progression in MUTYH-Associated Polyposis? *Gut* (2012) 61(5):734–8. doi: 10.1136/gut.2010.229104
46. Imai K, Slupphaug G, Lee WI, Revy P, Nonoyama S, Catalan N, et al. Human Uracil-DNA Glycosylase Deficiency Associated With Profoundly Impaired Immunoglobulin Class-Switch Recombination. *Nat Immunol* (2003) 4(10):1023–8. doi: 10.1038/ni974
47. Etzioni A, Ochs HD. The Hyper IgM Syndrome–an Evolving Story. *Pediatr Res* (2004) 56(4):519–25. doi: 10.1203/01.PDR.0000139318.65842.4A
48. Weren RD, Ligtenberg MJ, Kets CM, Voer RM, Verwiel ET, Spruijt L, et al. A Germline Homozygous Mutation in the Base-Excision Repair Gene NTHL1 Causes Adenomatous Polyposis and Colorectal Cancer. *Nat Genet* (2015) 47(6):668–71. doi: 10.1038/ng.3287
49. Magrin L, Fanale D, Brando C, Fiorino A, Corsini LR, Sciacchitano R, et al. POLE, POLD1, and NTHL1: The Last But Not the Least Hereditary Cancer-

Predisposing Genes. *Oncogene* (2021) 40(40):5893–901. doi: 10.1038/s41388-021-01984-2
50. Grolleman JE, Voer RM, Elsayed FA, Nielsen M, Weren RDA, Palles C, et al. Mutational Signature Analysis Reveals NTHL1 Deficiency to Cause a Multi-Tumor Phenotype. *Cancer Cell* (2019) 35(2):256–66.e5. doi: 10.1016/j.ccell.2018.12.011
51. Wimmer K, Kratz CP. Constitutional Mismatch Repair-Deficiency Syndrome. *Haematologica* (2010) 95(5):699–701. doi: 10.3324/haematol.2009.021626
52. Haraldsdottir S, Rafnar T, Frankel WL, Einarsdottir S, Sigurdsson A, Hampel H, et al. Comprehensive Population-Wide Analysis of Lynch Syndrome in Iceland Reveals Founder Mutations in MSH6 and PMS2. *Nat Commun* (2017) 8:14755. doi: 10.1038/ncomms14755
53. Peterson LM, Kipp BR, Halling KC, Kerr SE, Smith DI, Distad TJ, et al. Molecular Characterization of Endometrial Cancer: A Correlative Study Assessing Microsatellite Instability, MLH1 Hypermethylation, DNA Mismatch Repair Protein Expression, and PTEN, PIK3CA, KRAS, and BRAF Mutation Analysis. *Int J Gynecol Pathol* (2012) 31(3):195–205. doi: 10.1097/PGP.0b013e318231fc51
54. Vodicka P, Stetina R, Polakova V, Tulupova E, Naccarati A, Vodickova L, et al. Association of DNA Repair Polymorphisms With DNA Repair Functional Outcomes in Healthy Human Subjects. *Carcinogenesis* (2007) 28(3):657–64. doi: 10.1093/carcin/bgl187
55. Wolfe KJ, Wickliffe JK, Hill CE, Paolini M, Ammenheuser MM, Abdel-Rahman SZ. Single Nucleotide Polymorphisms of the DNA Repair Gene XPD/ERCC2 Alter mRNA Expression. *Pharmacogenet Genomics* (2007) 17 (11):897–905. doi: 10.1097/FPC.0b013e3280115e63
56. Au WW, Salama SA, Sierra-Torres CH. Functional Characterization of Polymorphisms in DNA Repair Genes Using Cytogenetic Challenge Assays. *Environ Health Perspect* (2003) 111(15):1843–50. doi: 10.1289/ehp.6632
57. Hu JJ, Smith TR, Miller MS, Mohrenweiser HW, Golden A, Case LD. Amino Acid Substitution Variants of APE1 and XRCC1 Genes Associated With Ionizing Radiation Sensitivity. *Carcinogenesis* (2001) 22(6):917–22. doi: 10.1093/carcin/22.6.917
58. Cornetta T, Festa F, Testa A, Cozzi R. DNA Damage Repair and Genetic Polymorphisms: Assessment of Individual Sensitivity and Repair Capacity. *Int J Radiat Oncol Biol Phys* (2006) 66(2):537–45. doi: 10.1016/j.ijrobp.2006.06.037
59. Matullo G, Peluso M, Polidoro S, Guarrera S, Munnia A, Krogh V, et al. Combination of DNA Repair Gene Single Nucleotide Polymorphisms and Increased Levels of DNA Adducts in a Population-Based Study. *Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev* (2003) 12(7):674–7.
60. Duell EJ, Wiencke JK, Cheng TJ, Varkonyi A, Zuo ZF, Ashok TD, et al. Polymorphisms in the DNA Repair Genes XRCC1 and ERCC2 and Biomarkers of DNA Damage in Human Blood Mononuclear Cells. *Carcinogenesis* (2000) 21(5):965–71. doi: 10.1093/carcin/21.5.965
61. Zijno A, Verdina A, Galati R, Leopardi P, Marcon F, Andreoli C, et al. Influence of DNA Repair Polymorphisms on Biomarkers of Genotoxic Damage in Peripheral Lymphocytes of Healthy Subjects. *Mutat Res* (2006) 600(1-2):184–92. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2006.04.004
62. Wang Y, Spitz MR, Zhu Y, Dong Q, Shete S, Wu X. From Genotype to Phenotype: Correlating XRCC1 Polymorphisms With Mutagen Sensitivity. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2003) 2(8):901–8. doi: 10.1016/S1568-7864(03)00085-5
63. Lunn RM, Langlois RG, Hsieh LL, Thompson CL, Bell DA. XRCC1 Polymorphisms: Effects on Aflatoxin B1-DNA Adducts and Glycophorin A Variant Frequency. *Cancer Res* (1999) 59(11):2557–61.
64. Matullo G, Palli D, Peluso M, Guarrera S, Carturan S, Celentano E, et al. XRCC1, XRCC3, XPD Gene Polymorphisms, Smoking and (32)P-DNA Adducts in a Sample of Healthy Subjects. *Carcinogenesis* (2001) 22(9):1437–45. doi: 10.1093/carcin/22.9.1437
65. Patel AV, Calle EE, Pavluck AL, Feigelson HS, Thun MJ, Rodriguez C. A Prospective Study of XRCC1 (X-Ray Cross-Complementing Group 1) Polymorphisms and Breast Cancer Risk. *Breast Cancer Res* (2005) 7(6): R1168–73. doi: 10.1186/bcr1355
66. Erculj N, Zadel M, Dolzan V. Genetic Polymorphisms in Base Excision Repair in Healthy Slovenian Population and Their Influence on DNA Damage. *Acta Chim Slov* (2010) 57(1):182–8.
67. Chamberlain AJ, Jagt Vander CJ, Hayes BJ, Khansefid M, Marett LC, Millen CA, et al. Extensive Variation Between Tissues in Allele Specific Expression in an Outbred Mammal. *BMC Genomics* (2015) 16:993. doi: 10.1186/s12864-015-2174-0
68. Yousefzadeh M, Henpita C, Vyas R, Soto-Palma C, Robbins P, Niedernhofer L. DNA Damage-How and Why We Age? *Elife* (2021) 10:e62852. doi: 10.7554/eLife.62852
69. Li J, Bonkowski MS, Moniot S, Zhang D, Hubbard BP, Ling AJ, et al. A Conserved NAD(+) Binding Pocket That Regulates Protein-Protein Interactions During Aging. *Science* (2017) 355(6331):1312–7. doi: 10.1126/science.aad8242
70. Kishi K, Homma A, Kawa A, Kadowaki K. Age Related Change in the Frequency of Ara C-Induced Chromosome Aberrations in Human Peripheral Blood Lymphocytes. *Mech Ageing Dev* (1986) 37(3):211–9. doi: 10.1016/0047-6374(86)90038-2
71. Hartwig M, Korner IJ. Age-Related Changes of DNA Winding and Repair in Human Peripheral Lymphocytes. *Mech Ageing Dev* (1987) 38(1):73–8. doi: 10.1016/0047-6374(87)90111-4
72. Soares JP, Silva AM, Fonseca S, Oliveira MM, Peixoto F, Gaivao I, et al. How can Age and Lifestyle Variables Affect DNA Damage, Repair Capacity and Endogenous Biomarkers of Oxidative Stress? *Exp Gerontol* (2015) 62:45–52. doi: 10.1016/j.exger.2015.01.001
73. Singh NP, Danner DB, Tice RR, Brant L, Schneider EL. DNA Damage and Repair With Age in Individual Human Lymphocytes. *Mutat Res* (1990) 237 (3-4):123–30. doi: 10.1016/0921-8734(90)90018-M
74. Garm C, Moreno-Villanueva M, Burkle A, Petersen I, Bohr VA, Christensen K, et al. Age and Gender Effects on DNA Strand Break Repair in Peripheral Blood Mononuclear Cells. *Aging Cell* (2013) 12(1):58–66. doi: 10.1111/acel.12019
75. Harrison JF, Hollensworth SB, Spitz DR, Copeland WC, Wilson GL, LeDoux SP. Oxidative Stress-Induced Apoptosis in Neurons Correlates With Mitochondrial DNA Base Excision Repair Pathway Imbalance. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2005) 33(14):4660–71. doi: 10.1093/nar/gki759
76. Leguisamo NM, Gloria HC, Kalil AN, Martins TV, Azambuja DB, Meira LB, et al. Base Excision Repair Imbalance in Colorectal Cancer has Prognostic Value and Modulates Response to Chemotherapy. *Oncotarget* (2017) 8 (33):54199–214. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.14909
77. Parrish MC, Chaim IA, Nagel ZD, Tannenbaum SR, Samson LD, Engelward BP. Nitric Oxide Induced S-Nitrosation Causes Base Excision Repair Imbalance. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2018) 68:25–33. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2018.04.008
78. Fu D, Calvo JA, Samson LD. Balancing Repair and Tolerance of DNA Damage Caused by Alkylating Agents. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2012) 12(2):104–20. doi: 10.1038/nrc3185
79. Cabelof DC, Raffoul JJ, Nakamura J, Kapoor D, Abdalla H, Heydari AR. Imbalanced Base Excision Repair in Response to Folate Deficiency is Accelerated by Polymerase Beta Haploinsufficiency. *J Biol Chem* (2004) 279(35):36504–13. doi: 10.1074/jbc.M405185200
80. Humphreys V, Martin RM, Ratcliffe B, Duthie S, Wood S, Gunnell D, et al. Age-Related Increases in DNA Repair and Antioxidant Protection: A Comparison of the Boyd Orr Cohort of Elderly Subjects With a Younger Population Sample. *Age Ageing* (2007) 36(5):521–6. doi: 10.1093/ageing/afm107
81. Chen SK, Hsieh WA, Tsai MH, Chen CC, Hong AI, Wei YH, et al. Age-Associated Decrease of Oxidative Repair Enzymes, Human 8-Oxoguanine DNA Glycosylases (Hogg1), in Human Aging. *J Radiat Res* (2003) 44(1):31–5. doi: 10.1269/jrr.44.31
82. Rossi O, Carrozzino F, Frosina G. Age-Independency of AP Site Incision Capacity in Women. *Environ Mol Mutagen* (1999) 34(4):256–9. doi: 10.1002/(SICI)1098-2280(1999)34:4<256::AID-EM5>3.0.CO;2-P
83. Lambert B, Ringborg U, Skoog L. Age-Related Decrease of Ultraviolet Light-Induced DNA Repair Synthesis in Human Peripheral Leukocytes. *Cancer Res* (1979) 39(7 Pt 1):2792–5.
84. Liu SC, Parsons CS, Hanawalt PC. DNA Repair Response in Human Epidermal Keratinocytes From Donors of Different Age. *J Invest Dermatol* (1982) 79(5):330–5. doi: 10.1111/1523-1747.ep12500087
85. Maillie HD, Baker JV, Simon W, Watts RJ, Quinn BR. Age Related Rejoining of Broken Chromosomes in Human Leukocytes Following X-Irradiation. *Mech Ageing Dev* (1992) 65(2-3):229–38. doi: 10.1016/0047-6374(92)90038-F

86. Barnett YA, King CM. An Investigation of Antioxidant Status, DNA Repair Capacity and Mutation as a Function of Age in Humans. *Mutat Res* (1995) 338(1-6):115–28. doi: 10.1016/0921-8734(95)00017-Z
87. Yamada M, Udono MU, Hori M, Hirose R, Sato S, Mori T, et al. Aged Human Skin Removes UVB-Induced Pyrimidine Dimers From the Epidermis More Slowly Than Younger Adult Skin In Vivo. *Arch Dermatol Res* (2006) 297(7):294–302. doi: 10.1007/s00403-005-0618-0
88. Takahashi Y, Moriwaki S, Sugiyama Y, Endo Y, Yamazaki K, Mori T, et al. Decreased Gene Expression Responsible for Post-Ultraviolet DNA Repair Synthesis in Aging: A Possible Mechanism of Age-Related Reduction in DNA Repair Capacity. *J Invest Dermatol* (2005) 124(2):435–42. doi: 10.1111/j.0022-202X.2004.23591.x
89. Merkle TJ, O'Brien K, Brooks PJ, Tarone RE, Robbins JH. DNA Repair in Human Fibroblasts, as Reflected by Host-Cell Reactivation of a Transfected UV-Irradiated Luciferase Gene, is Not Related to Donor Age. *Mutat Res* (2004) 554(1-2):9–17. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2004.02.013
90. Moriwaki S, Ray S, Tarone RE, Kraemer KH, Grossman L. The Effect of Donor Age on the Processing of UV-Damaged DNA by Cultured Human Cells: Reduced DNA Repair Capacity and Increased DNA Mutability. *Mutat Res* (1996) 364(2):117–23. doi: 10.1016/0921-8777(96)00029-8
91. Wei Q, Matanoski GM, Farmer ER, Hedayati MA, Grossman L. DNA Repair and Aging in Basal Cell Carcinoma: A Molecular Epidemiology Study. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U.S.A.* (1993) 90(4):1614–8. doi: 10.1073/pnas.90.4.1614
92. Grossman L. Epidemiology of Ultraviolet-DNA Repair Capacity and Human Cancer. *Environ Health Perspect* (1997) 105 Suppl 4(Suppl 4):927–30. doi: 10.1289/ehp.97105s4927
93. Li Z, Zhang W, Chen Y, Guo W, Zhang J, Tang H, et al. Impaired DNA Double-Strand Break Repair Contributes to the Age-Associated Rise of Genomic Instability in Humans. *Cell Death Differ* (2016) 23(11):1765–77. doi: 10.1038/cdd.2016.65
94. Goukassian DA, Bagheri S, L, Eller MS, Gilchrest BA. DNA Oligonucleotide Treatment Corrects the Age-Associated Decline in DNA Repair Capacity. *FASEB J* (2002) 16(7):754–6. doi: 10.1096/fj.01-0829fje
95. Deng XD, Gao Q, Zhang W, Zhang B, Ma Y, Zhang LX, et al. The Age-Related Expression Decline of ERCC1 and XPF for Forensic Age Estimation: A Preliminary Study. *J Forensic Leg Med* (2017) 49:15–9. doi: 10.1016/j.jflm.2017.05.005
96. Wang JL, Guo HL, Wang PC, Liu CG. Age-Dependent Down-Regulation of DNA Polymerase Delta1 in Human Lymphocytes. *Mol Cell Biochem* (2012) 371(1-2):157–63. doi: 10.1007/s11010-012-1432-6
97. Frasca D, Barattini P, Tirindelli D, Guidi L, Bartoloni C, Errani A, et al. Effect of Age on DNA Binding of the Ku Protein in Irradiated Human Peripheral Blood Mononuclear Cells (PBMC). *Exp Gerontol* (1999) 34(5):645–58. doi: 10.1016/S0531-5565(99)00026-1
98. Heuser VD, Andrade VM, Peres A, Braga Macedo Gomes LM, Chies Bogo JA. Influence of Age and Sex on the Spontaneous DNA Damage Detected by Micronucleus Test and Comet Assay in Mice Peripheral Blood Cells. *Cell Biol Int* (2008) 32(10):1223–9. doi: 10.1016/j.cellbi.2008.07.005
99. Velegzhaninov I, Mezenceva V, Shostal O, Baranova A, Moskalev A. Age Dynamics of DNA Damage and CpG Methylation in the Peripheral Blood Leukocytes of Mice. *Mutat Res* (2015) 775:38–42. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2015.03.006
100. Cabelof DC, Raffoul JJ, Yanamadala S, Ganir C, Guo Z, Heydari AR. Attenuation of DNA Polymerase Beta-Dependent Base Excision Repair and Increased DMS-Induced Mutagenicity in Aged Mice. *Mutat Res* (2002) 500(1-2):135–45. doi: 10.1016/S0027-5107(02)00003-9
101. Vaidya A, Mao Z, Tian X, Spencer B, Seluanov A, Gorbunova V. Knock-In Reporter Mice Demonstrate That DNA Repair by non-Homologous End Joining Declines With Age. *PLoS Genet* (2014) 10(7):e1004511. doi: 10.1371/journal.pgen.1004511
102. Hanaoka F, Sayato J, Arai H, Hasegawa N, Inui N, Mitsui Y, et al. Changes in DNA Polymerases Alpha, Beta and Gamma in Mouse Liver as a Function of Age. *Mech Ageing Dev* (1983) 23(3-4):315–27. doi: 10.1016/0047-6374(83)90032-5
103. Mikkelsen L, Bialkowski K, Risom L, Lohr M, Loft S, Moller P. Aging and Defense Against Generation of 8-Oxo-7,8-Dihydro-2'-Deoxyguanosine in DNA. *Free Radic Biol Med* (2009) 47(5):608–15. doi: 10.1016/j.freeradbiomed.2009.05.030
104. Intano GW, Cho EJ, McMahan CA, Walter CA. Age-Related Base Excision Repair Activity in Mouse Brain and Liver Nuclear Extracts. *J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci* (2003) 58(3):205–11. doi: 10.1093/gerona/58.3.B205
105. Kovalchuk IP, Golubov A, Koturbash IV, Kutanzi K, Martin OA, Kovalchuk O. Age-Dependent Changes in DNA Repair in Radiation-Exposed Mice. *Radiat Res* (2014) 182(6):683–94. doi: 10.1667/RR13697.1
106. Szczesny B, Tann AW, Mitra S. Age- and Tissue-Specific Changes in Mitochondrial and Nuclear DNA Base Excision Repair Activity in Mice: Susceptibility of Skeletal Muscles to Oxidative Injury. *Mech Ageing Dev* (2010) 131(5):330–7. doi: 10.1016/j.mad.2010.03.009
107. Smith AH, Hopenhayn-Rich C, Bates MN, Goeden HM, Hertz-Picciotto I, Duggan HM, et al. Cancer Risks From Arsenic in Drinking Water. *Environ Health Perspect* (1992) 97:259–67. doi: 10.1289/ehp.9297259
108. Andrew AS, Mason RA, Kelsey KT, Schned AR, Marsit CJ, Nelson HH, et al. DNA Repair Genotype Interacts With Arsenic Exposure to Increase Bladder Cancer Risk. *Toxicol Lett* (2009) 187(1):10–4. doi: 10.1016/j.toxlet.2009.01.013
109. Applebaum KM, Karagas MR, Hunter DJ, Catalano PJ, Byler SH, Morris S, et al. Polymorphisms in Nucleotide Excision Repair Genes, Arsenic Exposure, and non-Melanoma Skin Cancer in New Hampshire. *Environ Health Perspect* (2007) 115(8):1231–6. doi: 10.1289/ehp.10096
110. Azizian-Farsani F, Rafiei G, Saadat M. Impact of Sodium Arsenite on Chromosomal Aberrations With Respect to Polymorphisms of Detoxification and DNA Repair Genes. *Int J Toxicol* (2014) 33(6):518–22. doi: 10.1177/1091581814557953
111. Andrew AS, Burgess JL, Meza MM, Demidenko E, Waugh MG, Hamilton JW, et al. Arsenic Exposure is Associated With Decreased DNA Repair *In Vitro* and in Individuals Exposed to Drinking Water Arsenic. *Environ Health Perspect* (2006) 114(8):1193–8. doi: 10.1289/ehp.9008
112. Jasso-Pineda Y, Diaz-Barriga F, Calderon J, Yanez L, Carrizales L, Perez-Maldonado IN. DNA Damage and Decreased DNA Repair in Peripheral Blood Mononuclear Cells in Individuals Exposed to Arsenic and Lead in a Mining Site. *Biol Trace Elem Res* (2012) 146(2):141–9. doi: 10.1007/s12011-011-9237-0
113. Ock CY, Kim EH, Choi DJ, Lee HJ, Hahm KB, Chung MH. 8-Hydroxydeoxyguanosine: Not Mere Biomarker for Oxidative Stress, But Remedy for Oxidative Stress-Implicated Gastrointestinal Diseases. *World J Gastroenterol* (2012) 18(4):302–8. doi: 10.3748/wjg.v18.i4.302
114. Hinhumpatch P, Navasumrit P, Chaisatra K, Promvijit J, Mahidol C, Ruchirawat M. Oxidative DNA Damage and Repair in Children Exposed to Low Levels of Arsenic In Utero and During Early Childhood: Application of Salivary and Urinary Biomarkers. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* (2013) 273(3):569–79. doi: 10.1016/j.taap.2013.10.002
115. Martinez VD, Thu KL, Vucic EA, Hubaux R, Adonis M, Gil L, et al. Whole-Genome Sequencing Analysis Identifies a Distinctive Mutational Spectrum in an Arsenic-Related Lung Tumor. *J Thorac Oncol* (2013) 8(11):1451–5. doi: 10.1097/JTO.0b013e3182a4dd8e
116. Banerjee M, Sarkar J, Das JK, Mukherjee A, Sarkar AK, Mondal L, et al. Polymorphism in the ERCC2 Codon 751 is Associated With Arsenic-Induced Premalignant Hyperkeratosis and Significant Chromosome Aberrations. *Carcinogenesis* (2007) 28(3):672–6. doi: 10.1093/carcin/bgl181
117. Banerjee M, Sarma N, Biswas R, Roy J, Mukherjee A, Giri AK, et al. DNA Repair Deficiency Leads to Susceptibility to Develop Arsenic-Induced Premalignant Skin Lesions. *Int J Cancer* (2008) 123(2):283–7. doi: 10.1002/ijc.23478
118. Breton CV, Kile ML, Catalano PJ, Hoffman E, Quamruzzaman Q, Rahman M, et al. GSTM1 and APE1 Genotypes Affect Arsenic-Induced Oxidative Stress: A Repeated Measures Study. *Environ Health* (2007) 6:39. doi: 10.1186/1476-069X-6-39
119. Bhattacharjee P, Sanyal T, Bhattacharjee S, Bhattacharjee P. Epigenetic Alteration of Mismatch Repair Genes in the Population Chronically Exposed to Arsenic in West Bengal, India. *Environ Res* (2018) 163:289–96. doi: 10.1016/j.envres.2018.01.002
120. Hossain MB, Vahter M, Concha G, Broberg K. Environmental Arsenic Exposure and DNA Methylation of the Tumor Suppressor Gene P16 and the DNA Repair Gene MLH1: Effect of Arsenic Metabolism and Genotype. *Metallomics* (2012) 4(11):1167–75. doi: 10.1039/c2mt20120h

121. Paul S, Banerjee N, Chatterjee A, Sau TJ, Das JK, Mishra PK, et al. Arsenic-Induced Promoter Hypomethylation and Over-Expression of ERCC2 Reduces DNA Repair Capacity in Humans by non-Disjunction of the ERCC2-Cdk7 Complex. *Metallomics* (2014) 6(4):864–73. doi: 10.1039/c3mt00328k
122. Mo J, Xia Y, Ning Z, Wade TJ, Mumford JL. Elevated ERCC1 Gene Expression in Blood Cells Associated With Exposure to Arsenic From Drinking Water in Inner Mongolia. *Anticancer Res* (2009) 29(8):3253–9.
123. Andrew AS, Karagas MR, Hamilton JW. Decreased DNA Repair Gene Expression Among Individuals Exposed to Arsenic in United States Drinking Water. *Int J Cancer* (2003) 104(3):263–8. doi: 10.1002/ijc.10968
124. Lee-Chen SF, Yu CT, Wu DR, Jan KY. Differential Effects of Luminol, Nickel, and Arsenite on the Rejoining of Ultraviolet Light and Alkylation-Induced DNA Breaks. *Environ Mol Mutagen* (1994) 23(2):116–20. doi: 10.1002/em.2850230207
125. Cooper KL, Yager JW, Hudson LG. Melanocytes and Keratinocytes Have Distinct and Shared Responses to Ultraviolet Radiation and Arsenic. *Toxicol Lett* (2014) 224(3):407–15. doi: 10.1016/j.toxlet.2013.11.010
126. Lynn S, Lai HT, Gurr JR, Jan KY. Arsenite Retards DNA Break Rejoining by Inhibiting DNA Ligation. *Mutagenesis* (1997) 12(5):353–8. doi: 10.1093/mutage/12.5.353
127. Yager JW, Wiencke JK. Enhancement of Chromosomal Damage by Arsenic: Implications for Mechanism. *Environ Health Perspect* (1993) 101 (Suppl 3):79–82. doi: 10.1289/ehp.93101s379
128. Collier AC, Dandge SD, Woodrow JE, Pritsos CA. Differences in DNA-Damage in non-Smoking Men and Women Exposed to Environmental Tobacco Smoke (ETS). *Toxicol Lett* (2005) 158(1):10–9. doi: 10.1016/j.toxlet.2005.02.005
129. Bianchini F, Donato F, Faure H, Ravanat JL, Hall J, Cadet J. Urinary Excretion of 5-(Hydroxymethyl) Uracil in Healthy Volunteers: Effect of Active and Passive Tobacco Smoke. *Int J Cancer* (1998) 77(1):40–6. doi: 10.1002/(SICI)1097-0215(19980703)77:1<40::AID-IJC8>3.0.CO;2-#
130. van Zeeland AA, AA, Groot AJ, Hall J, Donato F. 8-Hydroxydeoxyguanosine in DNA From Leukocytes of Healthy Adults: Relationship With Cigarette Smoking, Environmental Tobacco Smoke, Alcohol and Coffee Consumption. *Mutat Res* (1999) 439(2):249–57. doi: 10.1016/S1383-5718(98)00192-2
131. Fracasso ME, Doria D, Franceschetti P, Perbellini L, Romeo L. DNA Damage and Repair Capacity by Comet Assay in Lymphocytes of White-Collar Active Smokers and Passive Smokers (non- and Ex-Smokers) at Workplace. *Toxicol Lett* (2006) 167(2):131–41. doi: 10.1016/j.toxlet.2006.09.003
132. Chandirasekar R, Suresh K, Jayakumar R, Venkatesan R, Kumar Lakshman B, Sasikala K. XRCC1 Gene Variants and Possible Links With Chromosome Aberrations and Micronucleus in Active and Passive Smokers. *Environ Toxicol Pharmacol* (2011) 32(2):185–92. doi: 10.1016/j.etap.2011.05.002
133. Lodovici M, Luceri C, Filippo De C, Romualdi C, Bambi F, Dolara P. Smokers and Passive Smokers Gene Expression Profiles: Correlation With the DNA Oxidation Damage. *Free Radic Biol Med* (2007) 43(3):415–22. doi: 10.1016/j.freeradbiomed.2007.04.018
134. Cohet C, Borel S, Nyberg F, Mukeria A, Bruske-Hohlfeld I, Constantinescu V, et al. Exon 5 Polymorphisms in the O6-Alkylguanine DNA Alkyltransferase Gene and Lung Cancer Risk in non-Smokers Exposed to Second-Hand Smoke. *Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev* (2004) 13(2):320–3. doi: 10.1158/1055-9965.EPI-03-0120
135. Pozuelos GL, Kagda MS, Schick S, Girke T, Volz DC, Talbot P. Experimental Acute Exposure to Thirdhand Smoke and Changes in the Human Nasal Epithelial Transcriptome: A Randomized Clinical Trial. *JAMA Netw Open* (2019) 2(6):e196362. doi: 10.1001/jamanetworkopen.2019.6362
136. Sancar A, Lindsey-Boltz LA, Kang TH, Reardon JT, Lee JH, Ozturk N. Circadian Clock Control of the Cellular Response to DNA Damage. *FEBS Lett* (2010) 584(12):2618–25. doi: 10.1016/j.febslet.2010.03.017
137. Kettner NM, Katchy CA, Fu L. Circadian Gene Variants in Cancer. *Ann Med* (2014) 46(4):208–20. doi: 10.3109/07853890.2014.914808
138. Davis K, Roden LC, Leaner VD, van der Watt PJ. The Tumour Suppressing Role of the Circadian Clock. *IUBMB Life* (2019) 71(7):771–80. doi: 10.1002/iub.2005
139. Ashok Kumar PV, Dakup PP, Sarkar S, Modasia JB, Motzner MS, Gaddameedhi S. It's About Time: Advances in Understanding the Circadian Regulation of DNA Damage and Repair in Carcinogenesis and Cancer Treatment Outcomes. *Yale J Biol Med* (2019) 92(2):305–16.
140. Koritala BSC, Porter KI, Arshad OA, Gajula RP, Mitchell HD, Arman T, et al. Night Shift Schedule Causes Circadian Dysregulation of DNA Repair Genes and Elevated DNA Damage in Humans. *J Pineal Res* (2021) 70(3):e12726. doi: 10.1111/jpi.12726
141. Collins AR. Kiwifruit as a Modulator of DNA Damage and DNA Repair. *Adv Food Nutr Res* (2013) 68:283–99. doi: 10.1016/B978-0-12-394294-4.00016-X
142. Heydari AR, Unnikrishnan A, Lucente LV, Richardson A. Caloric Restriction and Genomic Stability. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2007) 35(22):7485–96. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkm860
143. Ke Z, Firsanov D, Spencer B, Seluanov A, Gorbunova V. Short-Term Calorie Restriction Enhances DNA Repair by non-Homologous End Joining in Mice. *NPJ Aging Mech Dis* (2020) 6:9. doi: 10.1038/s41514-020-00047-2
144. Srivastava VK, Busbee DL. Decreased Fidelity of DNA Polymerases and Decreased DNA Excision Repair in Aging Mice: Effects of Caloric Restriction. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (1992) 182(2):712–21. doi: 10.1016/0006-291X(92)91790-W
145. Cabelof DC, Yanamadala S, Raffoul JJ, Guo Z, Soofi A, Heydari AR. Caloric Restriction Promotes Genomic Stability by Induction of Base Excision Repair and Reversal of Its Age-Related Decline. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2003) 2(3):295–307. doi: 10.1016/S1568-7864(02)00219-7
146. Shaddock JG, Feuers RJ, Chou MW, Pegram RA, Casciano DA. Effects of Aging and Caloric Restriction on the Genotoxicity of Four Carcinogens in the *In Vitro* Rat Hepatocyte/DNA Repair Assay. *Mutat Res* (1993) 295(1):19–30. doi: 10.1016/0921-8734(93)90008-Q
147. Vermeij WP, Dolle ME, Reiling E, Jaarsma D, Payan-Gomez C, Bombardieri CR, et al. Restricted Diet Delays Accelerated Ageing and Genomic Stress in DNA-Repair-Deficient Mice. *Nature* (2016) 537(7620):427–31. doi: 10.1038/nature19329
148. Damiani AP, Strapazzon G, Sardinha Oliveira TT, Rohr P, Gajski G, Pinho RA, et al. Melatonin Supplementation Over Different Time Periods Until Ageing Modulates Genotoxic Parameters in Mice. *Mutagenesis* (2020) 35(6):465–78. doi: 10.1093/mutage/geaa017
149. LeBien TW, Tedder TF. B Lymphocytes: How They Develop and Function. *Blood* (2008) 112(5):1570–80. doi: 10.1182/blood-2008-02-078071
150. Gallina G, Dolcetti L, Serafini P, Santo De C, Marigo I, Colombo MP, et al. Tumors Induce a Subset of Inflammatory Monocytes With Immunosuppressive Activity on CD8+ T Cells. *J Clin Invest* (2006) 116(10):2777–90. doi: 10.1172/JCI28828
151. Prestwich RJ, Errington F, Hatfield P, Merrick AE, Ilett EJ, Selby PJ, et al. The Immune System–is it Relevant to Cancer Development, Progression and Treatment? *Clin Oncol (R Coll Radiol)* (2008) 20(2):101–12. doi: 10.1016/j.clon.2007.10.011
152. Choi JW, Lee ES, Kim SY, Park SI, Oh S, Kang JH, et al. Cytotoxic Effects of Ex Vivo-Expanded Natural Killer Cell-Enriched Lymphocytes (MYJ1633) Against Liver Cancer. *BMC Cancer* (2019) 19(1):817. doi: 10.1186/s12885-019-6034-1
153. Labanieh L, Majzner RG, Mackall CL. Programming CAR-T Cells to Kill Cancer. *Nat BioMed Eng* (2018) 2(6):377–91. doi: 10.1038/s41551-018-0235-9
154. Huber A, Dammeijer F, Aerts J, Vroman H. Current State of Dendritic Cell-Based Immunotherapy: Opportunities for *In Vitro* Antigen Loading of Different DC Subsets? *Front Immunol* (2018) 9:2804. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2018.02804
155. Sharma P, Allison JP. Immune Checkpoint Targeting in Cancer Therapy: Toward Combination Strategies With Curative Potential. *Cell* (2015) 161(2):205–14. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2015.03.030
156. Yi C, He Y, Xia H, Zhang H, Zhang P. Review and Perspective on Adjuvant and Neoadjuvant Immunotherapies in NSCLC. *Onco Targets Ther* (2019) 12:7329–36. doi: 10.2147/OTT.S218321
157. Mortaz E, Tabarsi P, Mansouri D, Khosravi A, Garssen J, Velayati A, et al. Cancers Related to Immunodeficiencies: Update and Perspectives. *Front Immunol* (2016) 7:365. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2016.00365
158. Salavoura K, Kolialexi A, Tsangaris G, Mavrou A. Development of Cancer in Patients With Primary Immunodeficiencies. *Anticancer Res* (2008) 28(2b):1263–9.

159. Shapiro RS. Malignancies in the Setting of Primary Immunodeficiency: Implications for Hematologists/Oncologists. *Am J Hematol* (2011) 86 (1):48–55. doi: 10.1002/ajh.21903
160. Bigley V, Barge D, Collin M. Dendritic Cell Analysis in Primary Immunodeficiency. *Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immunol* (2016) 16(6):530–40. doi: 10.1097/ACI.0000000000000322
161. Imai K, Matsuyama S, Miyake S, Suga K, Nakachi K. Natural Cytotoxic Activity of Peripheral-Blood Lymphocytes and Cancer Incidence: An 11-Year Follow-Up Study of a General Population. *Lancet* (2000) 356 (9244):1795–9. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(00)03231-1
162. Jung JW, Overgaard NH, Burke MT, Isbel N, Frazer IH, Simpson F, et al. Does the Nature of Residual Immune Function Explain the Differential Risk of non-Melanoma Skin Cancer Development in Immunosuppressed Organ Transplant Recipients? *Int J Cancer* (2016) 138(2):281–92. doi: 10.1002/ijc.29450
163. Miao Y, Everly JJ, Gross TG, Tevar AD, First MR, Alloway RR, et al. *De Novo* Cancers Arising in Organ Transplant Recipients are Associated With Adverse Outcomes Compared With the General Population. *Transplantation* (2009) 87(9):1347–59. doi: 10.1097/TP.0b013e3181a238f6
164. Shiels MS, Copeland G, Goodman MT, Harrell J, Lynch CF, Pawlish K, et al. Cancer Stage at Diagnosis in Patients Infected With the Human Immunodeficiency Virus and Transplant Recipients. *Cancer* (2015) 121 (12):2063–71. doi: 10.1002/cncr.29324
165. Gonzalez JP, Zabaleta A, Sangro P, Basualdo JE, Burgos L, Paiva B, et al. Immunophenotypic Pattern of *De Novo* Malignancy After Liver Transplantation. *Transplant Proc* (2019) 51(1):77–9. doi: 10.1016/j.transproceed.2018.04.090
166. Morton LM, Gibson TM, Clarke CA, Lynch CF, Anderson LA, Pfeiffer R, et al. Risk of Myeloid Neoplasms After Solid Organ Transplantation. *Leukemia* (2014) 28(12):2317–23. doi: 10.1038/leu.2014.132
167. Genders RE, Weijns ME, Dekkers OM, Plasmeijer EI. Metastasis of Cutaneous Squamous Cell Carcinoma in Organ Transplant Recipients and the Immunocompetent Population: Is There a Difference? A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Eur Acad Dermatol Venereol* (2019) 33(5):828–41. doi: 10.1111/jdv.15396
168. Gioco R, Corona D, Agodi A, Privitera F, Barchitta M, Giaquinta A, et al. *De Novo* Cancer Incidence and Prognosis After Kidney Transplantation: A Single Center Analysis. *Transplant Proc* (2019) 51(9):2927–30. doi: 10.1016/j.transproceed.2019.04.096
169. Horie K, Tsuchiya T, Iinuma K, Maekawa Y, Nakane K, Kato T, et al. Risk Factors and Incidence of Malignant Neoplasms After Kidney Transplantation at a Single Institution in Japan. *Clin Exp Nephrol* (2019) 23(11):1323–30. doi: 10.1007/s10157-019-01769-8
170. Goedert JJ. The Epidemiology of Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome Malignancies. *Semin Oncol* (2000) 27(4):390–401.
171. Chistiakov DA, Voronova NV, Chistiakov AP. Ligase IV Syndrome. *Eur J Med Genet* (2009) 52(6):373–8. doi: 10.1016/j.ejmg.2009.05.009
172. Shultz LD, Lyons BL, Burzenski LM, Gott B, Chen X, Chaleff S, et al. Human Lymphoid and Myeloid Cell Development in NOD/LtSz-Scid IL2R Gamma Null Mice Engrafted With Mobilized Human Hemopoietic Stem Cells. *J Immunol* (2005) 174(10):6477–89. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.174.10.6477
173. Gershwin ME, Merchant B, Gelfand MC, Vickers J, Steinberg AD, Hansen CT. The Natural History and Immunopathology of Outbred Athymic (Nude) Mice. *Clin Immunol Immunopathol* (1975) 4(3):324–40. doi: 10.1016/0090-1229(75)90002-1
174. Tamura T, Taguchi F, Ueda K, Fujiwara K. Persistent Infection With Mouse Hepatitis Virus of Low Virulence in Nude Mice. *Microbiol Immunol* (1977) 21(12):683–91. doi: 10.1111/j.1348-0421.1977.tb00337.x
175. Watts CJ, Hahn BL, Sohnle PG. Resistance of Athymic Nude Mice to Experimental Cutaneous Bacillus Anthracis Infection. *J Infect Dis* (2009) 199(5):673–9. doi: 10.1086/596631
176. Liston A, Carr EJ, Linterman MA. Shaping Variation in the Human Immune System. *Trends Immunol* (2016) 37(10):637–46. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2016.08.002
177. Lakshmikanth T, Muhammad SA, Olin A, Chen Y, Mikes J, Fagerberg L, et al. Human Immune System Variation During 1 Year. *Cell Rep* (2020) 32 (3):107923. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2020.107923
178. Shen H, Zhang W, Abraham C, Cho JH. Age and CD161 Expression Contribute to Inter-Individual Variation in Interleukin-23 Response in CD8+ Memory Human T Cells. *PLoS One* (2013) 8(3):e57746. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0057746
179. Mund E, Christensson B, Larsson K, Gronneberg R. Sex Dependent Differences in Physiological Ageing in the Immune System of Lower Airways in Healthy non-Smoking Volunteers: Study of Lymphocyte Subsets in Bronchoalveolar Lavage Fluid and Blood. *Thorax* (2001) 56 (6):450–5. doi: 10.1136/thx.56.6.450
180. de Craen AJ, Posthuma D, Remarque EJ, Biggelaar den van AH, Westendorp RG, Boomsma DI. Heritability Estimates of Innate Immunity: An Extended Twin Study. *Genes Immun* (2005) 6(2):167–70. doi: 10.1038/sj.gene.6364162
181. Tekola Ayele F, Doumatey A, Huang H, Zhou J, Charles B, Erdos M, et al. Genome-Wide Associated Loci Influencing Interleukin (IL)-10, IL-1Ra, and IL-6 Levels in African Americans. *Immunogenetics* (2012) 64(5):351–9. doi: 10.1007/s00251-011-0596-7
182. Cho P, Gelinas L, Corbett NP, Tebbutt SJ, Turvey SE, Fortuno ES3rd, et al. Association of Common Single-Nucleotide Polymorphisms in Innate Immune Genes With Differences in TLR-Induced Cytokine Production in Neonates. *Genes Immun* (2013) 14(4):199–211. doi: 10.1038/gene.2013.5
183. Carr EJ, Dooley J, Garcia-Perez JE, Lagou V, Lee JC, Wouters C, et al. The Cellular Composition of the Human Immune System Is Shaped by Age and Cohabitation. *Nat Immunol* (2016) 17(4):461–8. doi: 10.1038/ni.3371
184. Ovsyannikova IG, Haralambieva IH, Kennedy RB, Pankratz VS, Vierkant RA, Jacobson RM, et al. Impact of Cytokine and Cytokine Receptor Gene Polymorphisms on Cellular Immunity After Smallpox Vaccination. *Gene* (2012) 510(1):59–65. doi: 10.1016/j.gene.2012.08.021
185. Tsang JS, Schwartzberg PL, Kotliarov Y, Biancotto A, Xie Z, Germain RN, et al. Global Analyses of Human Immune Variation Reveal Baseline Predictors of Postvaccination Responses. *Cell* (2014) 157(2):499–513. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2014.03.031
186. Weinberger B, Lazuardi L, Weiskirchner I, Keller M, Neuner C, Fischer KH, et al. Healthy Aging and Latent Infection With CMV Lead to Distinct Changes in CD8+ and CD4+ T-Cell Subsets in the Elderly. *Hum Immunol* (2007) 68(2):86–90. doi: 10.1016/j.humimm.2006.10.019
187. Herndler-Brandstetter D, Landgraf K, Tzankov A, Jenewein B, Brunauer R, Laschober GT, et al. The Impact of Aging on Memory T Cell Phenotype and Function in the Human Bone Marrow. *J Leukoc Biol* (2012) 91(2):197–205. doi: 10.1189/jlb.0611299
188. Arnold KB, Szeto GL, Alter G, Irvine DJ, Lauffenburger DA. CD4+ T Cell-Dependent and CD4+ T Cell-Independent Cytokine-Chemokine Network Changes in the Immune Responses of HIV-Infected Individuals. *Sci Signal* (2015) 8(399):ra104. doi: 10.1126/scisignal.aab0808
189. Lei Q, Li T, Kong L, Li L, Ding X, Wang X, et al. HBV-Pol is Crucial for HBV-Mediated Inhibition of Inflammasome Activation and IL-1beta Production. *Liver Int* (2019) 39(12):2273–84. doi: 10.1111/liv.14214
190. Brodin P, Jojic V, Gao T, Bhattacharya S, Angel CJ, Furman D, et al. Variation in the Human Immune System Is Largely Driven by non-Heritable Influences. *Cell* (2015) 160(1-2):37–47. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2014.12.020
191. Nair RP, Duffin KC, Helms C, Ding J, Stuart PE, Goldgar D, et al. Genome-Wide Scan Reveals Association of Psoriasis With IL-23 and NF-kappaB Pathways. *Nat Genet* (2009) 41(2):199–204. doi: 10.1038/ng.311
192. Morahan G, Huang D, Wu M, Holt BJ, White GP, Kendall GE, et al. Association of IL12B Promoter Polymorphism With Severity of Atopic and non-Atopic Asthma in Children. *Lancet* (2002) 360(9331):455–9. doi: 10.1016/S0140-6736(02)09676-9
193. Ojeda Ojeda M, Silva CV, JARM, Fernandez-Ortega C. TNFalpha Production in Whole Blood Cultures From Healthy Individuals. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2002) 292(2):538–41. doi: 10.1006/bbrc.2002.6688
194. Weyand CM, Goronzy JJ. Aging of the Immune System. Mechanisms and Therapeutic Targets. *Ann Am Thorac Soc* (2016) 13 Suppl 5(Suppl 5):S422–s428. doi: 10.1513/AnnalsATS.201602-095AW
195. Gui J, Mustachio LM, Su DM, Craig RW. Thymus Size and Age-Related Thymic Involution: Early Programming, Sexual Dimorphism, Progenitors and Stroma. *Aging Dis* (2012) 3(3):280–90.
196. Chidrawar SM, Khan N, Chan YL, Nayak L, Moss PA. Ageing Is Associated With a Decline in Peripheral Blood CD56bright NK Cells. *Immun Ageing* (2006) 3:10. doi: 10.1186/1742-4933-3-10
197. Lokhorst HM, van der Linden JA, Schuurman HJ, Gmelig Meyling FH, Bast EJ, de Gast GC. Immune Function During Ageing in Man: Relation Between

Serological Abnormalities and Cellular Immune Status. *Eur J Clin Invest* (1983) 13(3):209–14. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2362.1983.tb00089.x
198. Jing Y, Gravenstein S, Chaganty NR, Chen N, Lyerly KH, Joyce S, et al. Aging is Associated With a Rapid Decline in Frequency, Alterations in Subset Composition, and Enhanced Th2 Response in CD1d-Restricted NKT Cells From Human Peripheral Blood. *Exp Gerontol* (2007) 42(8):719–32. doi: 10.1016/j.exger.2007.01.009
199. Lin Y, Kim J, Metter EJ, Nguyen H, Truong T, Lustig A, et al. Changes in Blood Lymphocyte Numbers With Age *In Vivo* and Their Association With the Levels of Cytokines/Cytokine Receptors. *Immun Ageing* (2016) 13:24. doi: 10.1186/s12979-016-0079-7
200. Lin Y, Damjanovic A, Metter EJ, Nguyen H, Truong T, Najarro K, et al. Age-Associated Telomere Attrition of Lymphocytes *In Vivo* is Co-Ordinated With Changes in Telomerase Activity, Composition of Lymphocyte Subsets and Health Conditions. *Clin Sci (Lond)* (2015) 128(6):367–77. doi: 10.1042/CS20140481
201. Borrego F, Alonso MC, Galiani MD, Carracedo J, Ramirez R, Ostos B, et al. NK Phenotypic Markers and IL2 Response in NK Cells From Elderly People. *Exp Gerontol* (1999) 34(2):253–65. doi: 10.1016/S0531-5565(98)00076-X
202. Le Garff-Tavernier M, Beziat V, Decocq J, Siguret V, Gandjbakhch F, Pautas E, et al. Human NK Cells Display Major Phenotypic and Functional Changes Over the Life Span. *Aging Cell* (2010) 9(4):527–35. doi: 10.1111/j.1474-9726.2010.00584.x
203. Stervbo U, Meier S, Malzer JN, Baron U, Bozzetti C, Jurchott K, et al. Effects of Aging on Human Leukocytes (Part I): Immunophenotyping of Innate Immune Cells. *Age (Dordr)* (2015) 37(5):92. doi: 10.1007/s11357-015-9828-3
204. Appay V, Dunbar PR, Callan M, Klenerman P, Gillespie GM, Papagno L, et al. Memory CD8+ T Cells Vary in Differentiation Phenotype in Different Persistent Virus Infections. *Nat Med* (2002) 8(4):379–85. doi: 10.1038/nm0402-379
205. Yue FY, Kovacs CM, Dimayuga RC, Parks P, Ostrowski MA. HIV-1-Specific Memory CD4+ T Cells are Phenotypically Less Mature Than Cytomegalovirus-Specific Memory CD4+ T Cells. *J Immunol* (2004) 172(4):2476–86. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.172.4.2476
206. Kovaiou RD, Weiskirchner I, Keller M, Pfister G, Cioca DP, Grubeck-Loebenstein B. Age-Related Differences in Phenotype and Function of CD4+ T Cells are Due to a Phenotypic Shift From Naive to Memory Effector CD4+ T Cells. *Int Immunol* (2005) 17(10):1359–66. doi: 10.1093/intimm/dxh314
207. Sallusto F, Lenig D, Forster R, Lipp M, Lanzavecchia A. Two Subsets of Memory T Lymphocytes With Distinct Homing Potentials and Effector Functions. *Nature* (1999) 401(6754):708–12. doi: 10.1038/44385
208. Koch S, Larbi A, Derhovanessian E, Ozcelik D, Naumova E, Pawelec G. Multiparameter Flow Cytometric Analysis of CD4 and CD8 T Cell Subsets in Young and Old People. *Immun Ageing* (2008) 5:6. doi: 10.1186/1742-4933-5-6
209. Ziegler S, Weiss E, Schmitt AL, Schlegel J, Burgert A, Terpitz U, et al. CD56 Is a Pathogen Recognition Receptor on Human Natural Killer Cells. *Sci Rep* (2017) 7(1):6138. doi: 10.1038/s41598-017-06238-4
210. Cooper MA, Fehniger TA, Caligiuri MA. The Biology of Human Natural Killer-Cell Subsets. *Trends Immunol* (2001) 22(11):633–40. doi: 10.1016/S1471-4906(01)02060-9
211. Poli A, Michel T, Theresine M, Andres E, Hentges F, Zimmer J. CD56bright Natural Killer (NK) Cells: An Important NK Cell Subset. *Immunology* (2009) 126(4):458–65. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2567.2008.03027.x
212. Van Acker HH, Capsomidis A, Smits EL, Van Tendeloo VF. CD56 in the Immune System: More Than a Marker for Cytotoxicity? *Front Immunol* (2017) 8:892. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2017.00892
213. Frasca D, Barattini P, Goso C, Pucci S, Rizzo G, Bartoloni C, et al. Cell Proliferation and Ku Protein Expression in Ageing Humans. *Mech Ageing Dev* (1998) 100(2):197–208. doi: 10.1016/S0047-6374(97)00137-1
214. Passtoors WM, van den Akker EB, Deelen J, Maier AB, van der Breggen R, Jansen R, et al. IL7R Gene Expression Network Associates With Human Healthy Ageing. *Immun Ageing* (2015) 12:21. doi: 10.1186/s12979-015-0048-6
215. Trebilcock GU, Ponnappan U. Evidence for Lowered Induction of Nuclear Factor Kappa B in Activated Human T Lymphocytes During Aging. *Gerontology* (1996) 42(3):137–46. doi: 10.1159/000213785
216. Kilpinen S, Henttinen T, Lahdenpohja N, Hulkkonen J, Hurme M. Signals Leading to the Activation of NF-Kappa B Transcription Factor are Stronger in Neonatal Than Adult T Lymphocytes. *Scand J Immunol* (1996) 44(1):85–8. doi: 10.1046/j.1365-3083.1996.d01-277.x
217. Yoshida K, Cologne JB, Cordova K, Misumi M, Yamaoka M, Kyoizumi S, et al. Aging-Related Changes in Human T-Cell Repertoire Over 20years Delineated by Deep Sequencing of Peripheral T-Cell Receptors. *Exp Gerontol* (2017) 96:29–37. doi: 10.1016/j.exger.2017.05.015
218. Kreitinger JM, Beamer CA, Shepherd DM. Environmental Immunology: Lessons Learned From Exposure to a Select Panel of Immunotoxicants. *J Immunol* (2016) 196(8):3217–25. doi: 10.4049/jimmunol.1502149
219. Islam LN, Nabi AH, Rahman MM, Zahid MS. Association of Respiratory Complications and Elevated Serum Immunoglobulins With Drinking Water Arsenic Toxicity in Human. *J Environ Sci Health A Tox Hazard Subst Environ Eng* (2007) 42(12):1807–14. doi: 10.1080/10934520701566777
220. Lauer FT, Parvez F, Factor-Litvak P, Liu X, Santella RM, Islam T, et al. Changes in Human Peripheral Blood Mononuclear Cell (HPBMC) Populations and T-Cell Subsets Associated With Arsenic and Polycyclic Aromatic Hydrocarbon Exposures in a Bangladesh Cohort. *PLoS One* (2019) 14(7):e0220451. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0220451
221. Prasad P, Sarkar N, Sinha D. Effect of Low- and High-Level Groundwater Arsenic on Peripheral Blood and Lung Function of Exposed Rural Women. *Regul Toxicol Pharmacol* (2020) 115:104684. doi: 10.1016/j.yrtph.2020.104684
222. Ostrosky-Wegman P, Gonsebatt ME, Montero R, Vega L, Barba H, Espinosa J, et al. Lymphocyte Proliferation Kinetics and Genotoxic Findings in a Pilot Study on Individuals Chronically Exposed to Arsenic in Mexico. *Mutat Res* (1991) 250(1-2):477–82. doi: 10.1016/0027-5107(91)90204-2
223. Parvez F, Lauer FT, Factor-Litvak P, Liu X, Santella RM, Islam T, et al. Assessment of Arsenic and Polycyclic Aromatic Hydrocarbon (PAH) Exposures on Immune Function Among Males in Bangladesh. *PLoS One* (2019) 14(5):e0216662. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0216662
224. Biswas R, Ghosh P, Banerjee N, Das JK, Sau T, Banerjee A, et al. Analysis of T-Cell Proliferation and Cytokine Secretion in the Individuals Exposed to Arsenic. *Hum Exp Toxicol* (2008) 27(5):381–6. doi: 10.1177/0960327108094607
225. Banerjee N, Banerjee S, Sen R, Bandyopadhyay A, Sarma N, Majumder P, et al. Chronic Arsenic Exposure Impairs Macrophage Functions in the Exposed Individuals. *J Clin Immunol* (2009) 29(5):582–94. doi: 10.1007/s10875-009-9304-x
226. Farzan SF, Li Z, Korrick SA, Spiegelman D, Enelow R, Nadeau K, et al. Infant Infections and Respiratory Symptoms in Relation to in Utero Arsenic Exposure in a U.S. Cohort. *Environ Health Perspect* (2016) 124(6):840–7. doi: 10.1289/ehp.1409282
227. Ahmed S, Moore SE, Kippler M, Gardner R, Hawlader MD, Wagatsuma Y, et al. Arsenic Exposure and Cell-Mediated Immunity in Pre-School Children in Rural Bangladesh. *Toxicol Sci* (2014) 141(1):166–75. doi: 10.1093/toxsci/kfu113
228. Nadeau KC, Li Z, Farzan S, Koestler D, Robbins D, Fei DL, et al. In Utero Arsenic Exposure and Fetal Immune Repertoire in a US Pregnancy Cohort. *Clin Immunol* (2014) 155(2):188–97. doi: 10.1016/j.clim.2014.09.004
229. Kile ML, Houseman EA, Baccarelli AA, Quamruzzaman Q, Rahman M, Mostofa G, et al. Effect of Prenatal Arsenic Exposure on DNA Methylation and Leukocyte Subpopulations in Cord Blood. *Epigenetics* (2014) 9(5):774–82. doi: 10.4161/epi.28153
230. Nygaard UC, Li Z, Palys T, Jackson B, Subbiah M, Malipatlolla M, et al. Cord Blood T Cell Subpopulations and Associations With Maternal Cadmium and Arsenic Exposures. *PLoS One* (2017) 12(6):e0179606. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0179606
231. Parvez F, Akhtar E, Khan L, Haq MA, Islam T, Ahmed D, et al. Exposure to Low-Dose Arsenic in Early Life Alters Innate Immune Function in Children. *J Immunotoxicol* (2019) 16(1):201–9. doi: 10.1080/1547691X.2019.1657993
232. Bailey KA, Laine J, Rager JE, Sebastian E, Olshan A, Smeester L, et al. Prenatal Arsenic Exposure and Shifts in the Newborn Proteome: Interindividual Differences in Tumor Necrosis Factor (TNF)-Responsive Signaling. *Toxicol Sci* (2014) 139(2):328–37. doi: 10.1093/toxsci/kfu053
233. Smeester L, Bommarito PA, Martin EM, Recio-Vega R, Gonzalez-Cortes T, Olivas-Calderon E, et al. Chronic Early Childhood Exposure to Arsenic is Associated With a TNF-Mediated Proteomic Signaling Response. *Environ Toxicol Pharmacol* (2017) 52:183–7. doi: 10.1016/j.etap.2017.04.007

234. Qiu F, Liang CL, Liu H, Zeng YQ, Hou S, Huang S, et al. Impacts of Cigarette Smoking on Immune Responsiveness: Up and Down or Upside Down? *Oncotarget* (2017) 8(1):268–84. doi: 10.18632/oncotarget.13613
235. Vardavas CI, Plada M, Tzatzarakis M, Marcos A, Warnberg J, Gomez-Martinez S, et al. Passive Smoking Alters Circulating Naive/Memory Lymphocyte T-Cell Subpopulations in Children. *Pediatr Allergy Immunol* (2010) 21(8):1171–8. doi: 10.1111/j.1399-3038.2010.01039.x
236. Numabe Y, Ogawa T, Kamoi H, Kiyonobu K, Sato S, Kamoi K, et al. Phagocytic Function of Salivary PMN After Smoking or Secondary Smoking. *Ann Periodontol* (1998) 3(1):102–7. doi: 10.1902/annals.1998.3.1.102
237. Diaz-Sanchez D, Rumold R, Gong HJr. Challenge With Environmental Tobacco Smoke Exacerbates Allergic Airway Disease in Human Beings. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* (2006) 118(2):441–6. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2006.04.047
238. Tebow G, Sherrill DL, Lohman IC, Stern DA, Wright AL, Martinez FD, et al. Effects of Parental Smoking on Interferon Gamma Production in Children. *Pediatrics* (2008) 121(6):e1563-9. doi: 10.1542/peds.2007-2795
239. Ng SP, Zelikoff JT. Smoking During Pregnancy: Subsequent Effects on Offspring Immune Competence and Disease Vulnerability in Later Life. *Reprod Toxicol* (2007) 23(3):428–37. doi: 10.1016/j.reprotox.2006.11.008
240. Mazzoccoli G, Sothern RB, Cata De A, Giuliani F, Fontana A, Copetti M, et al. A Timetable of 24-Hour Patterns for Human Lymphocyte Subpopulations. *J Biol Regul Homeost Agents* (2011) 25(3):387–95.
241. Aroca-Crevillen A, Adrover JM, Hidalgo A. Circadian Features of Neutrophil Biology. *Front Immunol* (2020) 11:576. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2020.00576
242. Born J, Lange T, Hansen K, Molle M, Fehm HL. Effects of Sleep and Circadian Rhythm on Human Circulating Immune Cells. *J Immunol* (1997) 158(9):4454–64.
243. Dimitrov S, Benedict C, Heutling D, Westermann J, Born J, Lange T. Cortisol and Epinephrine Control Opposing Circadian Rhythms in T Cell Subsets. *Blood* (2009) 113(21):5134–43. doi: 10.1182/blood-2008-11-190769
244. Druzd D, Matveeva O, Ince L, Harrison U, He W, Schmal C, et al. Lymphocyte Circadian Clocks Control Lymph Node Trafficking and Adaptive Immune Responses. *Immunity* (2017) 46(1):120–32. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2016.12.011
245. Nguyen KD, Fentress SJ, Qiu Y, Yun K, Cox JS, Chawla A. Circadian Gene Bmal1 Regulates Diurnal Oscillations of Ly6C(hi) Inflammatory Monocytes. *Science* (2013) 341(6153):1483–8. doi: 10.1126/science.1240636
246. Hemmers S, Rudensky AY. The Cell-Intrinsic Circadian Clock Is Dispensable for Lymphocyte Differentiation and Function. *Cell Rep* (2015) 11(9):1339–49. doi: 10.1016/j.celrep.2015.04.058
247. Cernysiov V, Gerasimcik N, Mauricas M, Girkontaite I. Regulation of T-Cell-Independent and T-Cell-Dependent Antibody Production by Circadian Rhythm and Melatonin. *Int Immunol* (2010) 22(1):25–34. doi: 10.1093/intimm/dxp109
248. de Bree LCJ, Mourits VP, Koeken VA, Moorlag SJ, Janssen R, Folkman L, et al. Circadian Rhythm Influences Induction of Trained Immunity by BCG Vaccination. *J Clin Invest* (2020) 130(10):5603–17. doi: 10.1172/JCI133934
249. Arjona A, Silver AC, Walker WE, Fikrig E. Immunity's Fourth Dimension: Approaching the Circadian-Immune Connection. *Trends Immunol* (2012) 33(12):607–12. doi: 10.1016/j.it.2012.08.007
250. Labrecque N, Cermakian N. Circadian Clocks in the Immune System. *J Biol Rhythms* (2015) 30(4):277–90. doi: 10.1177/0748730415577723
251. Waggoner SN. Circadian Rhythms in Immunity. *Curr Allergy Asthma Rep* (2020) 20(1):2. doi: 10.1007/s11882-020-0896-9
252. Hergenhan S, Holtkamp S, Scheiermann C. Molecular Interactions Between Components of the Circadian Clock and the Immune System. *J Mol Biol* (2020) 432(12):3700–13. doi: 10.1016/j.jmb.2019.12.044
253. Brown GM. Light, Melatonin and the Sleep-Wake Cycle. *J Psychiatry Neurosci* (1994) 19(5):345–53.
254. Rogers N, van den Heuvel C, Dawson D. Effect of Melatonin and Corticosteroid on In Vitro Cellular Immune Function in Humans. *J Pineal Res* (1997) 22(2):75–80. doi: 10.1111/j.1600-079X.1997.tb00306.x
255. Litvinenko GI, Shurlygina AV, Malysheva OA, Kudaeva OT, Shirinskii VS, Kozlov VA, et al. Circadian Variations of Melatonin Concentration in Saliva and Blood Content of Immunocompetent Cells in Healthy Individuals. *Bull Exp Biol Med* (2002) 133(5):500–2. doi: 10.1023/A:1019882325663
256. Collins EJ, Cervantes-Silva MP, Timmons GA, JR, Curtis AM, Hurley JM. Post-Transcriptional Circadian Regulation in Macrophages Organizes Temporally Distinct Immunometabolic States. *Genome Res* (2021) 31(2):171–85. doi: 10.1101/2020.02.28.970715
257. Keller M, Mazuch J, Abraham U, Eom GD, Herzog ED, Volk HD, et al. A Circadian Clock in Macrophages Controls Inflammatory Immune Responses. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U.S.A.* (2009) 106(50):21407–12. doi: 10.1073/pnas.0906361106
258. Bollinger T, Leutz A, Leliavski A, Skrum L, Kovac J, Bonacina L, et al. Circadian Clocks in Mouse and Human CD4+ T Cells. *PLoS One* (2011) 6(12):e29801. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0029801
259. Gibbs JE, Blaikley J, Beesley S, Matthews L, Simpson KD, Boyce SH, et al. The Nuclear Receptor REV-ERBalpha Mediates Circadian Regulation of Innate Immunity Through Selective Regulation of Inflammatory Cytokines. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U.S.A.* (2012) 109(2):582–7. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1106750109
260. Wintergerst ES, Maggini S, Hornig DH. Contribution of Selected Vitamins and Trace Elements to Immune Function. *Ann Nutr Metab* (2007) 51(4):301–23. doi: 10.1159/000107673
261. Peluso I, Villano DV, Roberts SA, Cesqui E, Raguzzini A, Borges G, et al. Consumption of Mixed Fruit-Juice Drink and Vitamin C Reduces Postprandial Stress Induced by a High Fat Meal in Healthy Overweight Subjects. *Curr Pharm Des* (2014) 20(6):1020–4. doi: 10.2174/13816128006140220144802
262. Vitale E, Jirillo E, Magrone T. Determination of Body Mass Index and Physical Activity in Normal Weight Children and Evaluation of Salivary Levels of Interleukin 10 and Interleukin 17. *Clin Immunol Endocrine Metab Drugs* (2014) 1(2):81–8.
263. Soldati L, Di Renzo L, Jirillo E, Ascierto PA, Marincola FM, De Lorenzo A. The Influence of Diet on Anti-Cancer Immune Responsiveness. *J Transl Med* (2018) 16(1):75. doi: 10.1186/s12967-018-1448-0
264. Christ A, Lauterbach M, Latz E. Western Diet and the Immune System: An Inflammatory Connection. *Immunity* (2019) 51(5):794–811. doi: 10.1016/j.immuni.2019.09.020
265. Nieman DC, Lila MA, Gillitt ND. Immunometabolism: A Multi-Omics Approach to Interpreting the Influence of Exercise and Diet on the Immune System. *Annu Rev Food Sci Technol* (2019) 10:341–63. doi: 10.1146/annurev-food-032818-121316
266. Nieman DC, Henson DA, Austin MD, Brown VA. Immune Response to a 30-Minute Walk. *Med Sci Sports Exerc* (2005) 37(1):57–62. doi: 10.1249/01.MSS.0000149808.38194.21
267. Adams GR, Zaldivar FP, Nance DM, Kodesh E, Radom-Aizik S, Cooper DM. Exercise and Leukocyte Interchange Among Central Circulation, Lung, Spleen, and Muscle. *Brain Behav Immun* (2011) 25(4):658–66. doi: 10.1016/j.bbi.2011.01.002
268. Bigley AB, Rezvani K, Pistillo M, Reed J, Agha N, Kunz H, et al. Acute Exercise Preferentially Redeploys NK-Cells With a Highly-Differentiated Phenotype and Augments Cytotoxicity Against Lymphoma and Multiple Myeloma Target Cells. Part II: Impact of Latent Cytomegalovirus Infection and Catecholamine Sensitivity. *Brain Behav Immun* (2015) 49:59–65. doi: 10.1016/j.bbi.2014.12.027
269. Nieman DC, Henson DA, Austin MD, Sha W. Upper Respiratory Tract Infection is Reduced in Physically Fit and Active Adults. *Br J Sports Med* (2011) 45(12):987–92. doi: 10.1136/bjsm.2010.077875
270. Gennery AR, Cant AJ, Jeggo PA. Immunodeficiency Associated With DNA Repair Defects. *Clin Exp Immunol* (2000) 121(1):1–7. doi: 10.1046/j.1365-2249.2000.01257.x
271. Woodbine L, Gennery AR, Jeggo PA. The Clinical Impact of Deficiency in DNA non-Homologous End-Joining. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2014) 16:84–96. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2014.02.011
272. Hall EJ. *Radiobiology for the Radiologist*. Hagerstown, Md: Medical Dept., Harper & Row (1973).
273. Krumbhaar EB, Krumbhaar HD. The Blood and Bone Marrow in Yelloe Cross Gas (Mustard Gas) Poisoning: Changes Produced in the Bone Marrow of Fatal Cases. *J Med Res* (1919) 40(3):497–508.3.
274. Brodin P, Davis MM. Human Immune System Variation. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2017) 17(1):21–9. doi: 10.1038/nri.2016.125
275. Dupuy JM, Lafforet D. A Defect of Cellular Immunity in Xeroderma Pigmentosum. *Clin Immunol Immunopathol* (1974) 3(1):52–8. doi: 10.1016/0090-1229(74)90022-1
276. Gaspari AA, Fleisher TA, Kraemer KH. Impaired Interferon Production and Natural Killer Cell Activation in Patients With the Skin Cancer-Prone

Disorder, Xeroderma Pigmentosum. *J Clin Invest* (1993) 92(3):1135–42. doi: 10.1172/JCI116682
277. Racioppi L, Cancrini C, Romiti ML, Angelini F, Cesare Di S, Bertini E, et al. Defective Dendritic Cell Maturation in a Child With Nucleotide Excision Repair Deficiency and CD4 Lymphopenia. *Clin Exp Immunol* (2001) 126 (3):511–8. doi: 10.1046/j.1365-2249.2001.01625.x
278. Cleaver JE. Defective Repair Replication of DNA in Xeroderma Pigmentosum. *Nature* (1968) 218(5142):652–6. doi: 10.1038/218652a0
279. Lucero R, Horowitz D. *Xeroderma Pigmentosum*. Treasure Island (FL: StatPearls (2021).
280. Rizza ERH, DiGiovanna JJ, Khan SG, Tamura D, Jeskey JD, Kraemer KH. Xeroderma Pigmentosum: A Model for Human Premature Aging. *J Invest Dermatol* (2021) 141(4S):976–84. doi: 10.1016/j.jid.2020.11.012
281. Morison WL, Bucana C, Hashem N, Kripke ML, Cleaver JE, German JL. Impaired Immune Function in Patients With Xeroderma Pigmentosum. *Cancer Res* (1985) 45(8):3929–31.
282. Levis WR, Tanner DJ. Xeroderma Pigmentosum and Immune Diversity. *N Engl J Med* (1980) 302(9):523. doi: 10.1056/NEJM198002283020916
283. Faghri S, Tamura D, Kraemer KH, Digiovanna JJ. Trichothiodystrophy: A Systematic Review of 112 Published Cases Characterises a Wide Spectrum of Clinical Manifestations. *J Med Genet* (2008) 45(10):609–21. doi: 10.1136/jmg.2008.058743
284. Borroni RG, Diegoli M, Grasso M, Concardi M, Agozzino M, Vignini M, et al. Rare Exon 10 Deletion in POLH Gene in a Family With Xeroderma Pigmentosum Variant Correlating With Protein Expression by Immunohistochemistry. *G Ital Dermatol Venereol* (2020) 155(3):349–54. doi: 10.23736/S0392-0488.16.05158-0
285. Powers KT, Washington MT. Eukaryotic Translesion Synthesis: Choosing the Right Tool for the Job. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2018) 71:127–34. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2018.08.016
286. Quinet A, Lerner LK, Martins DJ, Menck CFM. Filling Gaps in Translesion DNA Synthesis in Human Cells. *Mutat Res Genet Toxicol Environ Mutagen* (2018) 836(Pt B):127–42. doi: 10.1016/j.mrgentox.2018.02.004
287. Waters LS, Minesinger BK, Wiltrout ME, D'Souza S, Woodruff RV, Walker GC. Eukaryotic Translesion Polymerases and Their Roles and Regulation in DNA Damage Tolerance. *Microbiol Mol Biol Rev* (2009) 73(1):134–54. doi: 10.1128/MMBR.00034-08
288. Moreno NC, de Souza TA, Garcia CCM, Ruiz NQ, Corradi C, Castro LP, et al. Whole-Exome Sequencing Reveals the Impact of UVA Light Mutagenesis in Xeroderma Pigmentosum Variant Human Cells. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2020) 48(4):1941–53. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkz1182
289. Lerner LK, Nguyen TV, Castro LP, Vilar JB, Munford V, Guillou Le M, et al. Large Deletions in Immunoglobulin Genes are Associated With a Sustained Absence of DNA Polymerase Eta. *Sci Rep* (2020) 10(1):1311. doi: 10.1038/s41598-020-58180-7
290. Logan CV, Murray JE, Parry DA, Robertson A, Bellelli R, Tarnauskaitė Ž, et al. DNA Polymerase Epsilon Deficiency Causes IMAGe Syndrome With Variable Immunodeficiency. *Am J Hum Genet* (2018) 103(6):1038–44. doi: 10.1016/j.ajhg.2018.10.024
291. Herman-Edelstein M, Rozen-Zvi B, Zingerman B, Lichtenberg S, Malachi T, Gafter U, et al. Effect of Immunosuppressive Drugs on DNA Repair in Human Peripheral Blood Mononuclear Cells. *BioMed Pharmacother* (2012) 66(2):111–5. doi: 10.1016/j.biopha.2011.11.008
292. Ori Y, Herman-Edelstein M, Zingerman B, Rozen-Zvi B, Gafter U, Malachi T, et al. Effect of Immunosuppressive Drugs on Spontaneous DNA Repair in Human Peripheral Blood Mononuclear Cells. *BioMed Pharmacother* (2012) 66(6):409–13. doi: 10.1016/j.biopha.2012.06.001
293. Nagel ZD, Margulies CM, Chaim IA, McRee SK, Mazzucato P, Ahmad A, et al. Multiplexed DNA Repair Assays for Multiple Lesions and Multiple Doses via Transcription Inhibition and Transcriptional Mutagenesis. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U.S.A.* (2014) 111(18):E1823–32. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1401182111
294. Nagel ZD, Kitange GJ, Gupta SK, Joughin BA, Chaim IA, Mazzucato P, et al. DNA Repair Capacity in Multiple Pathways Predicts Chemoresistance in Glioblastoma Multiforme. *Cancer Res* (2017) 77(1):198–206. doi: 10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-16-1151
295. Chaim IA, Nagel ZD, Jordan JJ, Mazzucato P, Ngo LP, Samson LD. *In Vivo* Measurements of Interindividual Differences in DNA Glycosylases and APE1 Activities. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2017) 114(48):E10379–88. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1712032114
296. Nagel ZD, Beharry AA, Mazzucato P, Kitange GJ, Sarkaria JN, Kool ET, et al. Fluorescent Reporter Assays Provide Direct, Accurate, Quantitative Measurements of MGMT Status in Human Cells. *PLoS One* (2019) 14(2): e0208341. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0208341
297. Lee KJ, Piett CG, Andrews JF, Mann E, Nagel ZD, Gassman NR. Defective Base Excision Repair in the Response to DNA Damaging Agents in Triple Negative Breast Cancer. *PLoS One* (2019) 14(10):e0223725. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0223725
298. Lee KJ, Mann E, Wright G, Piett CG, Nagel ZD, Gassman NR. Exploiting DNA Repair Defects in Triple Negative Breast Cancer to Improve Cell Killing. *Ther Adv Med Oncol* (2020) 12:1758835920958354. doi: 10.1177/1758835920958354
299. Toprani SM, Bitounis D, Huang Q, Oliveira N, Ng KW, Tay CY, et al. High-Throughput Screening Platform for Nanoparticle-Mediated Alterations of DNA Repair Capacity. *ACS Nano* (2021) 15(3):4728–46. doi: 10.1021/acsnano.0c09254
300. Ge J, Prasongtanakij S, Wood DK, Weingeist DM, Fessler J, Navasummrit P, et al. CometChip: A High-Throughput 96-Well Platform for Measuring DNA Damage in Microarrayed Human Cells. *J Vis Exp* (2014) 92):e50607. doi: 10.3791/50607
301. Ge J, Chow DN, Fessler JL, Weingeist DM, Wood DK, Engelward BP. Micropatterned Comet Assay Enables High Throughput and Sensitive DNA Damage Quantification. *Mutagenesis* (2015) 30(1):11–9. doi: 10.1093/mutage/geu063
302. Ngo LP, Kaushal S, Chaim IA, Mazzucato P, Ricciardi C, Samson LD, et al. CometChip Analysis of Human Primary Lymphocytes Enables Quantification of Inter-Individual Differences in the Kinetics of Repair of Oxidative DNA Damage. *Free Radic Biol Med* (2021) 174:89–99. doi: 10.1016/j.freeradbiomed.2021.07.033
303. Li N, Parrish M, Chan TK, Yin L, Rai P, Yoshiyuki Y, et al. Influenza Infection Induces Host DNA Damage and Dynamic DNA Damage Responses During Tissue Regeneration. *Cell Mol Life Sci* (2015) 72 (15):2973–88. doi: 10.1007/s00018-015-1879-1
304. Chan TK, Loh XY, Peh HY, Tan WNF, Tan WSD, Li N, et al. House Dust Mite-Induced Asthma Causes Oxidative Damage and DNA Double-Strand Breaks in the Lungs. *J Allergy Clin Immunol* (2016) 138(1):84-96.e1. doi: 10.1016/j.jaci.2016.02.017
305. Sykora P, Witt KL, Revanna P, Smith-Roe SL, Dismukes J, Lloyd DG, et al. Next Generation High Throughput DNA Damage Detection Platform for Genotoxic Compound Screening. *Sci Rep* (2018) 8(1):2771. doi: 10.1038/s41598-018-20995-w
306. Townsend TA, Parrish MC, Engelward BP, Manjanatha MG. The Development and Validation of EpiComet-Chip, a Modified High-Throughput Comet Assay for the Assessment of DNA Methylation Status. *Environ Mol Mutagen* (2017) 58(7):508–21. doi: 10.1002/em.22101
307. Ngo LP, Owiti NA, Swartz C, Winters J, Su Y, Ge J, et al. Sensitive CometChip Assay for Screening Potentially Carcinogenic DNA Adducts by Trapping DNA Repair Intermediates. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2020) 48(3):e13. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkz1077
308. Chao C, Ngo Le P, Engelward BP. SpheroidChip: Patterned Agarose Microwell Compartments Harboring HepG2 Spheroids are Compatible With Genotoxicity Testing. *ACS Biomater Sci Eng* (2020) 6(4):2427–39. doi: 10.1021/acsbiomaterials.9b01951
309. Latimer JJ, Kelly CM. Unscheduled DNA Synthesis: The Clinical and Functional Assay for Global Genomic DNA Nucleotide Excision Repair. *Methods Mol Biol* (2014) 1105:511–32. doi: 10.1007/978-1-62703-739-6_36
310. Pimpley MR, Foley ML, Latimer JJ. New Perspectives on Unscheduled DNA Synthesis: Functional Assay for Global Genomic DNA Nucleotide Excision Repair. *Methods Mol Biol* (2020) 2102:483–507. doi: 10.1007/978-1-0716-0223-2_27
311. Wienholz F, Vermeulen W, Marteijn JA. Amplification of Unscheduled DNA Synthesis Signal Enables Fluorescence-Based Single Cell Quantification of Transcription-Coupled Nucleotide Excision Repair. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2017) 45(9):e68. doi: 10.1093/nar/gkw1360
312. Friedman J, Bird LM, Haas R, Robbins SL, Nahas SA, Dimmock DP, et al. Ending a Diagnostic Odyssey: Moving From Exome to Genome to Identify

Cockayne Syndrome. *Mol Genet Genomic Med* (2021) 9(7):e1623. doi: 10.1002/mgg3.1623
313. Brazhnik K, Sun S, Alani O, Kinkhabwala M, Wolkoff AW, Maslov AY, et al. Single-Cell Analysis Reveals Different Age-Related Somatic Mutation Profiles Between Stem and Differentiated Cells in Human Liver. *Sci Adv* (2020) 6(5):eaax2659. doi: 10.1126/sciadv.aax2659
314. Li W, Calder RB, Mar JC, Vijg J. Single-Cell Transcriptogenomics Reveals Transcriptional Exclusion of ENU-Mutated Alleles. *Mutat Res* (2015) 772:55–62. doi: 10.1016/j.mrfmmm.2015.01.002
315. Sun S, Brazhnik K, Lee M, Maslov AY, Zhang Y, Huang Z, et al. Single-Cell Analysis of Somatic Mutation Burden in Mammary Epithelial Cells of Pathogenic BRCA1/2 Mutation Carriers. *J Clin Invest* (2022) 132(5): e148113. doi: 10.1172/JCI148113
316. Zhang L, Dong X, Lee M, Maslov AY, Wang T, Vijg J. Single-Cell Whole-Genome Sequencing Reveals the Functional Landscape of Somatic Mutations in B Lymphocytes Across the Human Lifespan. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U.S.A.* (2019) 116(18):9014–9. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1902510116
317. Tate JG, Bamford S, Jubb HC, Sondka Z, Beare DM, Bindal N, et al. COSMIC: The Catalogue Of Somatic Mutations In Cancer. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2019) 47(D1):D941–7. doi: 10.1093/nar/gky1015
318. Stuart T, Satija R. Integrative Single-Cell Analysis. *Nat Rev Genet* (2019) 20 (5):257–72. doi: 10.1038/s41576-019-0093-7
319. Wang X, He Y, Zhang Q, Ren X, Zhang Z. Direct Comparative Analyses of 10X Genomics Chromium and Smart-Seq2. *Genomics Proteomics Bioinf* (2021). doi: 10.1016/j.gpb.2020.02.005
320. Maecker HT, McCoy JP, Nussenblatt R. Standardizing Immunophenotyping for the Human Immunology Project. *Nat Rev Immunol* (2012) 12(3):191–200. doi: 10.1038/nri3158
321. Mahnke YD, Roederer M. Optimizing a Multicolor Immunophenotyping Assay. *Clin Lab Med* (2007) 27(3):469–85. doi: 10.1016/j.cll.2007.05.002
322. Sahaf B, Rahman A, Maecker HT, Bendall SC. High-Parameter Immune Profiling With CyTOF. *Methods Mol Biol* (2020) 2055:351–68. doi: 10.1007/978-1-4939-9773-2_16
323. Buganim Y, Faddah DA, Cheng AW, Itskovich E, Markoulaki S, Ganz K, et al. Single-Cell Expression Analyses During Cellular Reprogramming Reveal an Early Stochastic and a Late Hierarchic Phase. *Cell* (2012) 150 (6):1209–22. doi: 10.1016/j.cell.2012.08.023
324. Wills QF, Livak KJ, Tipping AJ, Enver T, Goldson AJ, Sexton DW, et al. Single-Cell Gene Expression Analysis Reveals Genetic Associations Masked in Whole-Tissue Experiments. *Nat Biotechnol* (2013) 31(8):748–52. doi: 10.1038/nbt.2642
325. Arsenio J, Kakaradov B, Metz PJ, Kim SH, Yeo GW, Chang JT. Early Specification of CD8+ T Lymphocyte Fates During Adaptive Immunity Revealed by Single-Cell Gene-Expression Analyses. *Nat Immunol* (2014) 15 (4):365–72. doi: 10.1038/ni.2842
326. Moignard V, Woodhouse S, Haghverdi L, Lilly AJ, Tanaka Y, Wilkinson AC, et al. Decoding the Regulatory Network of Early Blood Development From Single-Cell Gene Expression Measurements. *Nat Biotechnol* (2015) 33 (3):269–76. doi: 10.1038/nbt.3154
327. Gibson CJ, Steensma DP. New Insights From Studies of Clonal Hematopoiesis. *Clin Cancer Res* (2018) 24(19):4633–42. doi: 10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-17-3044
328. Steensma DP. Clinical Implications of Clonal Hematopoiesis. *Mayo Clin Proc* (2018) 93(8):1122–30. doi: 10.1016/j.mayocp.2018.04.002
329. Libby P, Ebert BL. CHIP (Clonal Hematopoiesis of Indeterminate Potential): Potent and Newly Recognized Contributor to Cardiovascular Risk. *Circulation* (2018) 138(7):666–8. doi: 10.1161/CIRCULATIONAHA.118.034392
330. Stoeckius M, Hafemeister C, Stephenson W, Houck-Loomis B, Chattopadhyay PK, Swerdlow H, et al. Simultaneous Epitope and Transcriptome Measurement in Single Cells. *Nat Methods* (2017) 14 (9):865–8. doi: 10.1038/nmeth.4380
331. Cadot S, Valle C, Tosolini M, Pont F, Largeaud L, Laurent C, et al. Longitudinal CITE-Seq Profiling of Chronic Lymphocytic Leukemia During Ibrutinib Treatment: Evolution of Leukemic and Immune Cells at Relapse. *Biomark Res* (2020) 8(1):72. doi: 10.1186/s40364-020-00253-w
332. Gayoso A, Steier Z, Lopez R, Regier J, Nazor KL, Streets A, et al. Joint Probabilistic Modeling of Single-Cell Multi-Omic Data With totalVI. *Nat Methods* (2021) 18(3):272–82. doi: 10.1038/s41592-020-01050-x
333. Albert-Vega C, Tawfik DM, Trouillet-Assant S, Vachot L, Mallet F, Textoris J. Immune Functional Assays, From Custom to Standardized Tests for Precision Medicine. *Front Immunol* (2018) 9:2367. doi: 10.3389/fimmu.2018.02367
334. Wu HC, Kehm R, Santella RM, Brenner DJ, Terry MB. DNA Repair Phenotype and Cancer Risk: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis of 55 Case-Control Studies. *Sci Rep* (2022) 12(1):3405. doi: 10.1038/s41598-022-07256-7
335. Machella N, Terry MB, Zipprich J, Gurvich I, Liao Y, Senie RT, et al. Double-Strand Breaks Repair in Lymphoblastoid Cell Lines From Sisters Discordant for Breast Cancer From the New York Site of the BCFR. *Carcinogenesis* (2008) 29(7):1367–72. doi: 10.1093/carcin/bgn140
336. Bordin DL, Lirussi L, Nilsen H. Cellular Response to Endogenous DNA Damage: DNA Base Modifications in Gene Expression Regulation. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2021) 99:103051. doi: 10.1016/j.dnarep.2021.103051
337. Fleming AM, Burrows CJ. Oxidative Stress-Mediated Epigenetic Regulation by G-Quadruplexes. *NAR Cancer* (2021) 3(3):zcab038. doi: 10.1093/narcan/zcab038
338. Jeffery CJ. Protein Moonlighting: What is it, and Why is it Important? *Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci* (2018) 373(1738):20160523. doi: 10.1098/rstb.2016.0523
339. Calado RT, Dumitriu B. Telomere Dynamics in Mice and Humans. *Semin Hematol* (2013) 50(2):165–74. doi: 10.1053/j.seminhematol.2013.03.030

Conflict of Interest: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Publisher's Note: All claims expressed in this article are solely those of the authors and do not necessarily represent those of their affiliated organizations, or those of the publisher, the editors and the reviewers. Any product that may be evaluated in this article, or claim that may be made by its manufacturer, is not guaranteed or endorsed by the publisher.

Advantages of publishing in Frontiers

OPEN ACCESS
Articles are free to read for greatest visibility and readership

FAST PUBLICATION
Around 90 days from submission to decision

HIGH QUALITY PEER-REVIEW
Rigorous, collaborative, and constructive peer-review

TRANSPARENT PEER-REVIEW
Editors and reviewers acknowledged by name on published articles

Frontiers
Avenue du Tribunal-Fédéral 34
1005 Lausanne | Switzerland

Visit us: www.frontiersin.org
Contact us: frontiersin.org/about/contact

REPRODUCIBILITY OF RESEARCH
Support open data and methods to enhance research reproducibility

DIGITAL PUBLISHING
Articles designed for optimal readership across devices

FOLLOW US
@frontiersin

IMPACT METRICS
Advanced article metrics track visibility across digital media

EXTENSIVE PROMOTION
Marketing and promotion of impactful research

LOOP RESEARCH NETWORK
Our network increases your article's readership